The Secrets of the Mojave - Branton

Letter From Unknown Source
(September 1995)

V J ENTERPRISES
c/o Joshua Shapiro
9324 Home Court
Des Plaines, IL 60016

Dear Mr. Shapiro

While broswing through the WWW Page "AREA 51 RESEARCH CENTER" recently (you may want to check it out if you have not already done so), I came across your UFO Theories and Cover-Up page, and noticed some of the early writings form the writer/researcher "Branton" therein.

In that I am a personal aquaintance of "Branton", I thought that you might be interested in the NEW files that he has released (enclosed find one disk and a backup). Some of these files you may have already seen, but others I am certain will be new to you.

Branton states that he is a "sleeper" agent for the CIA who was (possibly after stumbling on some information that he wasn't supposed to know) electronically induced with an alternative personality which was "programmed" to serve the CIA Black Projects and the Bavarian-Gray collective. In this alternate or "double life" he had access to several underground bases, and has apparently encountered several alien groups as well.

When his "conscious" self began to awaken to the facts of this alternate existance (facts that were confirmed by others whom he knew), he began to investigate deeper and to expose the conspiracy against this planet in the best way that he knew how. He is not yet certain whether or ot his "alternate self" presently shares his conscious values.

I have since learned that a great many people are involved in such "double" lives and have been programmed with alternate nocturnal personalities which "kick in" once they are in the presence of the aliens ... these inclue

contactees who work with human "Federation" personnel, others who work with
the "Ashtar" collective, and still others who are beingused by the "Gray"
Empire in their continued efforts to infiltrate our society. Several of the
"Montauk" crowd such as Preston Nichols, Al Bielek and Duncan Cameron also
claim that they had been programmed with alternate personalities during
their work with the space-time and mind-control projects being carried out
at Montauk Point, Long Island in the mid 1980's.

Branton himself has a strong feeling that he was also involved with this
project in some fashion. In 1985 when the Montauk Project was sabotaged and
had ceased for a time, he was 25 years of age. This project is once again
in full swing at Montauk, but everything has now been taken underground
down into the 8-leveled subterranean facility there, which is being
operatted jointly by the CIA, the (Nazi) Thule Scoeity, and the alien Grays
and is to be a key operational base for the implementation of their "New
World Order". This base has some connection with another base under the
Archuleta mesa near Dulce, New Mexico where the Grays themselves have their
underground headquarters.

I hope that you find the encolsed information interesting. Unfortunately,
due to my present position, I cannot reveal my onw name at this time.

I wish you the best of success in your continual search for the TRUTH ...

THE SECRETS OF THE MOJAVE
(Or, The Conspiracy Against Reality) -- Page #1

[7th edition]

Compiled by 'The Group' -- Edited by 'Branton'

"AND I WILL SHOW WONDERS IN THE HEAVEN ABOVE...
"AND SIGNS IN THE EARTH BENEATH...
"BLOOD, AND FIRE, AND VAPOUR OF SMOKE..."

-- Acts 2:19 --

The author of the following story is a Navaho Indian. He revealed this tribal secret which he learned from the Paiute Indians, who inhabit the Great Basin and Mojave deserts of Utah, Nevada, and California.

This native American, who went by the name Oga-Make, related the following account in appreciation for a story on the Navaho which appeared in the Spring of 1948 in a magazine which was carrying numerous articles on the mysterious "signs" or "fires" in the skies which were causing an enormous amount of confusion and debate during that same year, as well as the years following.

The article on the Navaho nation, which appeared in an earlier issue, told of the suffering that their tribe had gone through during past winter seasons, and encouraged the readership to send goods and supplies to help them through the upcoming winter of '48-'49, which many of them did.

In appreciation of this, Oga-Make related the following 'legend' which told of the secret history of the Americas which ran it's course, possibly thousands of years before white men set their foot en masse upon it's shores:

"...Most of you who read this are probably white men of a blood only a century or two out of Europe. You speak in your papers of the Flying Saucers or Mystery Ships as something new, and strangely typical of the twentieth century. How could you but think otherwise? Yet if you had red skin, and were of a blood which had been born and bred of the land for untold thousands of years, you would know this is not true. You would know that your ancestors living in these mountains and upon these prairies for numberless generations, had seen these ships before, and had passed down the story in the legends which are the unwritten history of your people.
You do not believe? Well, after all, why should you? But knowing your

scornful unbelief, the storytellers of my people have closed their lips in bitterness against the outward flow of this knowledge.

"Yet, I have said to the storytellers this: now that the ships are being seen again, is it wise that we, the elder race, keep our knowledge to ourselves? Thus for me, an American Indian, some of the sages among my people have talked, and if you care to, I shall permit you to sit down with us and listen.

"Let us say that it is dusk in that strange place which you, the white-man, calls 'Death Valley.' I have passed tobacco...to the aged chief of the Paiutes who sits across a tiny fire from me and sprinkles corn meal upon the flames...

"The old chief looked like a wrinkled mummy as he sat there puffing upon his pipe. Yet his eyes were not those of the unseeing, but eyes which seemed to look back on long trails of time. His people had held the Inyo, Panamint and Death Valleys for untold centuries before the coming of the white-man. Now we sat in the valley which white-man named for Death, but which the Paiute calls Tomesha--The Flaming Land. Here before me as I faced eastward, the Funerals (mountains forming Death Valley's eastern wall) were wrapped in purple-blue blankets about their feet while their faces were painted in scarlet. Behind me, the Panamints rose like a mile-high wall, dark against the sinking sun.

"The old Paiute smoked my tobacco for a long time before he reverently blew the smoke to the four directions. Finally he spoke.

"'You ask me if we heard of the great silver airships in the days before white-man brought his wagon trains into the land?'

"'Yes grandfather, I come seeking knowledge.' (Among all tribes of my people, grandfather is the term of greatest respect which one man can pay to another.)

"'We, the Paiute Nation, have known of these ships for untold generations.

We also believe that we know something of the people who fly them. They are
called The Hav-musuvs.'

"'Who are the Hav-musuvs?'

"'They are a people of the Panamints, and they are as ancient as Tomesha
itself.'

"He smiled a little at my confusion.

"'You do not understand? Of course not. You are not a Paiute. Then listen
closely and I will lead you back along the trail of the dim past.

"'When the world was young, and this valley which is now dry, parched
desert, was a lush, hidden harbor of a blue water- sea which stretched from
half way up those mountains to the Gulf of California, it is said that the
Hav-musuvs came here in huge rowing-ships. They found great caverns in the
Panamints, and in them they built one of their cities. At that time
California was the island which the Indians of that state told the Spanish
it was, and which they marked so on their maps.

"'Living in their hidden city, the Hav-musuvs ruled the sea with their fast
rowing-ships, trading with far-away peoples and bringing strange goods to
the great quays said still to exist in the caverns.

"'Then as untold centuries rolled past, the climate began to change. The
water in the lake went down until there was no longer a way to the sea.
First the way was broken only by the southern mountains, over the tops of
which goods could be carried. But as time went by, the water continued to
shrink, until the day came when only a dry crust was all that remained of
the great blue lake. Then the desert came, and the Fire-God began to walk
across Tomesha, The Flaming-Land.

"'When the Hav-musuvs could no longer use their great rowing-ships, they
began to think of other means to reach the world beyond. I suppose that is
how it happened. We know that they began to use flying canoes. At first
they were not large, these silvery ships with wings. They moved with a

slight whirring sound, and a dipping movement, like an eagle.

"'The passing centuries brought other changes. Tribe after tribe swept
across the land, fighting to possess it for awhile and passing like the
storm of sand. In their mountain city still in the caverns, the Hav-musuvs
dwelt in peace, far removed from the conflict. Sometimes they were seen in
the distance, in their flying ships or riding on the snowy-white animals
which took them from ledge to ledge up the cliffs. We have never seen these
strange animals at any other place. To these people the passing centuries
brought only larger and larger ships, moving always more silently.'

"'Have you ever seen a Hav-musuv?'

"'No, but we have many stories of them. There are reasons why one does not
become too curious.'

"'Reasons?'

"'Yes. These strange people have weapons. One is a small tube which stuns
one with a prickly feeling like a rain of cactus needles. One cannot move
for hours, and during this time the mysterious ones vanish up the cliffs.
The other weapon is deadly. It is a long, silvery tube. When this is
pointed at you, death follows immediately.'

"'But tell me about these people. What do they look like and how do they
dress?'

"'They are a beautiful people. Their skin is a golden tint, and a head band
holds back their long dark hair. They dress always in a white fine-spun
garment which wraps around them and is draped upon one shoulder. Pale
sandals are worn upon their feet...'

"His voice trailed away in a puff of smoke. The purple shadows rising up
the walls of the Funerals splashed like the waves of the ghost lake. The
old man seemed to have fallen into a sort of trance, but I had one more
question.

"'Has any Paiute ever spoken to a Hav-musuv, or were the Paiutes here when the great rowing-ships first appeared?'

"For some moments I wondered if he had heard me. Yet as is our custom, I waited patiently for the answer. Again he went through the ritual of the smoke-breathing to the four directions, and then his soft voice continued:

"'Yes. Once in the not-so-distant-past, but yet many generations before the coming of the Spanish, a Paiute chief lost his bride by sudden death. In his great and overwhelming grief, he thought of the Hav-musuvs and their long tube-of-death. He wished to join her, so he bid farewell to his sorrowing people and set off to find the Hav-musuvs. None appeared until the chief began to climb the almost unscaleable Panamints. Then one of the men in white appeared suddenly before him with the long tube, and motioned him back. The chief made signs that he wished to die, and came on. The man in white made a long singing whistle and other Hav-musuvs appeared. They spoke together in a strange tongue and then regarded the chief thought-fully. Finally they made signs to him making him understand that they would take him with them.

"'Many weeks after his people had mourned him for dead, the Paiute chief came back to his camp. He had been in the giant underground valley of the Hav-musuvs, he said, where white lights which burn night and day and never go out, or need any fuel, lit an ancient city of marble beauty. There he learned the language and the history of the mysterious people, giving them in turn the language and legends of the Paiutes. He said that he would have liked to remain there forever in the peace and beauty of their life, but they bade him return and use his new knowledge for his people.'

"I could not help but ask the inevitable.

"'Do you believe this story of the chief?'

"His eyes studied the wisps of smoke for some minutes before he answered.

"'I do not know. When a man is lost in Tomesha, and the Fire-God is walking across the salt crust, strange dreams like clouds, fog through his mind. No man can breathe the hot breath of the Fire-God and long remain sane. Of course, the Paiutes have thought of this. No people knows the moods of Tomesha better than they.

"'You asked me to tell you the legend of the flying ships. I have told you what the young men of the tribe do not know, for they no longer listen to the stories of the past. Now you ask me if I believe. I answer this. Turn around. Look behind you at that wall of the Panamints. How many giant caverns could open there, being hidden by the lights and shadows of the rocks? How many could open outward or inward and never be seen behind the arrow-like pinnacles before them? How many ships could swoop down like an eagle from the beyond, on summer nights when the fires of the furnace-sands have closed away the valley from the eyes of the white-man? How many Hav-musuvs could live in their eternal peace away from the noise of white-man's guns in their unscaleable stronghold? This has always been a land of mystery. Nothing can change that. Not even white-man with his flying engines, for should they come too close to the wall of the Panamints a sharp wind like the flying arrow can sheer off a wing. Tomesha hides its secrets well even in winter, but no man can pry into them when the Fire-God draws the hot veil of his breath across the passes.

"'I must still answer your question with my mind in doubt, for we speak of a weird land. White-man does not yet know it as well as the Paiutes, and we have ever held it in awe. It is still the forbidden 'Tomesha--Land-Of-The-Flaming-Earth.'"

The preceding account, titled "TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE FLYING SAUCERS", appeared in the Sept. 1949 issue of FATE magazine. Coincidentally or not, this same 'legend' was repeated in amazing similarity by an old prospector by the name of Bourke Lee in his book "DEATH VALLEY MEN" (Macmillan Co.,

New York, 1932). However, Lee stated that it was NOT a legend, but an actual account of the discovery of a (now abandoned) city WITHIN the Panamint Mountains as he heard it from three other people who claimed to have seen this ancient wonder beneath the earth.

Believe it or not, those who talked to Bourke Lee mentioned the ancient 'lake' within Death Valley, the ancient city within the Panamints themselves, and even the large tunnel-like 'quays' or ancient boat docks above the ancient shoreline on the eastern slope of the Panamints which led INTO the ancient city... ancient artifacts which they swore they saw with their own eyes.

The Editors of FATE magazine introduced the story which appears above with the following words:

"...FATE presents two new saucer stories in this issue. The first is a startling account of an aviation editor's encounter with two disks (two week's after he had photographed four and was frustrated in every attempt to get the photo into the big dailies and thus prove the flying saucers were real at the height of the 'scare'); and the second is a tribal secret of the Paihute Indians given to FATE magazine out of appreciation for FATE's Navaho story in the Spring, 1948 issue, which helped relieve their hardship in the ensuing winter. Your editor wonders about (these) stories, and presents them as a possible solution of the nature and origin of the famous disks. Both these stories arrived on our desk on the same day. They corroborate each other. We say that investigation will prove both to be true. We admit, however, that we believe it will be as impossible to prove the Hav-musuv story as it has been to produce a captive disk. Your editor, however, has been a friend of the American Indian for many years, and he has rarely known an Indian to lie. He is convinced of the sincerity of the story we present in this issue, and that it has not been distorted. What does it mean? What, really, are the Hav-musuvs?"

The story of the Hav-musuvs seems to be a major or key 'piece' of the overall puzzle of a wide range of aerial as well as subsurface phenomena which have mystified numerous researchers throughout this century.

Not the least of these unusual phenomena were the so-called 'contactees' of California who during the 1950's and '60's, in fact, described their own alleged encounters with 'benevolent' human-like beings who were seen to emerge from aerial disks, not far at all from the mysterious Panamint mountains them- selves.

The Mojave Desert is also, believe it or not, the very place where William Shatner claimed to have had his UFO encounter with a 'silvery disk', which he alleges saved his life after he became lost in the Mojave's other-worldly expanse, and this long before he was Christened 'Captain' of the U.S.S. Enterprise!

The Mojave Desert of California is in this sense perhaps one of the most interesting areas in the world whereas encounters with strange aerial phenomena are concerned. In certain small California and Mojave Desert towns, like the small town of Anza for instance, one is more likely to be called crazy for NOT believing in UFO's than they are for believing in them. Sightings have been so numerous over the years that these aerial visitors are an accepted fact of life.

The interesting thing, however, is that the two most commonly reported types of 'occupants' which are described by thousands of witnesses with remarkable consistency the world over (in relation to these aerial phenomena) play a large part in the Mojave Desert scenario as well. These are the two groups which have often been referred to at the 'Saurian Grays' and the 'Nordic Blonds'.

Both types of 'entities' have appeared in many accounts describing encounters with not only so-called extraterrestrial beings, but also the lesser known -- although nevertheless persistent -- accounts of

intra-terranean beings as well. In this file we will document numerous
accounts which seem to suggest that the 'Nordics' may be our ancient
ancestors who, a few thousand years previous to the modern 'space race',
may have attained the science and technology necessary to burrow deep into
the earth in order to construct vast subterranean tech- nological
metropolises, and shortly thereafter like a slingshot from the lower depths
of the earth they may have hurled them- selves in starships of their own
devising through the interplanetary and perhaps even interstellar depths of
space.

The strange allegation among 'UFOlogists', however, is one mentioned by
many 'contactees' who allege that a neo-sauroid or reptilian race known as
the GRAYS may have for hundreds if not thousands of years been in conflict,
or even in even all-out warfare with the so-called 'Nordics' (as we will
see further on, the "Nordic" appellation may be closer to the truth than
one might think). The explanation given by some researchers as to the
ACTUAL ORIGIN of this malevolent and predatory (other) race of 'grayish'
aliens may shock you!

Since National Polls reveal that approximately 80 percent of all Americans
believe in the phenomena known as UFO's to some degree, and that as many as
2 percent or 1 in 50 believe that they have been targets of 'abduction' by
the same in the past, this file is written with the assumption that the
reader is one of the 80% (and possibly even one of the 2 percent who have
experiential knowledge of the UFO phenomena).

If the reader believes that they are part of the 20 percent who do not
believe in UFO's and have no desire to do so, then the following may not be
for you. If one does not like the idea of having the very 'fabric' of their
concept of reality torn apart and woven back together again, then they
might do well to pass on this information to someone with a more open mind.
But if you desire to bear with us, we will reveal to you the hidden secrets

of one place on earth which appears to be a 'doorway' to other worlds, to worlds and realities and adventures which may well make the reader's own perception of 'reality' seem absolutely mundane to the extreme...

But if you dare, then read on:

George H. Leonard, in his book "SOMEBODY ELSE IS ON THE MOON" (David McKay Co. Inc., New York., 1967), quotes Morris K. Jessup (the UFOlogist who died under mysterious circumstances after exposing the so-called 'PHILADELPHIA EXPERIMENT'), who asked the question: "Who has beaten us to the moon by hundreds or even thousands of years?"

Leonard, based on research gathered by himself and certain ex-NASA employees, confirms the suspicions of certain researchers to the effect that NASA is aware of the fact that an alien race (the Grays, etc.) AND a human-like race has for centuries been fighting for possession of the moon, that mining equipment has been seen as well as many other evidences of lunar activity. Leonard says:

"More than one...race occupies the Moon - Culture traits and technology seen in different parts of the Moon vary considerably ... it appears from the body of reliable data that one or more of the (non-human) races regards us with disdain and values human life cheaply... Races capable of moving between star systems... and existing on the Moon must be capable of wiping us out at will. It is probably this (understandably) which PANICS the military."

Mr. Leonard, during one of his interviews with an ex-NASA employee whom he refers to as Dr. Sam Wittcomb (a pseudonym to protect his real identity), at which time he showed 'Whittcomb' the ms. for his book, learned the following disturbing facts:

"...And Sam Wittcomb read my manuscript in draft and then sat staring into the black night. When he spoke, it was in a hushed voice. I'd never heard him like that before. 'They brought scientists together from many countries

in the Spring of 1975. The meeting was in England. They wanted to talk on the quiet about "extraterrestrials" and what they're up to. A lot of people at the top are scared.' A cold spot formed in the small of my back. Sam turned to me. 'They invited a physicist from Colorado, a man named Joachim Kuetner, who'd worked on the Moon program and know's what's up there. He could tell them about it first hand. About the frenetic building and digging going on, the spraying of craters and carving up of crater rims and ridges. I don't know exactly what they talked about. But you can bet they know it's not Earth-people's Moon anymore -- if it ever was. It belongs to THEM.'"

As we've said, at least one of the races on the Moon is human, or identical to those of us on earth. If this is so, then we might ask ourselves "where on earth did these people come from, and how did they get to the moon before 'we' did?" It is certainly a reasonable question.

There exist several corroborative accounts taken from ancient Hindu scripts (again, as Ripley would say "believe it or not"), which we will quote shortly, stating that the ancient GREEKS had actually developed flying ships thousands of years ago. Is it possible that the Hav-musuvs (which as we've said, may have been a neo-Grecian race because of their dress and their marble- like cities) would have taken the next logical step after developing aerial travel: that is, attempt to land one or more of their kind on the Moon... eventually upon Mars... and possibly even later upon planets in a nearby star system?

The United States has made incredible advances in this area in a period of less than 100 years, thanks to the phenomena known as the technological curve (i.e. that a synchronous effort on the part of many contributing factors eventually leads to a multiplying explosion in technology). If America landed a man on the moon only 70 years after the Wright Brothers opened the skies to aerial travel, then can we expect anything less from

the Hav-musuvs or others like them? For instance technology in our society is becoming thousands of times more sophisticated every year. Is it possible that the ancient Greeks or a similar ancient society had a 'technology explosion' thousands of years ago? If so, then it may have been possible for them to establish bases or colonies on the Moon, Mars, and perhaps beyond! We might add that there are some who even claim that the secret of "hyper- space" travel was inadvertently discovered only 40 years after the Wright Brothers successfully tested their aircraft at Kitty Hawk - during a super-secret Navy experiment called the Rainbow Project which was carried out at the Philadelphia Naval harbor in 1943.

If 'we' can go from the horse-and-buggy to landing men on the moon in LESS that 100 years (or from the horse-and-buggy to "hyperspace" travel in only 40 years!?) then how much exploration and colonization of other planetary bodies might have taken place by a race who three or four THOUSAND years ago possessed aerial craft and technologies equal to or greater than our own?

One 'contactee', incidentally, has stated that a large 'space port' does in fact exist in a network of caverns deep below present-day Death Valley.

In reference to this we will quote from a 'synopsis' of the experiences of Brazilian 'contactee' Jefferson Souza, as it appeared in a catalog put out by the UFO LIBRARY (11684 Ventura Blvd. #708., Studio City, CA 91604). Many of the individuals referred to in this catalog, which offers taped interviews or lectures describing their encounters, are either 'contactees' who have had friendly encounters with the so-called 'Nordic' or human-like beings who pilot many of the 'alien' craft; or who have been 'abducted' by the more manipulating and predatory 'Gray' or 'saurian' entities. Quoting from their description of Mr. Souza's experiences:

"Reaction to the first sighting of a UFO is unpredictable. Jeff Souza had

his first contact in 1979 when he was only 13. The memory of it was tucked away in the recesses of his mind. Twenty alien contacts during the next 10 years never fully restored the image. But those years were filled with excitement that would result in one of the most inspirational stories of alien contact ever recorded.

"The young Brazilian was possessed of intelligence and intuition. He studied and managed to complete one semester of medical school before giving up his formal education.

"In contact with two races of extraterrestrials, Jeff has met them in Brazil, Argentina and the United States. But where they occurred is unimportant when compared to the depth and cope of what he learned.

"The gentle VEGANS and the business-like UMMITES taught Souza more than he could ever imagine about technology and life on all planets. He was transported aboard a spaceship by LIGHT (anti-gravity rays? - Branton) and taken to other planets and (other) parts of the world. On one such trip he suffered an unusual reaction - all his hair fell out. His watch broke at every contact.

"Jeff Souza has been questioned by experts in the field of alien contact. He has been clinically regressed through hypnotism to the time of his first contact but the answers came only in Portuguese. At that age, Jeff could not speak English.

"The details he has learned are awe inspiring. Answers to questions about time, space, matter, energy, life and spirituality easily rolled from his tongue. All prompted by the alien contacts of his past and present.

"His interview and the recorded details of his many physical contacts PROVIDE HITHERTO UNKNOWN INFORMATION ABOUT SEVERAL ALIEN RACES INCLUDING THE MYSTERIOUS AND THREATENING GRAYS. FROM JEFF SOUZA WE LEARN ABOUT THE SEVEN RACES (possibly humanoid and/or saurian - Branton), THE ALIEN NAME

FOR EARTH, A SUBTERRANEAN SPACE STATION IN DEATH VALLEY AND IF AIDS MIGHT
BE CURED BY ALIENS.

"There is a final precaution from his contacts - we must all learn the
lessons given to Jeff Souza because we are destroying our planet and if we
don't change, not even the friendly aliens will be able to save us."

We see here then a definite connection between the subterranea of the Death
Valley region, which is reportedly inhabited by the neo-Grecian (?)
Hav-musuvs and the human societies in 'Vega' and 'Ummo', which as we shall
see later on, according to other contactees, are "Federated" with other
human colonies or civilizations in Tau Ceti, Epsilon Eridani, Alpha
Centauri, the Pleiades and elsewhere.

Although Jefferson Souza claims to have encountered the Ummo People in
landed craft, the Vegans are the ones who allowed him to travel on their
craft most often. It was also the Vegans who showed him the MASSIVE basing
complex below Death Valley, which contained chambers miles in diameter and
numerous compartmentalized sectors which had been adapted to meet the
gravitational, atmospheric and environmental needs of the various
Federation world representatives who use the base as a way-station for
their operations on earth. Apparently the Hav-musuvs have been VERY BUSY
for the last few thousand ears, if we are to believe Souza's account.

In addition to the above, Souza learned of two other alien species that are
in conflict to some extent with the humanoids with whom he maintained
contact. One of these includes an "Insectoid" type race, while the other is
reptilian. The latter consists of a tall, very reptilian-saurian appearing
"master" race to which the shorter reptilian "Grays" are subservient. There
are at least three types of "Grays", according to Souza: those that
reproduce via egg-hatcheries, those that reproduce via cloning, and those
that reproduce via polyembryony.

One might ask: if some of our ancient ancestors were so intelligent that they could develop aerial craft, then where is all the evidence? The evidence is there, but has been largely ignored by orthodox scientists who cannot fit the existence of advanced prehistoric civilizations into their own theoretical framework. For instance:

Ancient sophisticated artifacts discovered imbedded in SOLID ROCK (including ancient 'spark plugs', metal cubes, gold chains, metal vases, nails, screws, and even electric batteries such as those described in Rene Noorbergen's 'SECRETS OF THE LOST RACES' - Bobbs-Merril Co., N.Y.), as well as artifacts found on the ocean floor, give evidence to the fact that our ancient ancestors were FAR more intelligent in the scientific realm than we give them credit for. Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY" (Ferni Publishers, Geneva, Switzerland, 1978) describes one such artifact:

"In 1900, sponge divers near Antikythera (Greece), found rusty fragments of a metallic apparatus on the sea floor. Scientists at first thought that they were remnants of an astrolabe dating from 65 B.C. In 1959, the English scientist, Solla Price, made a discovery which astounded the professional world when he published it in the NATURAL HISTORY review of March 1962:

"'It appears that this object is really a computer which can determine and describe the movements of the sun, of the moon, and probably of the planets.'

"This modern expert felt extremely humble and could only pay homage to the high science of our ancestors, although the homage was tinged with fear.

"'It is quite frightening,' he wrote in SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN (June, 1959), 'to learn that, shortly before their great civilization crumbled, THE ANCIENT GREEKS had come as close as this to our time, not only in terms of their thinking, but also in their scientific technology.'"

Back to the Mojave Desert mystery -- it would seem that, based on the various reports (many of which we will record later on), that the Mojave Desert of Southern California and the deserts of western Nevada may in fact be a secret 'battleground' involving U.S. Government troops working in ALLIANCE with the alien races known as the 'Nordics'. Who are 'they' fighting? Their battle, according to SEVERAL sources is against the 'Grays' which have over the last century, possibly earlier, entrenched themselves below ground in underground 'bases' in the Mojave Desert region and elsewhere.

Just as the U.S. government is allegedly working with 'Nordics' based at Mt. Shasta near Weed, California and others in nearby star systems such as those mentioned above who have a base below the Panamint Mt.-Death Valley region; their neo-saurian adversaries are allegedly working with others of their kind within a huge subterranean network centered below the Mt. Archuleta region near the town of Dulce in Northwestern New Mexico (which seems to be the U.S. CENTER of activity in regards to MIBs or 'Men In Black', abductions, mutilations, disappearances, sightings of reptilian entities and so on).

These 'Grays' are allegedly working with other 'Draconians' who have established themselves in Alpha Draconis, Epsilon Bootes, Zeta Reticuli, Altair in Aquila, Rigel and Belletrax Orion, as well as possibly other NEARBY star systems. Why is this 'war' being carried on in secret? Partly because the U.S. Government does not believe that the American public can handle the truth. Just recall Orson Wells' 'WAR OF THE WORLDS' radio program of so many years ago, and the panic it incited.

In reference to Zeta Reticuli, from where many of the Grays are said to 'originate', Jeffrey L. Kretch, in his article 'THE AGE OF NEARBY STARS' (which appeared in ASTRONOMY Magazine in response to Terence Eckerson's Dec. 1974 article 'THE ZETA RETICULI INCIDENT', describing the Hill

abduction, an article which incidentally raised more interest among the readership than any other article the magazine had published), makes note of the METAL and CARBON deficiencies of this binary system. He suggests that carbon-based life could not have 'evolved' in such an environment, and he may be right, for the 'Grays' have 'told' some abductees that they are actually RETURNING to earth, their native planet. No doubt 'they' will try to use this argument, even if true, in an attempt to justify their planned takeover of the planet.

Recently one researcher, K.S., was approached by the family of a U.S. Intelligence worker (O.S.I.) by the name of 'Tucker', who had disappeared mysteriously. They were concerned and frightened as they had discovered, in a personal locker of his, SEVERAL papers describing INTIMATE details of activities surrounding the Dulce, New Mexico and Nevada (S-4, etc.) underground installations. Among this large stack of papers was hidden the following letter which was stamped 'SECRET'. The letter, copies of which were apparently also in the hands of a few other researchers as well, stated the following:

"Dear John...

"I am writing to you in the event that I do not return.

"There is a triangle surrounding the Nevada Test Site.

"There are in fact two of them. Each one frontiers on the other. One is the ELECTRO-MAGNETIC TRIANGLE, installed by MJ-12. This is a shield to protect the 'Benevolents' (very human looking) from the EBEs (so-called "extraterrestrial biological entities" or Grays - Branton) while they help us develop our counter-attack/defenses. The other is the EBEs' 'trap' keeping the benevolents in the redoubt... At each corner of the EM Triangle you will find BLM stations and they are the transmitters of the shield.

"Facing each one of these is an EBE transmitter... There are MANY OF THESE STAND-OFFS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD. It is important that you do not interfere

by attempting to destroy one of their 'surrounds', they would be able to
'double-up' some- where else and overthrow that position. Once that link is
over- thrown, our support team would fail. Their over extension is
deliberate on our part. We are like the Chinese, we can't out technology
them but we can out number them. Especially since they can't breed here and
it is too far for them to go back home without our help. Many of our EM
Triangles are ruses to keep them over extended. They can't get out of our
solar system because our electro-magnetic field (at this time - Branton) is
the wrong frequency for their propulsion system to work efficiently. This
explains why the EBEs can not commit more vehicles to our solar system."

The humans at the Nevada Test Site 'may' in fact, if we are to believe some
researchers, be victims of subtle reptilian propaganda and intimidation.
For instance, this source apparently believes that ALL the saurian-grays or
EBE's come from extraterrestrial worlds. However as we've shown there is
much evidence that saurian activity exists within deep sub-terranean
levels and cavities throughout the earth, and has so for many centuries.
This is a fact that the saurians have tried to hide from humankind, both
terrestrial and extraterrestrial. Also, there are accounts suggesting that
the sauroids, grays, etc., ARE IN FACT breeding profusely and reproducing
them- selves via deep subterranean polyembryony tanks below Dulce and
elsewhere, and are not as 'over-extended' as they might have us to believe.

However, on the other hand, the fear the humans might have of prematurely
attacking the 'enemy' positions might possibly be propaganda intended to
keep humans from taking OFFENSIVE action, believing they are keeping the
grays, etc., 'at bay' when in fact the Grays ARE ATTACKING OFFENSIVELY
HUMAN SOCIETY on other hidden fronts via mass abductions, deception,
implantations, psychic manipulation, recruitment of 'fifth column' humans
and infiltration. We personally do not believe in 'standoffs'. In war there

is no 'neutrality', one is either attacking (in various ways) or being
attacked, in various ways -- ways which those on the defensive might not
even be aware of. The letter continued:

"The 'headquarters' of this particular 'surround' is Deep Springs,
California. At this location one can find a 'school' for Communist
homosexuals who have defected to the EBEs in exchange for a cure for AIDs
and a promise to their own little world, including reproduction via cloning
and artificial wombs. Their sperm fertilize eggs taken from abductees. You
will not likely see the hybrids hidden inside the mountain, unless you
have... starlite binoculars. Some homosaphien APPEARING malevolents
(mercenaries) are also there. Nine Soviets were there at the same time
Soviets were at the NTS. They were there in the hopes of talking them into
defecting back to our side. We are still hopeful.

"The collaborators use the cover organization Natural Resources Defense
Council, with front offices in New York and 1350 New York Avenue, N.W.,
suite 300, Washington, D.C. 20005 [tel.(202) 783-7800]. It is headed by Tom
Cochran, staffed by Kevin Priestly UNR, John Brune UNR, Holly Eisler UnSan
Diego, Gary Reisling Univ. Ca. Pasadena, Holly Nelson NY, Mary Manning LV
Sun, Ed Vogel LVR; and many others I can reveal later.

"One will also find that each corner of their triangle is at the base of a
mountain. At each location you will find several entrances to underground
systems. Do not attempt to enter, unless you wish to become liquid protein.
You may however harass the EBEs' two other corners by placing a large
magnet on the vaults... (placing a magnet on the other two entrances at
each location will not affect anything). This temporarily interrupts their
communications with Deep Springs until a collaborator team comes out to see
what is going on. If you place a large magnet on this entrance (it has a
large computer near the surface, you can hear it), it will affect an
immediate interruption. So, you can take it off in a short time (1 hr) and

take it with you. They will still have to come and reset the system. If you
plant magnets (camouflaged like rocks) around these entrances, the EBEs
won't come out & the sell outs won't be able to find them. The EBEs are
also allergic to high concentrations of sugar. You will find that at two
locations I have poured sugar around their exits. Always wear magnets near
these locations, they interrupt the EBEs' sense of direction (due to an
internal compass much like those found in migrating birds) similar to our
loss of balance when our ear drum is affected.

"Please wait until I have returned, if you have an airplane, I would like
to take aerial photos, we can photograph them together.

"Our alliance crest, symbolic of the EM Shield, and our sign/mark/graffiti
is inclosed. Do not reveal them or else every- body will use them & you
won't know the real from the pseudos.

"YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, I DO NOT KNOW YOU. THIS IS NOT FOR PUBLIC
DISSEMINATION. ZEALOTS MAY DISRUPT THE BALANCE BEFORE V-EBE DAY."

Another researcher by the name (or pseudonym) of Jason Bishop has revealed
that 'John', to whom the letter was addressed, is non other than John Lear
(one of the most decorated test pilots in U.S. history, and whose father
William Lear founded Lear Jet Corp., invented the 8-track tape recorder,
and so on) who himself claims many connections with people 'in the know'.
According to the letter, both the Nevada Test Site and Deep Springs are
areas of conflict between U.S. Govt.-'Nordic' groups who are at war with
the saurian grays or the 'reptilians' - since the internal makeup of the
grays is reportedly reptilian- based rather than mammalian-based.

Jason Bishop also released some other information he received by way of
John Lear, from this individual whose letter we just quoted. According to
Lear, the author of the letter was actually a Security Officer at the Test
Site who had called in to the Billy Goodman talk show (KVEG radio - Las
Vegas, NV) on a few occasions. This person used the codename:

'Yellowfruit,' which he claimed was actually the codename of a top secret group that worked at the site, with which he was involved. YF also sent Lear a copy of the 'Benevolent' teachings. The 'Benevolents' are allegedly working at the Test Site with MJ-12 and are 'Blond-Nordic and/or Aryan-like' people. It is not certain whether these 'aliens' are tied in with the so-called exterran Nordic' Pleiadeans, the terran 'Aryan' Antarcticans, or the subterran 'Blond' Telosians - as all three groups allegedly exist according to different sources, and may have been confused with each other in the past. All three of these groups allegedly posses aerial disks, although in reality their societies may be somewhat distinct from each other.

The BENEVOLENT TEACHINGS (not limited to the below) were identified as follows:

"DISCOURAGED - NON PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Not Be Used In Nonsporting Life) motocross, auto- racing, skateboarding, roller skating, football, baseball, hockey. Also Discouraged: Processed Sugar, Recreational Carbo- hydrates, Recreational Fluids, White Bread.

"ENCOURAGED - NONCEREMONIAL LESSONS OF THE MAJOR RELIGIONS & PREPARATORY SPORTS (Activities That Can Be Used In Nonsporting Life) swimming, running, hiking, martial arts, survival arts. Teach Your Children!

"FORBIDDEN - Alcohol, Illegal Drugs, Nicotine, Recreational Drugs, Unjustifiable Homicide.

"MUST - Avoid Weakness (evil grows in weakness). Execute Evil Prisoners In Order To Help Other Prisoners (Editors Note: One personal suggestion would be to place all 'unreformable' death-row prisoners together for life, without possibility of parol, in large though sealed single-entrance extreme-security closely- monitored DEEP underground 'prisons' with others of their own kind and gender. Provide minimum life provisions and possibly even religious-Christian consultation, or broadcasting, and hope at least

that the 'Hell' that these people make for each other will motivate some of
them to seek for a better existence in the afterlife - Branton).

"MUST - Quarantine Contagious Disease (AIDS) Victims Humanely. Show
Strength. Stop Illegal Drugs. Stop Destruction of Environment. Stop
Pollution. Use Nuclear Power.

"STUDY - Bill Of Rights, Biology, Computers, Economics, Geography, History,
Latin, Mathematics, Philosophy, Survival Skills, United States Of America's
Declaration Of Independence, United States Of America's Constitution,
Vocational Skills."

Yellowfruit also provided coordinates for the Electro-magnetic Triangles he
referred to in his letter. These include: N 37 22 30 - E 117 58 0; N 38 21
0 - E 115 35 0; N 35 39 0 - E 114 51 0. Also: Yucca Lake: N 37 0 30 - E 116
7 0.

From what we can gather from the letter quoted earlier 'there are many'
areas of conflict or 'standoff' between the humans and saurians around the
world. Those who realize that the conflict exists, such as the inner
government, have failed to warn the general population of the problem
possibly out of fear. However, as we have seen, the documentation proving
that such a hidden conflict between the human and serpent races has existed
since ancient times is surfacing en masse. We must realize however that due
to the likelihood of the existence of recovered antediluvian technologies
(as well as the apparent existence of hidden human and reptilian
communities within the earth, which have utilized and added to such
technologies since ancient times), the possibility exists that this 'war'
began on the surface of the earth, spread to the caverns, and was later
propelled out into interplanetary and interstellar space.

From the depths of the earth both 'races', as these technologies developed,
apparently rushed to take control of as much territory as possible before
the other side had a chance to, the humans - motivated more by their desire

to expand their civilizations for the good of their overall societies; and
the reptilians (and possibly humans "sellouts" who had collaborated with
them) - motivated largely through Imperialistic tendencies, including the
desire to establish god-like control over all creation without regard for
universal law, a 'prime directive', etc. However, we must be reminded that
man is partially to blame for opening the 'door' for these intelligent yet
corrupted creatures to enter in and invade our societies, as well as
possibly opening the way for their parasitical infestation of the heavens.
Perhaps the 'war in heaven' between Michael and the 'Dragon' or the 'Old
Serpent', referred to in REVELATION chapter 12, ties in with this scenario
as well?!

Utilizing the ancient technologies and adding upon them through a
multiplication process, it is uncertain just which 'race' was first able to
land itself upon Luna and other planetary bodies, the humans or the
reptilians? But there are indications that they both may have done so at
least a few thousand years ago, give or take a millenia. According to John
Lear's Intelligence sources, U.S. astronauts have even been warned of the
dangers of space exploration by human 'UFO' occupants who have allegedly
monitored and even accompanied many of the space shots - possibly something
along the line of similarity to an older brother teaching a younger brother
how to ride a bike, although in this case the stakes are much higher. Many
of these 'dangers' would no doubt include malevolent alien entities.

UFO's have also allegedly followed U.S. space shots such as the Apollo and
the Shuttle flights, the latter of which have actually 'filmed' what appear
to be battles between alien craft and earth-based 'SDI' defense systems.
The Apollo shots were allegedly followed FROM EARTH by UFO's, suggesting
that an ancient Terran society which already went through the 'space race'
phase, perhaps hundreds or thousands of years ago, was concerned with the
feeble efforts of their 'little brothers' to move out into space. As we

will see later on in this file, the possibility that an ancient Terran race developed space travel thousands of years ago is one which may be backed-up by actual evidence. When we realize that the United States itself became the major world power in less than two hundred years, and as we've said had essentially gone from the 'horse-and-buggy' to interplanetary travel in less than 75 years; then how much activity might have resulted in extraterrestrial realms over a period of two or three thousand years by human AND saurian beings whose 'sciences' were increasing at a synchronous rate?

Also, do the 'benevolent' human-aliens allegedly working at the Nevada Test Site have any connection with the Hav-musuvs described earlier? Were the 'human' occupied bases on Luna as seen by NASA officials, according to George H. Leonard and others, actually installations placed there by the Hav-musuvs or another society affiliated with them? These are questions we intend to answer in this File.

As we've indicated, there are numerous accounts suggesting that an ancient race who utilize high-technology now resides in the bowels of Mt. Shasta in the Cascade Range of northern California. According to researcher William F. Hamilton, who claims to have met representatives of this society, the inhabitants of the subterranean 'city' under Mt. Shasta are usually tall, blue- eyed blonds who number in excess of over one-and-a-half million in their large 5-leveled, 20-mile long underground city.

Mt. Shasta has been a major site for UFO contacts for decades. Also Indian legends - as well as stories of strange people being seen on it's slopes - abound there. These accounts are so well-known that many of the travel guides to the Shasta area mention the legends of the ancient people who are said to dwell within this ancient volcanic peak.

Aside from the apparent 'Greek' connection with the under- ground city allegedly existing beneath Mt. Shasta (that is, the name 'Telos' itself,

which is a GREEK word that literally means 'uttermost, purpose'), Mr.
Hamilton also states that some of the 'Telosians' claim to be descended
from ancient cultures such as the 'Quetzals' and the 'Naga-Mayas'. This
seems to indicate a possible Meso-American connection or origin of some of
the alleged inhabitants of Shasta. Is it possible that South American
cultures AND Mediterranean cultures such as the ancient Greeks 'teamed up'
in their obsession to explore the heavens?

James Churchward (who authored several books describing the history of an
alleged sunken island-continent which he believed existed within the Indian
Ocean and which went by the name of 'MU') has indicated that the
'Naga-Mayas' were a human tribe tied-in with ancient India. Whether the
Telosians are descended from ancient Mayapan, India or Greece is not clear.
It is possible as we've said that many ancient empires, such as was
suggested in the Hav-musuv account, flowed-in to each other and traded and
interacted with each other to a large degree.

Early archeologist Augustus Le Plongeon, one of the first researchers to do
an in-depth study of the Mayan Language, came under criticism from orthodox
scientists when he claimed to have broken the Mayan language code, and
learned of the close connections the Mayas had with Egypt, India and an
ancient island continent called 'MU'. Although Churchward placed MU in the
Indian Ocean, Le Plongeon placed it somewhere in the Caribbean, perhaps in
the Bermuda Triangle region - possibly mistaking it with the ante-diluvian
'Atlantis' legends. Others however place MU or ELAM-MU off the west coast
of North America or, in fact, identify modern-day California as none other
than the ancient kingdom of MU which in ancient times was a peninsula or
large island just of the California coast, as the Havmu-suv account seems
to suggest. It is also possible that the 'MUrians' had several 'colonies'
throughout the ancient world.

Zechariah Sitchin, author of many books, states that some Mayas may

originally have came from Egypt. This might be the case when we realize the apparent similarities between the Egyptians and Mayas as they can be seen in the Mayan and Egyptian Pyramids, and so on. Another possibility is one suggested by Churchward, that the Mayas or Naga-Mayas came from India. However, even if they came from Egypt, a connection to India may still exist, for the ancient Greek writer Philostratus insists that the first Egyptians were originally navigators from INDIA! Whether or not the Mayas were originally descended from the Egyptians OR ancient East Indians, there is much evidence that the Mayas WERE never- the-less a highly scientific society, who were well advanced in medicine, astronomy, architecture and mathematics. In fact, Charles Berlitz (author of many books on the Bermuda Triangle, the Philadelphia Experiment, and other mysteries) refers to the account of a Colorado art historian by the name of Jose Arguelles.

Arguelles claimed to have met an old Mayan 'sage' by the name of Humbarty Men who told him that his people, the Mayas, still exist as a civilization (underground? - Branton) and that they have in the last millennia succeeded in 'navigating' at least seven nearby planetary systems through advanced spacefaring technologies.

In relation to this, a man by the name of Morris Doreal, also of Colorado (a state which is or was believed to be the home of an advanced subterranean human culture), runs an organization called the 'Brotherhood of the White Temple'. Doreal claims to have visited a few of the ancient underground cities and alleges that several 'members' of his organization are Guatemalan Indians of Mayan descent who have told him of their own knowledge of subterranean cities inhabited by both good and evil (reptilian?) beings. It is true that there are many strange caverns in the regions of Yucatan and Guatemala. Eastern Guatemala has 'Silpino Cave' which has allegedly been explored for months in the direction of ancient volcanic cones without the daring Speleonauts' ever finding an end to the labyrinth; while the 'Loltun Caves' of Yucatan have an even more

interesting history, being surrounded with accounts of ancient treasure troves, endless passages, encounters with people within it's depths who claimed to be centuries old, and even stories of lost tribes who vanished into the depths while fleeing their enemies, never to be seen again. Now back to the subject of the Hav-musuvs and the mysterious Mojave and Death Valley region.

In addition to all of the above, there is much evidence that thousands of years ago the 'Nordic' Vikings landed on the west coast of the Americas. However, whether 'they' have anything at all to add to this scenario is uncertain. The best possible source however for the 'Hav-musuvs' and in fact the 'Telosians' themselves seems to be the ancient Greeks AND Mayas (Greco-Mayans?), although as we've indicated, possibly several ancient societies may have been working together. It is said by some that the Greeks borrowed much of their scientific thought from India during the time of Alexander the Great, and subsequently may have put this scientific thought into physical applications which were in turn shared with some of the leaders of India. As we will see later on, the ancient Greeks AND (Aryan?) East Indians may have been collaborating thousands of years ago in a 'space race' which propelled these cultures outwards to nearby star systems, possibly a millennia or more before the appearance of Christ.

In 1961, SEARCH Magazine published a letter in it's October issue, pp. 76-81, from a Gene A. Statler of (at the time) North Street, Jackson, Missouri. Excerpts from this letter are given here:

"Dear Mr. Palmer: A few days ago I wrote you a letter in which I brought to your attention an item which was placed by you in the Classified Advertisements section of the December, 1959, issue of SEARCH MAGAZINE. In this ad, you requested any information as to the whereabouts of L. Taylor Hansen, who had disappeared twelve years prior to that issue, and he was quoted as saying that he had discovered a black, polished shaft, leading

down into the earth near Death Valley.

"You will remember that I mentioned that it was strange to have the poem, 'The Curse of Tippecanoe', listed as written by Hansen if the author had been missing for fourteen years. Well, my face is really red! While looking over some of the newest SEARCH and FLYING SAUCER magazines, I found that no less than five articles in the past three issues of your magazines have been written by Mr. Hansen. Therefore, I can safely assume that Mr. Hansen is not missing! Please accept my apologies for my rash statements. I'll try to be a little more comprehensive in my investigations the next time I try to make an earth-shaking announcement!

"However, my one suggestion still stands. Why not inform everyone, if you have not already done so, as to the real, whole story behind Hansen's disappearance and his discovery? What was his polished, black shaft?"

Ray Palmer's editorial reply to Statler's letter was as follows:

"...It is true that we searched for Mr. Hansen for all those years, and when we found him, he had this cryptic remark to make concerning his whereabouts: 'It would be best just to drop the subject.' However, we do have Mr. Hansen back doing articles for us, and not only that, but we have one book manuscript in production - one on Atlantis, and one on Lemuria. We feel sure that these will be quite sensational, and it may be they will answer a lot of unanswered questions concerning Mr. Hansen and his mysterious twelve-year silence."

As we have seen by the Hav-musuv and related accounts, hidden technological societies descended from ancient Grecia or other ancient societies, may very well have established aerospace travel several hundred, if not a few thousand, years ago.

Assuming this, once aerial travel was accomplished by ancient races such as those described by Oga-Make, William Hamilton and others, 'space' travel

would be the next logical step. There are indications that the Hav-musuvs
may have been only one of many ancient 'Terran' groups to discover 'free-
energy' (electromagnetic) propulsion, and they certainly have not been the
last. The problem is, when a segment of the human race, a scientific cabal
for instance, stumbles upon the secret of electromagnetic propulsion (or
even atomic, mercury, ion or tachyon energy drives - tachyons being an
actual faster-than- light particle recognized by quantum physicists), they
have a propensity to seclude themselves from mainstream humanity. This was
usually done, according to various accounts, out of a fear that their
technologies would be stolen and used for destructive purposes. It has only
been in recent centuries that this 'techno-imperialism' on the part of the
secret scientific fraternities has weakened, as the overall masses of
humanity have demanded their 'share' of the technological 'pie', and with
it they have also recieved the darker side of technology - machine guns,
missiles, atomic weapons - the works.

Usually man has a suspicious outlook toward his fellow man, understandably,
and this has apparently led many such sub- terranean cultures to develop
their technologies in secret. Some hidden societies such as the MIB or 'Men
In Black' have been especially defensive of intrusion and have used a type
of 'psychological terrorism' in order to keep their secrets hidden from
those on the surface, especially now that the technologies of the
'International' societies are becoming more refined. This defensiveness and
paranoia on the part of the MIB might be explained by their own guiltiness
which stems from their ancient associations with the serpent races, and the
subsequent mental control which the reptilians have established throughout
their own and other 'collaborative' societies. Many of the MIB' however are
prisoners of environmental influence and cannot be condemned for being
'born' into such a society (we refer here to the 'humanoid' MIB, although
androidal and even reptilian 'Men In Black' have also been encountered).
There is no telling how many times such a scenario (of a society

discovering the utilization of electro- magnetic energy and subsequently dis-connecting themselves from mainstream society) has run its course throughout the millennia.

As for the 'Men In Black', which according to researchers like John Keel are an 'Illuminati-like' secret society who may be collaborating with the malevolents (reptilians), their Black Automobiles have been seen entering and leaving underground areas, like for instance--according to one witness--a particular mountain near a road that runs between Hopland and Lakeport California, a road on which many automobiles including government vehicles have allegedly disappeared throughout the years.

The Haitians refer to these large black automobiles, which have sometimes been seen 'apparently' operating without a visible driver, as the 'Zobops'. The superstitious Haitians, many of whom are into Voodoo and serpent worship themselves, refer to the Zobops as a race of sorcerers, and add that if one sees one of these large black automobiles apparently operating without a driver that they had better leave it alone. As we have suggested, there are also many cases which suggest that many of the so-called 'Men In Black' are not human at all.

But whether good or evil, there are apparently numerous societies--many of them highly advanced technologically and many of them very ancient--who have hidden themselves away from mainstream surface societies, again for either benevolent or malevolent reasons. There is, in fact, evidence that such high-tech ancient cultures did exist in ancient times:

Yves Naud, in his book "UFO'S AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS IN HISTORY," records actual accounts of ancient metallurgy factories, as well as documented evidence that the ancients were very familiar with atomic sciences. He states that: "...The manufacture of metal objects (a very advanced form of metallurgy would be necessary in the construction of machines or aerospace craft - Branton) presupposes the existence of appropriate factories. In

spite of the fact that the modern mind draws back from this conclusion, we are forced to accept the evidence. Dr. Korioun Meguertchian, brought to light a foundry where the Ancients worked copper, lead, zinc, manganese, steel, etc. Scientists who were doubtful of the existence of blast furnaces now have material proof: twenty-five of these constructions have been discovered, but it is calculated that there must have been at least two hundred..."

These ancient scientists as we've indicated also seem to have made persistent efforts to hide their knowledge from irresponsible persons, although some of this ancient knowledge apparently did fall into the wrong hands, if certain accounts of ancient nuclear explosions are to be believed. Yves Naud reveals: "We again encounter traces of the antique atomic sciences in India. The Brahman treatises VAISESIKE and NYAYA, the sacred book YOGA VASISCHTA, all speak of the structure of matter: 'There are vast worlds within the voids of each atom, as diversified as dust in the rays of sunlight.'

"Being wiser than we are, and aware of the danger that atomic force represented, the Ancients divulged none of the secrets of that science to the profane, in order that the atom would not be used for destructive ends. 'It would be the greatest of sins,' a Chinese wrote, a thousand years or more ago, 'to disclose the secret of our art to soldiers.'

"Antique people knew about the atom, but were they capable of producing an atomic explosion? Scientists spent a long time wondering about this question until the discovery of the DRONA PARVA, a Hindu text which recounts the explosion of an atomic bomb:

"'A flaring projectile with the brilliance of a flame without smoke, was launched. A great darkness suddenly obscured the skies. Clouds thundered in the uppermost air, releasing a downpour of blood. Burned by the heat of this arm, the world appeared shaken by fever.'

"...The physicist, Frederick Soddy, asks: 'In these old tales, can't we see some justification of the belief that prior representatives of a forgotten race of men not only achieved the level of knowledge that we have so recently attained, but even a power that we do not yet have?' Indeed, traces of ARTIFICIAL radioactivity have been detected in various parts of the world in the course of diggings into antique sites. In India a skeleton was exhumed which revealed a powerful intensity of radioactivity. This would tend to confirm the theory of atomic explosions in prehistory." Mr. Naud concludes.

Daniel Cohen, in his book "THE ANCIENT VISITORS" (Doubleday & Co. Inc., New York. 1976), also relates an account taken from an ancient text concerning what might have been aerial craft developed by an old race: "A number of ancient epics from India contain descriptions of fiery flying chariots. There are lines like this one, 'Bhima flew with his Vimana on an enormous ray which was brilliant as the sun and made a noise like the thunder of a storm.'"

Yves Naud related still other accounts suggesting that ancient Terrans did in fact attempt space travel...successfully:

"A CHINESE ON THE MOON 4,300 YEARS BEFORE THE RUSSIANS AND THE AMERICANS - The ancient people, making use of their astronomical knowledge, may have been able to launch out into the exploration of space.

"'The way was long, and as if enveloped in darkness,' explains Chu Yan, a Chinese poet of the third century B.C. Chinese tradition narrates the extraordinary adventure of Hou Yih, an engineer of the Emperor Yao, who decided, 4,300 years ago, to go to the moon with a 'celestial bird.' In the course of the flight, the bird indicated to the traveler the exact movements of the rising, the apogee, and the setting of the sun. Hou Yih thereafter explained that he 'sailed up the current of luminous air.' Could this current have been the exhaust of a rocket?

"'He no longer perceived the rotary movement of the sun,' the narrator points out. Effectively, contemporary astronauts have noted that, in space, it was not possible to discern the diurnal passage of the sun. And what did the Chinese engineer observe on the moon? He saw 'an horizon which appeared frozen.' To protect himself from the glacial air, he built the 'Palace of the Great Cold.' His wife, Chang Ngo, left to join him on the satellite, which she described as 'a luminous sphere, brilliant as glass, of an enormous size, and very cold.'"

If one such flight to the moon was successful, then we must assume that many others followed. Actually, Yves Naud quotes another ancient legend from China which suggests that at one point a great 'space race' to explore and colonize nearby planets was a reality, and that as a result of a perverted race of troglodytes the world was thrown into a dark ages which led to an almost complete loss of contact and communication between the other-planetary colonists and the ancient world. Quoting from the legend:

"...The Mao-tse were (a) perverted race which had taken refuge in the caverns. It is said that their descendants still live in the outlying areas of Canton. Then, under the influence of Tchu-Yeo, they stirred up trouble throughout the world, and it became ridden with highwaymen. The lord Chan-Ty (a king of the so-called 'divine' dynasty) saw that the people had lost every vestige of virtue. And so he ordered Tchang and Lhy to cut all communication between heaven and earth. From that time on there was no more going up nor coming down."

In connection to the above, it may not be any coincidence that John A. Keel states on pp. 93-94 of his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books, N.Y., 1975 paperback edition) the following concerning certain UFO witnesses: "...In some cases, ancient lettering like Greek or Chinese appears on the object. The effect is the same. Months, even years, later

the same percipient may again see the same numbers or letters on an
object..."

From the ancient text, the BRIHAT KAHTA, we read how the ancient inhabitants of INDIA were aware of the flying craft WHICH HAD BEEN
DEVELOPED BY CERTAIN GREEKS who were very possessive of their scientific
and mechanical knowledge. In the ancient account we read:

"Padmavit explains that Queen Vasavadotta wishes to fly in a chariot to
visit the (other parts of) earth. Vasantoke, the Master of Entertainment,
broke into a laugh and told her: 'The women servants of the king have
exactly that same desire. I have told them to suspend a swing between two
high poles and to use this to go to and fro in the air. And if the queen
wishes these aerial voyages, then she must content herself in the same
fashion!' Everybody started to laugh, but Rumanavit cut in, 'That is quite
enough joking,' he said, 'now let us look at the facts.' 'We are talking in
the void,' Yangandharayame interrupted. 'That is a problem for the
artisans.'

"Rumanavit convoked the carpenters and gave them strict injunction to build
a flying machine at once. The corps of artisans joined together and after a
long period of shuffling about in an effort to avoid the whole problem,
they finally sent their delegators, trembling in fear, to find Rumanavit.
'We know of four sorts of machines,' they told him, 'those made of water,
those made of air, those made of dust, and those composed of a great many
pieces. But as far as flying machines are concerned, we have never even
seen one. The Yavanas (Greeks) are the ones who know about them.'

"Then a Brahmin spoke of a carpenter, Pukrasaka, whom the King had told
(of) the existence of a certain Vicvita, who was mounted upon a mechanical
cock. The foreign ambassadors whispered: 'We should never reveal the secret
of the flying machines to anyone whomsoever, be he artisan or other. It is
too difficult to understand for one who is NOT GREEK.'

"All of a sudden, a stranger (a Greek?) appeared. He called upon Rumanavit
to supply him with necessary material, and he built a flying chariot in
(the) form of Garuda (the eagle with a human body, the steed of 'Vishnu').
It was ornamented with flowers. The queen and her husband flew around the
world and then returned to their city..."

This account, as we can see, indicates that the ANCIENT East Indians and
Greeks were allies and were working together in the development of aerial
craft. Could this explain the apparent involvement of neo-Grecian, and
possibly 'Indian' and Mayan cultures in connection with the human
civilizations living in the various cavern systems beneath California?

There are other indications besides those that we've just mentioned which
suggest that the ancient Greeks were very steeped in the intellectual
sciences and used this knowledge to explore the unknown regions. Is it
possible that before the Grecian empire crumbled, certain members of that
society continued to carry on their own version of their civilization in
remote outposts beneath or beyond the earth? According to Judeo-Christian
history and prophecy (book of Daniel), four world 'empires' would run their
course before the Messiah Himself finally reigned as king of an
incorruptible Kingdom. The first was the Babylonian empire, second was the
Medo-Persian Empire, followed by the Grecian empire which would subdue "the
face of the whole earth" (see: Daniel 8:5,21). The last empire would be the
largest, cruelest and most oppressive, the Roman Empire. It would rise and
rule the nations, and then 'fall' in a sense although still retain
considerable control over the 'religious' world (Revelation ch. 17-18) and
then revive into a '10-horned' empire ruled by a counterfeit messiah.

The idea that the Grecian empire went about "on the face of the whole
earth" might be significant if we consider that the 'Hav-musuvs' for
instance were connected with ancient Grecia. As for the highly intellectual
nature of the Greeks, this was confirmed by the Apostle Paul, who alleged

that during his visit to Athens, Greece, "...the Atheneans and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing." (Acts 17:21). Actually, when we consider the possibility that an ancient Grecian-like race developed aerospace travel thousands of years ago and compare this with modern accounts of human UFOnauts, there are indications that a connection between the two may be found. Many modern historians attribute our present sciences to the ancient Greek philosophers. However, when the Dark Ages of Roman Inquisition came these sciences were suppressed. But what if, as some suggest, certain of the early Greek philosophical-fraternal- scientific societies discovered for themselves hidden abodes far from the oppression of mainstream society and continued to develop their sciences with the freedom and creativity that only such hidden colonies could provide?

One very interesting account, which seems to indicate that hi-tech human societies on and within the earth did in fact colonize other planetary bodies thousands of years ago, appeared in SEARCH magazine. The article, titled "BRACE YOURSELVES", was written by an ex-NASA employee who identified himself only as 'The Doc'. His account appeared in the Winter, 1988-89 issue of that magazine. This ex-NASA employee related at the beginning of the article two very remarkable things that he'd heard while working at NASA. One of them included the discovery that the sun's surface may not be a region of continuous thermonuclear activity as has commonly been believed. Instead, scientists had found that it appeared to be in essence a tremendous electromagnetic dynamo or sphere which in turn generates the electromagnetic fields of the planets. In other words it seemed to be more of a gigantic electrical 'light' or 'sphere' than a gigantic thermonuclear reactor, although nuclear reactions might play a part, but not nearly to the extent that many believe.

Some have alleged that the 'heat' experienced from the solar orb on a

planets' surfaces is not so much determined by their proximity to the sun,
but more by the amount and type of atmosphere with which the solar
radiations and rays interact to produce friction and heat. In simple terms,
the sun is not 'hot' in the sense that most believe, but the solar flares
and explosions taking place on the surface of the sun are more consistent
with tremendous electrical 'arcs' than with nuclear explosions. The other
'revelation' he received from other NASA employees was that the U.S. Navy
has for several year been making regular
reconnaissance-observation trips
to monitor alien 'bubble-cities' on the ocean floor.

Some years afterwards, while practicing homeopathic medicine in Phoenix,
Arizona in 1984, 'The Doc' met a young man who had come into his office to
pick up some 'UFO photos' he had loaned to a different doctor on a previous
visit. The ex- NASA employee struck up a conversation with the young man.
Following is an excerpt from the conversation which ensued between the
young man and 'The Doc' during that visit. The young man said, after
talking to 'The Doc' about the photos:

"So, do you know anything about UFO's?"

"Only what I've read since the 1950's and hear tell by others who have had
encounters. How about yourself?"

"Well, there are such craft now in our atmosphere with bases underground
and underwater. One group is very advanced and can take you anywhere in the
universe."

"Should Einstein be upset to hear that?" I thought about it for awhile.

"There is a whole science concerning traveling above the speed of light.
These people are so advanced that most of the world is not ready to
understand or appreciate their values and their scientific attainment."

"Well, no matter how advanced their technology, spiritually they have the
same plight as we. We are all spiritual brothers and sisters and must solve

the mystery of returning to our Source."

He looked at me penetratingly and continued.

"When I was eight years old and playing with a friend out in a field, a craft came down, landed not far from us and a man and woman came out and walked up to us, smiling and calling us by name. They seemed to know all about me, what school I was going to, what subjects I liked best, and they told me that they would every so many years return and visit with me. They also said that they wanted me to do well in school."

"Did they return?" I asked, smiling, half in disbelief.

"Yes, surprisingly, they did. About five years later. I was about thirteen or fourteen. They told me that I was one of them and I was put on this planet to help them someday in the future."

"Incredible!" I played along with this.

"You haven't heard the best part. I was nineteen and was driving one night up through a wooded area in Connecticut, and suddenly this saucer swooped down over my car. I almost drove off the highway I was so shocked. It paced me, staying just above the car, and this voice came over my car radio speakers, but my radio wasn't even on! This voice knew my name and asked a number of times, 'Dave (pseudonym), when will you return home? You have been gone so long.'

"I was really shaken up by this, and then they somehow lifted my car off the highway and took me over a hill and brought me back down on the same highway, without my tires even squealing. They finally said that they would return again someday.

"I stopped at the first public phone and phoned my parents in Vermont. When my mother answered I was so shaken and anxious over the possibility of my parents having not told me the truth, I didn't bother to tell her what had happened on the highway. 'Mom, who am I?'

"'Why, Dave, you're my son.'

"'Mother, who am I really? How did I get into this world?'

"'Son, you got into this world just like other boys. I delivered you in a hospital.'

"'Mom, I don't believe it. Over and over I have been visited by people in starships who, somehow, know me. They say I am supposed to help them someday. Their ship just came down over my car, they called me by name and toyed with me about when I would come home to them someday. And then they picked up my car off the highway and gave me quite a shocker of a ride. I'm different, aren't I. I want to hear the truth.'

"There was a long silence at the other end of the phone."

"'All right. We were going to tell you someday as you have continued to mention these kind of things. Your father and I found you and your sister one evening as we were walking out behind the cabin like we did every evening after dinner. We found you and your sister wrapped in a blanket nestled between some boulders up on the hillside. We couldn't believe what we saw. You both were dressed in shiny one-piece suits. You were about a year old. We asked around and could not find anyone that might know your parents. We figured that you had been abandoned but we both had the strongest impulse to take care of you both until someone came into town and asked about you.'"

I was now shaking my head. "And have you continued to be visited by your friends?"

"Yes. More frequently, like a calendar."

"Where are they from?" He had me going now.

"Are you familiar with the Seven Sisters constellation?"

"I don't think so."

"It's also called the Pleiades constellation."

"Why are they, YOU here?"

"They won't interfere for the most part with the social problems and

destiny of the Earth. It's a policy of theirs."

I was standing up now looking sad, "I'm sorry to hear that..."

"The Doc" then gave him a checkup, since the young man had originally come in for back problems. After he had informed the doctor that his back no longer bothered him, he told "The Doc" that he had to rush to catch a flight to Switzerland, and left the clinic.

"As I was turning into my office," the Doc continued, "one of the chiropractic physicians called as he was walking towards me down the hall carrying an X-ray.

"'Look at this X-ray. This guy is really different.'

"I looked at it. 'Two extra cervical vertebrae.'

"'Also abnormally low vital signs (blood pressure, pulse). Not sure about the placement of the organs either.'

"I looked at the helpless expression on my associate's face. 'Friend of yours?'

"'The guy that just left to catch a flight to Switzerland.'

"I found myself looking down an empty hallway, far off into the distance..."

In his book "LIGHT YEARS" (Morgan Entekin Books., Atlantic Monthly Press., N.Y. 1987), Gary Kinder reveals that the Swiss contactee Eduard 'Billy' Meier was told by the star travelers he allegedly encountered that 'they' were from the Pleiades, some 430 light-years from earth. The Pleiades are a relatively nearby 'open' star cluster consisting of hundreds of stars, and according to scientists the sun (or Sol) itself and some of its neighbors revolve around Alcyon, the central star of the Pleiades cluster. However, the Pleiades are a relatively young system of stars which are unlikely to have developed life of their own and, in fact, the Pleiadeans claim that they are not native to that part of the galaxy. The Pleiadeans claimed to have 'terra-formed' certain planets in that sector to support life and that their actual place of origin IS MUCH CLOSER TO EARTH, in the Lyra systems,

some 30-or-so light years from our Sol-ar system. In other words, they migrated outwards from the general direction of the earth.

The Pleiadeans according to Meier look remarkably, almost exactly, like us although many of them are allegedly 'Nordic' appearing, some with blonde hair and others with darker shades. They number only a little more than 500 million on their Terra- formed planet of Erra, in the 'Taygeta' system of the Pleiades. This suggests that they have probably been living on that planet for a relatively short period of time as compared with the inhabitants of the earth, who number over 7 billion.

'They' also claim to have horses, cows, rabbits, fish, and other 'Terran' life-forms roaming about on their planet. This strongly suggests that the ancestrage of the Lyran-Pleiadeans and those on earth are intimately linked via ancient civilization, and in fact Meier was told that 'their' ancient lineage does in fact converge with that of earth's ancient inhabitants. When we consider that the Pleiadeans originally came from Lyra, which is much closer to planet earth, and consider the remarkable similarities between terran and Lyran-Pleiadean life, then one might wonder if Lyra itself might have been originally colonized by ancient explorers such as the Hav-musuvs, or by other civilizations such as the Mayas, Greeks, Chinese or Eastindians who according to many sources all possessed aerial and/or interplanetary exploratory craft a few thousand years ago. There is incidentally ANOTHER GROUP of 'extraterrestrials' who have made themselves known to various contactees and who claim to be tied-in with the Pleiadeans AND ancient earth, suggesting an even greater possibility that these as well as the Pleiadeans had their genesis originally on (ancient) earth thousands of years ago. Could planet earth be the original 'seed' from which all sentient life in the universe proceeded?

To be honest, there have been many claims -- mostly through so-called "channeled" information -- which would have us to believe that the Earth

was originally colonized by beings from other worlds. We are of the opposite opinion, however, and suggest that much of the inhabited sectors of this galaxy were colonized by the many expeditions which, "unofficial" history tells us, were sent outward from earth by several hidden societies who had attained the ability to initiate interplanetary or interstellar travel throughout the past 3 or 4 thousand years, in post-diluvian times.
The "other side" in this argument may present all the evidence they can gather to support their theory, however they must allow us the same privilage. We feel that if we are to suggest that planet earth was the original life-seed of the galaxy, then we have the duty to compile the evidence to support this theory, so most if not all of the information contained in these files is information which we have gathered in support of the above thesis and we make no apologies.

We present this possibility not because of any egotistical desire to place planet earth above any other 'world', but simply because it seems to be the one explanation which fits with all of the accounts given in this File.
This 'other' spacefaring group who are allegedly tied-in with the Pleiadeans claim to come from the Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridanus star systems, which are two of the nearest SOL-type star systems in this sector of the galaxy.

According to Meier, a great interplanetary battle and mass human exodus took place ages ago within the Lyran system, and as a result a large percent of the human inhabitants were forced to evacuate their planet within that system after many of their ancestors were apparently killed in the war. Meier was not told, to our knowledge, just who the 'attackers' were, but another 'contactee' claims that the attackers in the 'Lyran wars' were none other than the interstellar parasites known to us as the 'Grays'.
Some who have been abducted against their will by the grays have even been shown holographic recordings of such an interplanetary war, as if the grays

in their leviathan pride were parading their supposed invincibility to
their frightened and confused abductees.

THE SECRETS OF THE MOJAVE
(Or, The Conspiracy Against Reality) -- Page #2

[7th edition]

Compiled by 'The Group' -- Edited by 'Branton'

---

continued from Page 1 .....

As a result of this war, according to Meier, a leader by the name of
Pleiore allegedly led a mass exodus of surviving refugees from the Lyran
system in an effort to reach and colonize the Pleiades, the Hyades and
Vega. Even today as we've seen previously, some 'Contactees' have
reportedly encountered the modern-day Vegans, as well as the Pleiadeans.
Whether Tau Ceti was colonized as a result of this exodus, or whether it
was an original 'link' in an apparent colonization by ancient Eartheans of
the Lyran system, is uncertain. It is interesting however that, when viewed
from earth, the three constellations of Taurus (Pleiades), Cetus, and
Eridanus are ADJACENT to each other and in the same sector of the sky. At
this point in time, Meier was told, the Pleiadeans were part of a union of
interstellar colonists and civilizations numbering over 127 billion humans.
One interesting thing that Meier was told is that the 'Nordics' or
'Pleiadeans' were approximately 3000 YEARS advanced over us in
technological development! (This extreme closeness in development when
compared to the multi-billion year history of the galaxy may seem highly
unusual, as well as the fact that nearly all human cultures in this sector
of the universe who have contacted eartheans claim to be no more than a few
thousand years advanced over us. The most likely explanation is that human
life in this part of the galaxy appeared on one single world and quickly
spread out to other systems, adapting themselves to their new environments,

especially after "hyperspace" travel became a reality).

Are there any other accounts that might support the above scenario?

In the Spring, 1991 issue of "UFO JOURNAL OF FACTS" (Box 17206., Tucson, AZ 85710), researcher Forest Crawford gives a very remarkable description of a crash-recovery of a disk which was reported by a former deep-level government employee who Crawford refers to only as 'Oscar'. For reasons which should be obvious, 'Oscar's' last name was not given. His story, as quoted by Crawford, is as follows:

> "'...The eggs had their typical lack of firmness and the sausage tasted more like greasy rope than pork links. The order to mobilize saved me from this breakfast experiment. We proceeded down six flights of stairs below the COMTRAPAC submarine base in San Diego to 'shoot-the-tubes.' After placing a few pieces of jewelry in a container I climbed into the cylinder to travel the tunnels to an unknown assignment. I wondered what was so important to upgrade our pay from E-3 to E-6 before we left and besides that, we could not even finish breakfast.
>
> "'As I am told of our departure, a familiar uneasy feeling comes over me. When you push down on the accelerator in your car, one can feel the tug of inertia sinking you into the seat. When you travel the tubes there is no feeling of motion but you know when the door opens you will be in another place hundreds, even thousands of miles away. For some comfort I checked to see if the watch hidden in my pocket was still there. I quickly looked to see if it is still running. It seems to be working normally, so why no jewelry? Because of electrical charge buildup perhaps?
>
> "The soft clang of the door opening made me tense again. I did not even feel us stop! Peeking at the watch I noted only 30 minutes had passed. We must be in California, Nevada or Arizona, I thought. As I stepped from the windowless capsule I heard a

military policeman murmur 'Turners' Rangers.' Our reputation had preceded us. As I readorned my jewelry the first surprise of this assignment was about to come.

"'A high-ranking Naval O.S.S. Officer informs us that we will not be allowed above ground while in North Dakota. NORTH DAKOTA! Several of us were led to a large hanger-like room that had been quickly set up to function as a laboratory. Resting on heavy jack stands in the middle of the room was a large disk- shaped craft. The chief scientist present was introduced as Professor Bear. As his briefing and some discussion proceeded, I rapidly developed rapport with this talented, open minded and gentle man.

"'The craft had crashed near Phoenix, Arizona and was moved to this North Dakota base. Two dead alien bodies with fatal radiation exposure were found outside the craft. I reflected on my O.S.S. Training for crash retrieval and remembered thinking. 'Why bother, we will never get a chance to be involved in anything that exciting.' Well, not only was I involved, I was the security team leader. This meant that when the craft was opened I would be the first one inside! After all, one does not send in a high ranking officer or a chief scientist to possibly encounter an alien booby trap or extraterrestrial virus. Come to think of it, the prospects did not excite me either. As Professor Bear prepared his ultrasonic sound generators for opening the craft, my apprehension turned to intensity; after all, this was what my training was for.

"'As 'the Bear' tuned his equipment the smooth solid metal surface of the craft began to ripple like when you throw a stone in the water. When the ripples seemed to gain harmonic stability the now liquid metal parted in a circular iris-like fashion. As I stepped inside I noticed a fresh pine scent and a strange smoothness to everything. The interior was rounded off and continued with no seams or rivets. It was as if the walls, floor

and ceiling were formed out of one piece of metal. Even a table in the center of the craft looked as though it had been pushed up out of the floor. What appeared to be control panels had no knobs, switches or dials. There were strange symbols highlighting these futuristic yet simple consoles.

"'The outside of the craft had no apparent damage yet the interior showed some distortion, possibly from the crash. Next to one of the panels I could see something that would challenge my training and change my perceptions of reality forever. The craft was just another piece of hardware, but seated next to the panel was a human! It's gender was obviously male. Aside from his unusual dress he could have walked past you at a grocery store and not command much attention. Upon noticing some injuries about his head I instinctively and quickly moved toward him to help. His skin was a bronze color, reminiscent of Mediterranean or South American cultures. His hair was similarly brown and very short in a Roman or crew style cut. The only real difference in appearance from earth humans were that his ears were slightly pointed. He reminded me of pictures of Quetzalcoatl, the deity of the ancient Toltecs (Note: This mythic being which was also known as the 'feathered serpent' may have been either human or serpentine, depending on the different 'depictions' given by the ancient Mayas, Toltecs, etc. - Branton).

"'He was conscious and in great pain. One leg was partially pinned by the shifting interior. I was examining cuts on his cheek and lip when I first touched him. An overwhelming feeling of compassion came over me as I heard his voice in my head. I could understand him clearly even though his mouth did not move. The communication was strictly telepathic..."

Note: In this case he mean 'empathic'. There is little evidence that actual mind-to-mind 'thought reading' is a reality, at least without the aid of sophisticated technology. Even if it were possible the 'words' formed in

the mind of the human encountered by 'Oscar' would most likely be in a
language completely unfamiliar to him. Most people who experience this
phenomena claim that 'thought words' are not involved, but that so-called
'telepathy' instead involves the empathic 'feelings' or 'images' BEHIND
these words. Emotions are the most common 'universal language' between the
various different human races wherever they may be. Many experts claim that
'words' make up only about twenty percent of the actual 'communication'
which passes between people. Sometimes body language, facial expressions,
feelings, eye contact, and attitudes tell more about what a person is
thinking than mere 'words' can. This is because humans have a duel physical
and spiritual nature. Just as an astronomer can determine the chemical
makeup of a star by looking at it's spectrograph, human beings are like
'lights' in themselves who can to a large extent be 'interpreted' by others
who are sensitive to the feelings, expressions and words-attitudes which
they are projecting. For instance emotions, sight, and even thoughts result
from a combination of the physical and spiritual natures of human beings.
So with this interjection, we now continue with 'Oscar's' account:

> "'I perceived his fear of being harmed and told him that I would
> not let anyone hurt him. Suddenly, a voice from the doorway
> refocused my attention on the duties at hand.
>
> "'I called back that we had a live one. The craft filled with
> gloved and masked medical personnel to help free the occupant. He
> was quickly carried outside and placed on a gurney. I remarked
> that he felt heavy for his size and a few others that had
> assisted agreed. As the alien was whisked off for medical
> attention, Professor Bear examined the inside of the craft. He
> found what he thought was a star map depicting the constellation
> Eridanus and wondered if that might be where the alien was from.
> After a brief discussion concerning the nature of the
> communications, Bear asked me to accompany him to the medical

lab. As we talked along the way I referred to the alien being as 'Hank.' The professor asked if that was the name the alien had given me.

"I explained that it was not and that I had chosen that nickname based on it's native American reference to a 'troubled spirit.' The professor smiled and said, 'Hank it is,' and the name seemed to immediately stick. In the antiseptic, impersonal medical room Hank's discomfort was compounded by his complete undressing. While still in great pain he was examined from head to toe. No stone was left unturned, so to speak. They treated him as if he were a baby of some rare animal species being first born into captivity. It became evident that Hank could not communicate with everyone involved so I was asked to be translator. I had no trouble understanding that the normal anesthetics we were administering had little or no effect. Suddenly, with Hank's discomfort still a concern, everyone's attention became divided between the being and a new person arriving on the scene.

"'This new person was obviously important yet seemed to make everyone uneasy. Even Hank recoiled in fear when he came close. He barked a few stern orders and several people, myself included, marched into a nearby conference room. The man introduced himself as Frank Drake and told us he was the head of the operation. The reports would hence forth be titled 'Project OSMA' (with an 'S'). As the sound of his continued briefing faded into a day-dream, I thought about how my regimented life had just jumped track and was now speeding off in a totally new direction...'

Forest Crawford, commenting on the incident, states:

"This extraordinary story, according to the witness, is not fiction. Oscar is a simple country person from rural Missouri where he lives with his wife, three children, and a menagerie of stray animals. His life is seemingly uncomplicated and unhurried. However, his eyes reflect a clarity indicative of inner knowledge

and understanding.

"We first came to meet this man as the result of a lead from nuclear physicist and renowned Ufologist, Stanton Friedman. At the 'Show-Me UFO Conference 1989' in St. Louis, Friedman asked Bruce Widaman, State Director of Missouri MUFON, if he would attempt to locate a witness that called responding to the 'Unsolved Mysteries' show on the Roswell crash. The person in question had possibly been involved in a crash retrieval while in the military. The tip had come from a former neighbor of Oscar's.

"Widaman of course agreed to follow up since Friedman felt that the witness did not have a phone. So with little else than a name, town, and rumor to go on, the search began. Widaman and Alex Horvat, Public Information Officer for Missouri MUFON, arrived in the small town near St. Louis after dark. After questioning a girl at a local convenience mart no further leads were found. Horvat suggested checking the local bar. This produced a description of a front yard that might be that of the elusive witness. After driving up and down the lane several times, one yard seemed more appropriate than the others so they hesitantly stopped. Stepping from the car into the country night proved harrowing enough as several large dogs snarled and barked from the surrounding darkness. Widaman was further unnerved when a large black dog began licking his hand as he knocked on the door. Not knowing whether he was being greeted or tasted by the animal, Widaman was relieved to see someone answer. After a brief explanation of who or what our investigations were, an invitation to sit and talk came as a positive sign. The stranger said he did not know where 'Bill,' the name given Friedman, was, but that he was his brother. After Widaman and Horvat explained their purpose and some of their feelings and ideas he finally conceded that he was in fact the man they were looking for. He explained that his real name was Oscar and that the name 'Bill' had been given so he would know where any inquiries were coming from.

"As Oscar told the story that began this article it became obvious that, because of his military background, the name given was for his protection. The account unfolded further to reveal horrible injustices to Hank and to Oscar himself. At the direction of Drake the team conducted medical experiments such as spinal taps, marrow sampling, taking organ specimens and other exploratory surgery on Hank WITHOUT anesthesia. Oscar had spent many hours over three months communicating with and growing close to the alien. One day he stepped between Drake and Hank with his .45 cal. pistol drawn and demanded an end to the torture. Drake withdrew but the next morning Oscar had new orders to depart immediately for Saint Albans Hospital in Radford, Va., where he was incarcerated for debriefing. He remained isolated for several months until the efforts of Lt.(?) Charles Turner, Oscar's Commanding Officer, got him to move to a psychiatric ward. His family, who had now been out of touch with him for almost three months, was told that Oscar had suffered a head injury during a submarine accident. After spending time under psychiatric care, which would damage his military record, he was oddly enough given an honorable discharge.

"After having returned to civilian life he and his father embarked on a hiking trip to North Dakota. They purposely entered the restricted area surrounding the base where Oscar had been stationed. Perimeter patrol picked them up for removal from the area. While in their company Oscar asked how Hank was doing. One of the guards confided that the alien had died several months earlier.

"The next trip out to the country included myself and David Rapp, a physicist with 13 years experience in the aerospace industry and also Director of Investigations for Missouri MUFON. Because of our backgrounds in science the discussion focused on technical

questions about Oscar's experiences..."

As for the alleged home of 'Hank's' people, Crawford states:

"The pattern from the panel inside the ship was confirmed by Rapp to match stars of the constellation Eridanus as seen FROM EARTH. It was later confirmed by Hank that the stars of origin of his people were Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani. In later sessions Oscar discussed some reasons for the presence of the aliens. He said THEY DO NOT LIKE THE SITUATION WITH SOME OF THE SMALL GREY ALIENS (emphasis ours - Branton). He corrected us when we used the term 'grey' and said that they are actually white. The Tau Cetians feel that the abductions being carried out by some of the Greys ARE A GREAT INJUSTICE TO HUMANITY. 'THEY ARE A PARASITIC RACE THAT HAS AND IS PREYING ON HUMAN CIVILIZATIONS THROUGHOUT THE UNIVERSE,' Oscar relayed. He added that our government's involvement with the grays IS VERY DANGEROUS AND OUT OF CONTROL... Oscar is ADAMANT that the bug people (i.e. Oscar's term for these creatures - Branton) are using HUMAN FLUIDS FOR SUSTENANCE. They feed by immersing their arms in vats and/or rubbing the fluids on their bodies. HE CLAIMS THAT THEY ARE ALSO KIDNAPPING CHILDREN..."

To our knowledge 'Oscar' had in no way at the time been in contact with John Lear nor any other researcher who has alleged this exact same thing. Oscar's claim that these creatures are more whitish or albino in color would seem consistent with accounts concerning SOME branches of the 'serpent race'.

As Oscar alleges, not all 'grays' have been described as having the same coloring. Some have been described as plain gray, others blue-gray, gray-green, or grayish white! One source suggests that the 'coloring' has a direct connection with the amount of 'protein formula' which they have access to. Also, Oscar's reference to the 'bug people' may be based on the

fact that the reptilian branch known as the grays and others branches of the 'serpent race' are often said to resemble 'praying mantis' like creatures in that their eyes are sometimes bug-like and protruding, and their long arms which often reach down below their knees often appear mantis-like when in their folded or reposed position - elbows pointed downwards and clawed-hands positioned above. In fact, some of the early saurians such as the Tyrannosaurus Rex kept their arms in such a position, elbows pointed down, although many of the modern sauroids possess arms which are now much longer. But a more likely explanation is one that has been given by researcher Ray Keller. Keller's sources indicate that reptilian grays from Reticuli have created a sub-race by assimilating genetic materials from another intelligent (and malevolent) alien species of Insectoids. Therefore some of the "grays" being observed by abductees may actually be reptilian-insectoid genetic hybrids. John Lear stated in his infamous UFO document (which he posted on the Paranet Computer Bulletin Board) that some of the beings recovered from the earlier crashed disks were mantis-like and reptilian- skinned.

The possibility of little children being abducted and used for their 'secretions' and body organs is almost too horrible to contemplate. There MAY be other indications that such is the case, whether one chooses to believe it or not. For instance:

1) Bill English, son of an Arizona state legislator and a former Green Beret commander allegedly viewed the top- secret "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13" years after he investigated a downed aircraft which radioed an encounter with a UFO, and whose occupants were later found mutilated. He stated that this secret document contained eyewitness descriptions of children who had been abducted by 'grey' type entities, one of them being abducted on a farm right in front of the parents, and never seen again.

2) The Aug. 1940 issue of NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC detailed the disappearance of 30 children and their teachers in some catacombs below the island of Malta. Sources contemporary to the event stated that they had entered a 'burial' chamber in the third or lowest level of the 'Hypogeum of Hal Salflienti', an orifice which was rumored to lead to 'deeper' catacombs. The ancient catacombs were discovered below the small village of Casal Paula in 1902 when workmen literally fell into it while digging. They discovered over 30,000 bones and evidence of ancient human sacrifice conducted by an old Neolithic race. Witnesses to the disappearance said that a sudden 'cave-in' had blocked the opening after the last child had gone through, but the rope they used to tie themselves to the lower room was found to be clean cut, and many reported hearing the crying and wailing of children from below ground weeks after the disappearance. According to researcher Riley Crabb of the 'Borderland Sciences Research Foundation', a British Embassy employee by the name of Miss Louis Jessup entered the 'lower catacombs' a few days before the disappearance, catacombs which she described as being immense. She allegedly encountered a sudden and mysterious "wind" which blew out her candle, following which she felt something 'wet and slippery' brush past her. Needless to say she left the scene in a hurry. Nevertheless, this account indicates how children sometimes tend to 'disappear' in the presence of aerial or subsurface phenomena.

3) John Lear also claims -- based upon accounts given to him by several contacts of his in the intelligence community -- that there is evidence that a percentage of America's missing children have been taken by these creatures (the Grays), suggesting that the 'aliens' largely prey on the weak and defenseless among the human race. It is uncertain however what percentage of 'missing children' might be involved here. Lear, in his 'Press Release' of June 3, 1988, stated in reference to human abductees and victims of human mutilation: "The various parts of the body are taken to

various underground laboratories, one of which is known to be near the small New Mexico town of Dulce. This jointly occupied (CIA-Alien) facility has been described as enormous, with huge tiled walls that 'go on forever'. Witnesses have reported huge vats filled with amber liquid with parts of human bodies being stirred inside... he secretions obtained are then mixed with hydrogen peroxide and applied on the skin (of the grays) by spreading or dipping parts of their bodies in the solution. The body absorbs the solution, then excretes the waste back through the skin." (like REPTILES excrete waste through the shedding of their 'skins' - Branton) This would confirm 'Oscar's' claims to this effect.

(4) Researcher William Cooper, who was formerly a chief Petty Officer and Intelligence Worker in the Pacific Naval fleet, pointed out at the 1989 MUFON Conference in Las Vegas that over 3000 children disappear without a trace yearly in one part of Manhattan alone. We might relate this to other obscure though evident indications that Manhattan literally sits atop vast underground caverns which have been confirmed by different sources, including CON EDISON when they broke into a vast cavity at a depth of 200 feet while drilling in a Manhattan Park. Cooper also claimed to have seen top-secret reports stating that sections of human bodies were found stored on disks retrieved from crash-recovery sites, and that the government was extremely disturbed by this aspect of the alien activity.

5) There are hundreds, if not thousands, of accounts of women who had been a few months along in a pregnancy, most often an unexplained pregnancy, only to find after a UFO abduction experience that their babies suddenly 'disappeared'. These accounts are a reality. It is very unlikely that hundreds or thousands of women would collectively use the same 'bizarre' identical excuse if they themselves aborted a child and did not wish others to think that they did so, especially when many of these women were the ONLY one's who knew of the pregnancy.

6) Although many of the children who are allegedly abducted and never seen again are of the homeless or unwanted type, 'street' children of prostitutes, and so on -- children who will not be 'missed' as much as others -- it also appears that thousands of children who belong to middle-class families are also being abducted, IMPLANTED and returned. Since the disappearance of these would cause far more 'waves' than a child without a guardian, they are used instead for purposes of manipulation. It appears that these infernal creatures are EXTREMELY cautious and cunning, and have hidden their tracks and even their very existence well, at least up until the 1970's-1980's when 'abductions' started to make the news in a profound way.

Forest Crawford continues:

> "...He (Oscar, based on what 'Hank' communicated to him) claims that they are also kidnapping children. The Tau Cetians have been preyed upon by these aliens before and they are working with other races and communities that were also victims. ONE SUCH RACE (emphasis ours - Branton) THAT OSCAR CLAIMS WAS RUN OFF THEIR HOME PLANET BY THE BUG PEOPLE WAS WHAT WE NOW CALL THE NORDICS OR PLEIADIANS. He claims, because of his ongoing contacts, he was made aware of the Billy Meier case in Switzerland and swears that is a real contact...
>
> "I find all these comments interesting especially when you consider one investigative detail of this case. I have seen Oscar's house, his Mother's house, his work shop and truck, and at no time were any books, magazines, transcripts or movies about any subject, let alone recent UFO material, found... Could he be an avid reader of the latest and most controversial UFO documents and just be hiding them when we come over? This is highly unlikely since, without a phone, our visits were always unannounced.
>
> "...(Oscar) wants people to know that if they are contacted by the Tau Cetians (humans such as he described) to not be afraid

because they are here to help.

"This attitude is reflected in correlations with a totally independent case involving a woman near Springfield, Illinois. Jill Waldport (relates) an ongoing and very serious involvement with grey aliens. After Budd Hopkins (whose research inspired the May, 1992 CBS Network mini-series, INTRUDERS - Branton) spoke to her at length the case was recommended to John Carpenter, State Section Director of Missouri MUFON, and then to myself. The intensity and detail of the case is reminiscent of Debbie Tomies' (Cathy Davis) experiences.

"In my first interview with Jill she asked if anyone had ever been abducted/contacted by more than one race or group of aliens. I told her that it was reported with some frequency and asked her which other one she had seen with the Greys. She said it was a totally separate contact and that they did NOT like the Grays.

"When asked about their appearance she reported that they were human, approximately about five and a half feet in height, 180-200 pounds but not fat, tanned looking skin with short hair cuts that laid flat against their heads. I asked her to describe their eyes, ears, nose and mouth. She said all features were essentially normal except the nose was broad and flat and their eyes were brown. Oscar reported the weight of Hank to be 190 pounds and five feet seven inches tall, he also noted the broad, flat nose (even this aspect is not unusually 'alien' to earth, being that many of the dark races posses broad facial features - Branton).

"Jill informed me that the aliens told her they didn't like what some of the aliens were doing to her without her consent. They had come to help her learn how to overcome the DECEPTIONS of the Grays and to protect herself. They explained that she needed to psychically build a shield around herself, like a brick wall,

when they came for her. This would help keep her from being deceived by their MIND TRICKS. She tried it the next time the Grey's came or her and it 'seemed' to work."

According to many accounts, mere 'will power' does not always guarantee that one will escape the overlapping deceptions and psychic manipulations of the serpent race or the Grays. DIVINE INTERVENTION is, according to some, the only FAIL SAFE way to ensure oneself from being entangled by their deceptions, which are often deep, complex, and extremely subtle.
There are actually accounts where people on the verge of being abducted began to pray, at which point the potential abductors left the scene. Also Clifford Stone, a high- level Military officer based at Roswell, New Mexico who has received much criticism from his higher-ups for his insistence on telling the public what he knows about the Grays, says that several 'skirmishes' between U.S. troops and alien Grays broke out in the jungles of southeast Asia during the Vietnam war, some of them ending in tragedy on our side. However one case involved a soldier who was a reborn Christian, who had a girlfriend in a particular village. During one visit he came upon a landed craft and some 'Grays' that were trying to entice some of the townsfolk to take a ride -- possibly a permanent one -- aboard their ship.
The soldier came between the villagers and the Grays, and although his semi-automatic weapon had little effect against their bullet-proof uniforms, the Bible he carried and the cross he wore DID have a definite adverse and weakening effect against the intruders, which immediately left the scene. Stone also confirmed that there have been many 'dogfights' between the 'Nordics' and the 'Grays' that the government is aware of (source: article by Robert W. Boyajian in UFO UNIVERSE, Spring 1988).

In reference to 'Jill', Forest Crawford continues:

"...At this point the correlation counter in my mind was working overtime, so I decided to go for gold and ask her if they told

her where they were from. Believe it or not she replied, 'Tau Seat-eye, does that make any sense?' Later I mentioned to Oscar that I was investigating a case that involved intense interaction with Grays and Tau Cetians showing up to help. He asked where the case was from and I told him near Springfield, Illinois. He rattled off a very accurate description of Jill and said he was aware that she had been contacted.

"Horvat showed several pictures of people from the archives of ufology, one of which was Drake; Oscar immediately picked Drake's photo from the stack and one could see the anger come over his face at the sight of this man. Follow up research by Horvat produced an interesting set of circumstances. The crash in question happened in 1961. Some of you will remember that Drake headed the OZMA program, the predecessor to S.E.T.I. In 1961 Drake announced that OZMA, in it's search for intelligent extraterrestrial radio signals, would first look to the stars Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani..."

During one interview with Oscar, Crawford became concerned about the 'logistics' of a tunnel system stretching from California to North Dakota to Washington D.C., etc., attempting to correlate this with their background in science. According to what Oscar revealed to Crawford and his research companion:

"...it became evident that this was not feasible. With careful questioning it was discovered, according to Oscar, that the tunnels went only a short distance and did not actually connect to the North Dakota base. The capsule shuttle was accelerated and then a time/space window was opened. The 'exit door' of the time/space window simultaneously opened at the prescribed destination where the capsule would appear in a tunnel and decelerate."

One must wonder why an entire half hour was necessary for such an instantaneous transit, unless a tremendous speed was necessary to attain the subspace jump. There are accounts as given by researcher William Hamilton and others that some of the subterranean societies beneath

America, the Telosians for instance, possess a tube-shuttle system. From his description it appears however that the Telosians utilized actual vacu-tube shuttle tunnels which stretch for hundreds if not thousands of miles. Perhaps the early shuttle systems constructed by ancient technically-advanced societies were of this variety, and were replaced or upgraded with time/space windows later? Is it possible that the government's eventual and alleged discovery of ancient tunnels, leading to this particular subsurface colony, has led to a JOINT Telosian-American use of the ancient sub-shuttle systems? Or are the tunnels referred to by Oscar entirely U.S. government constructions? Also, a similar network of vacu-tube 'shuttle' tunnels is also said to converge below Dulce, New Mexico, according to many sources. These are allegedly used mostly by the Grays, and possibly by certain mind-controlled 'CIA-MIB' type groups who may be working for them.

"The technology (for the teleport-tunnels described by Oscar - Branton) was supposedly a combination of our own knowledge, rooted in the Philadelphia Experiment, and acquired alien technology. Oscar also talked about the geological location of time/space/dimension doors. These places allow an easy entry of extraterrestrial craft into our atmosphere. Two such large natural doorways were reported to be just northeast of Seattle, Washington and south of the Apostle Islands in Lake Superior...

"An interesting possible correlation with the predicted natural time/space windows can be found in studying patterns on special energy maps. One such map is the Bouguer gravity anomaly map. Oddly enough A FAIRLY LOCAL low gravity area can be found at... the locations mentioned by Oscar (Not only near Seattle and the Apostle Islands, but also in Missouri where Oscar claimed to have had most of his subsequent contacts- meetings with the Tau Cetians - Branton)... My research is finding some interesting patterns emerging by comparing the location of gravity anomalies, Indian reservations, military bases and cavern entrances. These specialty maps can

be purchased at great prices from GEO-SCIENCE RESOURCES., 2990 Anthony Rd.,
Burlington, NC 27215..."

One last note on the above account. William Cooper describes another
incident involving a reptilian 'gray' which was allegedly recovered from a
crash-retrieval in the southwest. Enormous efforts were taken to try to
save the 'life' of this ugly little beast (which had a 'tendency' to LIE
its way through subsequent interviews with Military Intelligence), yet when
it came to an actual HUMAN alien like 'Hank', certain people could
apparently have cared less for his/their personal welfare. Cooper also
alleged that the 'secret government' for a large part refused to ally
themselves with the 'Nordics' or human-aliens who warned them about the
malevolence of the Grays, and chose instead to go ahead and form an
alliance with the reptilian 'grays' since an Illuminati-Gray alliance would
seemingly help the cause of the power elite (serpent cults?) who were
making a 'killing' off of exploiting the masses, a practice which the Grays
themselves encouraged and assisted in. One claim is that the serpent
cultists working in the government already maintained an ages-old pact
with these draconian powers, and one can reason that because of THIS they
may have refused he advances of the 'Nordics'. Apparently these did not
desire to accept the 'conditions' required by the 'Nordics', which included
the discontinuation of nuclear weapons proliferation and the cessation of
multi-billion dollar war efforts which, according to many sources, have
also filled the pockets of the secret government (which covertly operates
through secret societies in nearly every country).

Such wars-conflicts-revolutions-etc., many believe, have been directly
influenced and orchestrated by the serpent-cult or secret-society groups.
The pathetic individuals responsible for formulating the alliance-pact with
the saurian grays (instead of with our 'Nordic' cousins who now make up an
interstellar 'Federation' of worlds very similar to the one depicted in

'Star Trek') literally sold-out our nations to 'the Beast'. Let's pray that
the situation is not irredeemable.

For one's information, a brief description of just what the 'Illuminati' is
might be helpful at this point. Many researchers suggest that the
Illuminati is a Jesuit invention or re-invention simply because Illuminati
founder Adam Weishaupt who 'started' the order in Bavaria, GERMANY was a
Jesuit. Also, the 'Scottish Rite' of Masonry which advocates the
destruction of National Sovereignties in exchange for Illuminati government
has allegedly been traced back to the Jesuit college at Clermont in Paris,
as have been other Jesuit-initiated Masonic rites. The Jesuits themselves
were founded by Ignatius Loyola, who had been previously arrested in Spain
for subversive activities as a gnostic. The 'Order' was admittedly founded
mainly for the purpose of crushing Martin Luther's Protestant movement
(which 'protested' Rome's denunciation of the plan of eternal salvation by
grace as it appears in the book of ROMANS). This is evidenced by the fact
that the Jesuit oath (which advocated the killing of Protestant men, the
cutting off of the breasts of Protestant women with shears, and the cutting
open of the wombs of Protestant women so that their unborn children could
be smashed against the rocks) - was fulfilled to the letter during the
well-documented and bloody Roman Inquisitions. These took place during the
Dark and Middle Ages of so-called 'holy' Roman Empire rule which 'began'
when the last of the Emperors or 'Pontifex Maximus' of the Roman Empire,
CONSTANTINE, declared himself to be the FIRST official Roman 'Pontiff' or
'Pope'. Constantine payed lipservice to 'Christianity' yet secretly held to
the ancient Babylonean Mystery Religion of which he himself was High Priest
or Pontifex Maxiumus, one in a long line of many which can be traced back
to Nimrod, the first King of Babylon, himself. (This statement may raise
anger in some who religiously defend man-made 'traditions', however history
is history and facts are facts).

If one doesn't believe that Constantine intended to carry on his Roman

Empire and it's conquest of the world under the veneer of 'religion', then just remember what the Roman-Spanish Conquistadors did to the Mayas under Cortez (who slaughtered over 5 million of them - see: 'TRAVELS', PBS network - Feb. 15, 1993), the Incas under Pizzaro, and the Pueblos under Coronado. The Illuminati allegedly began in ancient Babylon and is said to be a mixture of Cabalism, the ancient Babylonian 'Mystery' religion, and ancient 'Baal' worship. Their vision was the same as that of Nimrod (aka Osiris, Baal or the 'Sun god' and consort of Semiramis, Isis, or Ashtaroth respectively). Nimrod was the original king of Babylon and the builder of the Tower of Babel. Some sources allege that the CIA and the NAZI movements were tied-in to the Illuminati, and that later these two organizations under the "Cult of the All Seeing Eye" joined forces in an effort to initiate plans for a world dictatorship. Part of this would of course involve working with the Grays and other saurian species in underground bases in a joint effort to establish absolute world despotism.

The Illuminati, or the 'Serpent Cult' is allegedly infiltrating political, economic, educational and religious institutions with the help of the Grays (which have ADMITTED to some that they have been the guiding power behind witchcraft and many of the ancient occult lodges over the centuries), which have 'promised' the Illuminati a part of 'the pie' once this world is under 'their' control. This infiltration is allegedly carried out through organizations like the 'International Working Man's League', which according to World Economists such as Dr. John Coleman 'molded' Karl Marx and his future as a Communist dictator. Another key figure in the Connection between the Illuminati, Masonry and the Jesuit Lodge was the Jesuit Priest Giuseppe Mazzini, the second in command to 'Universal Pontiff' of Freemasonry Albert Pike, and who according to some 'inside' sources even went so far as to organize a branch of the Mafia known as the 'Oblonica' within one of the 22 'Palladium' lodges which were initiated to

oversee world Illuminati revolutionary activities, carefully hiding it's
connection with the Grand Lodge in England.

The Illuminati headquarters in America may be hidden within the Masonic
'House of the Temple' in Washington D.C., (Scottish Rite Headquarters)
which is curiously enough set atop the pentagram-like street layout of the
city itself. Former 33rd degree Mason and Past Master of all Scottish Rite
bodies, Evangelist Jim Shaw (P.O. Box 884., Silver Springs, FL 32668) tells
of his own defection from the cult in his book 'THE DEADLY DECEPTION'. Shaw
reveals the fact that the inside of the Scottish Rite headquarters is
FILLED with carvings, murals and many other representations of serpents!
The High Masons apparently revered the 'Serpent' symbol in what might be
considered worshipful awe. Thus the name of their ancient cult, which
William Cooper refers to as the 'Cult of the Snake' or 'Dragon', a Serpent
Cult which was very active among the ancient Gnostic (serpent) cults of
Pharaohic Egypt.

Even Gen. George Washington was a was a member of the Stone Masons Guild
early on, however when he learned that it was being infiltrated by the
Bavarian-German Illuminati he left the Lodge. This infiltration was also
confirmed by the Presidents of Yale and Harvard Universities, who
discovered that two fraternities, Yale's SKULL & BONES and Harvard's SCROLL
& KEY had been infiltrated by this German occult lodge in an attempt to
gain highly educated initiates who would be used to carry out their future
plans for world control, plans which included the destruction of nation
states to be replaced by a world dictatorship, which they called the 'New
World Order'. There are even allegations that SKULL & BONES grads helped to
finance the Communist and Nazi parties for the Illuminati's Machiavellian
world scenario which included the orchestration of world conflicts (pitting
various nations or factions against each other) for the purpose of
eventually 'beating' the nations of the earth into a global dictatorship or
NEW WORLD ORDER 'synthesis'.

If this report is beginning to sound like an over-budget Spy Movie or a Science Fiction Thriller, then... as they say, "you ain't seen nothing yet!"

The 'Knights of Malta' and the 'Club of Rome' are also, according to Conspiracy Researchers, players in the "End Game" in which the meek of the earth are the pawns. Both have advocated Genocide to curb the 'population problem' -- since a true world socialist dictatorship can only survive if the population is kept to a 'controllable' minimum. The KOM and COR are essentially outward arms or branches of the Illuminati, according to many.
There are even rumors that tunnels and Catacombs beneath Rome connect or at one time connected with others beneath the Island of Malta, and that a similar subterranean system utilized by the Western Illuminati exists beneath Washington D.C. as well.

In fact, Dr. John Coleman, in his report: 'FREEMASONRY AND THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT' (c/o World Intelligence Review., P.O. Box 507., Chalmette, LA 70044), wrote BEFORE the AIDS threat became widely known among the public, that a secret society equivalent to todays 'Illuminati' believed that it was their duty as the self-anointed 'gods' over humanity to keep the population of the world from getting out of control so that they could be more easily controlled. These ancient 'Alchemists', Coleman alleges, were responsible for the Black Plague and other scourges which killed millions.
He was convinced that they were preparing to wipe away millions more through 'viral' warfare.

According to Coleman (who claims to be an ex-Intelligence worker for the British Government who 'defected' when he learned the Horrible Truth), the 'Illuminati' consists of the duel lodges of Jesuitism and Freemasonry. He also documents all manner of infiltration of religious, political, and economic movements by the Illuminati of Jesuit-Freemasonry, as well as their seemingly endless manipulations of the nations by their

behind-the-scenes orchestrating of economic turmoil, revolutions and wars.

In 1988, in apparent confirmation of this, a former high- ranking military officer by the name of F. P. Farrell, Lt. Col. Retired, U.S.A.F., released a disturbing report to several 'PATRIOT' organizations which alleged this very thing. Lt. Col. Farrell was a 1st Lieutenant, Captain and Jet Fighter Pilot in Korea; and a Lieutenant Colonel and Air Liaison Officer, 1st Infantry Division ('The Big Red One') in Viet Nam. In essence, Farrell accuses the UNITED NATIONS as being a trojan-horse cover for world socialist revolution, which intends to weaken and eventually destroy the INDEPENDENCE of the American Republic.

Farrell accuses the U.N. of being a Socialist-Communist controlled organization, and names at least 13 United Nations Secretary Generals who have been Communist Nationals. It was decided long ago, Farrell states, that no-one who was loyal to the U.S. constitution was to ever be UN Secretary General. He also provided documentation that the UNITED NATIONS 'police action' into which young Americans were drafted betrayed the American troops at every turn, by intentionally leaking U.S. battle plans IN BOTH THE KOREAN AND VIETNAM WARS to the Communists. This is why, he explains, both of these no-win 'wars' were lost to the Communists. In relation to Gen. MacArthur (who interesting enough publicly predicted that World War III would be fought against aliens in space!) Farrell states that:

"When General MacArthur WOKE UP TO THE TREASON OF PRESIDENT TRUMAN and the Soviets in the United Nations, he made one of the greatest military performances ever ventured in modern warfare. His dangerous but magnificent military engagement and sea landing at 'Inchon' on Sept. 15, 1950, enabled his military forces to slaughter the communist forces, destroy their massive supply dumps, and put the Red Chinese, North Koreans, and their Soviet advisors on the run.

"MacArthur never asked for permission from the United Nations Security
Council (Soviet General Zinshehko) to perform this secret military
operation. MacArthur hand picked close and loyal military officers in doing
so, and they kept the lid on the entire operation. Originally, our forces
were to never win any battles as planned by the Soviet Generals at the
United Nations. But General MacArthur REALIZED THE TREASON AND TOOK
POSITIVE ACTION NOT ONLY TO SAVE THE LIVES OF HIS FIGHTING FORCES AND
DESTROYING THE ENEMY AND THEIR SUPPLY DUMPS, BUT ALSO CREATING THE 'TURNING
POINT' OF THE KOREAN WAR WITH HIS SUCCESS AT INCHON.

"For this 'positive action', General Douglas MacArthur was relieved of his
command of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea by the traitor
President Harry S. Truman, who met with MacArthur on the Island of Guam.
MacArthur had figured out the whole picture OF TREASON and had to be
relieved of his job.

"Truman feared MacArthur so much that just prior to General Douglas
MacArthur returning to the United States from Korea, the traitor Truman,
hid out at Camp David for over three weeks in fear of being arrested by
General MacArthur who was a Five Star General and in command of all
military forces in the United States... THE SAME MAN WHO HAD JUST SAVED THE
LIVES OF THOUSANDS OF THEIR SONS WITH DARING MILITARY MOVES AGAINST THE
WISHES OF THE UNITED NATIONS COMMAND, IN ROUTING THE RED CHINESE AND NORTH
KOREANS AT INCHON, SOUTH KOREA. Now you know the real truth as to what
really happened 'behind the scenes' during the Korean Conflict between the
'traitor' Truman and General Douglas MacArthur, THE REAL HERO!! Robert W.
Lee, in his book entitled 'THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY' (CPA books., 33836 SE
Kelso Rd, #6., P.O. Box 596., Boring, OR 97099), states on pages 20 and 21:

> "'I (General MacArthur) was...worried by a series of directives
> from Washington (Truman) which were greatly decreasing the

potential of my air force. First I was forbidden 'hot' pursuit of enemy planes that attacked our own. Manchuria and Siberia were sanctuaries of inviolate protection for all enemy forces and for all enemy purposes, no matter what depredations or assaults might come from there. Then I was denied the right (by Soviet General in United Nations) to bomb the hydroelectric plants along the Yalu River. The order was broadened to include every plant in North Korea which was capable of furnishing electric power to Manchuria and Siberia.'" Most incomprehensible of all according to MacArthur was the REFUSAL to let him bomb a supply target which was NOT in Manchuria or Siberia, "'but many miles from the border, (it) forwarded supplies from Vladivostok for the North Korean Army. I FELT THAT STEP- BY-STEP MY WEAPONS WERE BEING TAKEN AWAY FROM ME.'"

"This is exactly the same type of 'treason' that occurred against our military forces in Viet Nam. But Viet Nam was far more vile and dirty in the length or time that our soldiers were betrayed. MacArthur continues on page 21:

"That there was some LEAK IN INTELLIGENCE was evident to everyone. (Brigadier General Walton) Walker continually complained to me that HIS OPERATIONS WERE KNOWN TO THE ENEMY IN ADVANCE through sources in Washington... information must have been relayed to them, assuring that the Yalu River bridges would continue to enjoy sanctuary and that their bases would be left intact...

"General MacArthur then referred on page 21 to an official leaflet PUBLISHED IN RED CHINA BY CHINESE GENERAL LIN PIAO:

"'...I would never have made the attack and risked men and military reputation if I HAD NOT BEEN ASSURED THAT WASHINGTON (Truman and U.S. Congress) WOULD RESTRAIN GENERAL MACARTHUR from taking adequate retaliatory measures against my lines of supply and communication.'

"J. Ruben Clark Jr., former Undersecretary of State and Ambassador to Mexico, who was widely recognized as one of the nation's foremost international lawyers, stated on page 27 of the book entitled: 'THE UNITED NATIONS TODAY':

"Not only does the Charter Organization NOT prevent future wars, but it makes it practically certain that we shall have future wars, and as such wars it takes from us (The United States) the power to declare them, to chose the side on which we shall fight, to determine what forces and military equipment we shall use in the war, and to control and command our sons who do the fighting.'

"In fact, A Soviet General in the United Nations still writes the plans for employment of United States troops all over the world, even in the Persian Gulf today. Former President John F. Kennedy also felt the wrath of the United Nations Charter (that Truman and the U.S. Congress signed) during the 'Bay of Pigs' invasion of Cuba against the Communist Castro. The Soviets in the United Nations would not allow Kennedy to directly use the United States military forces available in destroying Castro. The Soviets stated that in using United States military forces at the Bay of Pigs WITHOUT THE APPROVAL OF THE SOVIETS in the United Nations, would be a violation of the United Nations Charter THAT THE UNITED STATES HAD SIGNED AND HAD TO ABIDE WITH...

"By now you should have come to realize 'why' there were so many restrictions on our soldiers during combat in Korea and Viet Nam and 'why' WE WERE NOT ALLOWED TO WIN... not allowed TO BOMB CERTAIN TARGETS.

"...The Viet Nam war was also allowed to continue to weaken the resistance of the people in the United States against any type of war or fight against communism. To accept ANYTHING would be better in the minds of the masses... than (to accept) war and having their sons killed. Even if it meant the 'merging' of our entire government with that of the Soviet Union."

Other evidence which tends to confirm this Masonic-Jesuit connection, as exposed by Dr. John Coleman and others, comes from an essay titled: 'THE TWIN PINCERS: MASONRY AND CATHOLICISM', written (understandably) anonymously. The manuscript stated:

(1) Thirty-five years BEFORE the Jesuits were kicked out of France by a Roman Catholic king, Pope Clement XII issued his Bull against Masonry. The Bourbon French King, Louis XVI and his queen Marie Antoinette, were beheaded by an Illuminati inspired mob of masons and terrorists. Why was this Catholic family, the Bourbons, so opposed to the Jesuits? It is, by the way, very interesting that a family like the Bourbons who had opposed the JESUITS, were brought down eventually by the French Revolution's ILLUMINATI-MASONIC reign of terror, pointing to the almost obvious fact that the Jesuits ordered the Masons to carry out the revolution.

(2) Why did... Frederick (the Great of Prussia) REFUSE to have the (so called) enemies of masonry, the Catholic Order of Jesuits, banned in Prussia in 1773? Could the insiders of the Jesuits ALSO BE Masons? (Note: Mackey's ENCYCLOPEDIA OF FREEMASONRY states that Frederick '...was initiated as a mason, at Brunswick, on the night of the 14th of August, 1738...')

(3) The Roman Catholic 'Stuarts' WERE masons from SCOTLAND... the Stuart, James II, tried to set up the Jesuits in positions of power when he became King of England in 1685...

(4) Between the STUARTS and the Jesuits at Lyons, France, and the Jesuit college of Clermont, in Paris... the RITE OF PERFECTION evolves; out of which, the masonic authorities have quoted, trace today's Ancient and Accepted SCOTTISH RITE OF FREEMASONRY.

(5) Rebold (a Masonic authority) and Mackey do not exactly agree on the part Chevalier de Bonneville played in THE RITE OF PERFECTION. Bonneville may not have been a Jesuit... but when we look at the part he played in the

RITE OF STRICT OBSERVANCE... we see many indications that he was a Jesuit."

According to Burke McCarty's book 'THE SUPPRESSED TRUTH ABOUT THE ASSASSINATION OF ABRAHAM LINCOLN', several U.S. presidents who had come out
in opposition against Jesuit-Masonry had been targeted by the Illuminati
for assassination. McCarty states:

(1) President William Henry Harrison.

In 1841, General Wm. Henry Harrison of Ohio, was elected President by a
large majority. The loyalty of the Union (toward) General Harrison was
above question, and it was (the aim) of the power of Leopoldines, a great
Jesuit Spy System, to defeat him.

"In his inaugural address... President Harrison... said: 'We admit of no
government by divine right, believing that so far as power is concerned,
the beneficent Creator has made no distinction among men; that all are upon
an equality, and that the only legitimate right to govern, is upon the
express grant of power from the governed.'

"With these unmistakable words, President Harrison made his position clear;
he hurled defiance to the 'divine right' enemies of our Popular Government.
Aye, he did more - for those words signed his death warrant. Just one month
and five days from that day, President Harrison lay a corpse in the White
House. He died from arsenic poisoning, administered by the tools of Rome.
The Jesuit oath had been swiftly carried out."

Note: For a copy of the Jesuit Oath, refer to pp. 99-102 of William
Cooper's book 'BEHOLD A PALE HORSE', c/o Light Technology Publishing., P.O.
Box 1495., Sedona, AZ 86336. The oath appears in chapter 3 - 'Oath of
Initiation of an Unidentified Secret Order'. Although Cooper 'suspects' the
oath might have originated from the Jesuits or the Knights of Malta, he is
uncertain. However, Dennis Passero and other researchers have published
exact duplicates of the oath which appears in Cooper's book, and state that
it IS the Jesuit oath, thus confirming Cooper's suspicions. It basically

states that the Jesuit is through all means moral or immoral -- the immoral acts can supposedly be 'forgiven' if they are done in the name of the Roman 'church' -- to devote their life to bringing about the destruction of the Protestant movement, and to bringing all nations under the control of ROME for the glory of the 'Queen of Heaven', no doubt the same pagan goddess worshipped by the ancient Babylonians -- none other than the ancient Queen Semaramis to whom we can credit the post-deluvian resurgence of witchcraft. There is much evidence that pagan Rome worshipped of the 'Queen of Heaven' previous to the rise of Christianity, and eventually gave her the name 'Mary' to win favor with the Christians. Mary was a virgin when she gave birth to Jesus, but scripture confirms that she gave birth naturally to other children following this. Jesus was born through the womb of Mary (The SON OF MAN) but was conceived by the Infinite Spirit of God (The SON OF GOD). Therefore Mary should not be mistaken as the "Mother of God" any more than Joseph should be accepted as the "Father of God", nor his parents as the "Grandmother" or "Grandfather" of God, etc.

Many allege that the Roman 'church' is nothing more than the continuation of the ancient Roman Empire which sought to dominate the world, and that they merely donned religious garb when they discovered that religious feeling was an ENORMOUSLY effective way to control the masses. The fact that Constantine was the last official Roman EMPEROR and the first official Roman POPE is cause for great suspicion.

McCarty continues: "Allow me to quote for you from U.S. Senator Benton's 'THIRTY YEARS VIEW,' Volume II, page 21, regarding the death of President Harrison: 'There was no failure of health or strength to indicate such an event or excite apprehension, that he would not go through his term with the same vigor with which he commenced it. His attack was sudden and evidently fatal from he beginning.'

"And at the close of the chapter in Senator Benton's book, we read this

significant bit of information which should be well pondered concerning
Harrison's family: 'That the deceased President had been closely preceded
and was rapidly followed by the deaths of almost ALL OF HIS numerous
family, sons and daughters...'

"That is 'extirpation' with a vengeance, is it not? (Note: The Jesuit oath
calls for members of the order to 'extirpate' the enemies of Rome -
Branton)

(2) President Zachary Taylor

In his first message to Congress, he said: 'But attachment to the UNION of
states should be fostered in every American heart. For more than half a
century... this Union has remained unshaken...'

"The arch-plotters, fearing that suspicion might be aroused by the death of
the President early in his administration, as in the case of President
Harrison, permitted him to serve one year and four months, when on the
Fourth of July, 1850, arsenic was administered to him during a celebration
in Washington at which he was invited to deliver the address. He went in
perfect health in the morning and was taken ill in the afternoon about five
o'clock and died on the Monday following, having been sick the same number
of days and with precisely the same symptoms as was his predecessor,
President Harrison.

(3) Attempt on President James Buchanan

He was invited to deliver an address on Washington's Birthday, and made
reservation at the National Hotel (which by the way was the headquarters of
the Jesuit traitors), for himself and his friends.

"The gentleman had had his ear to the ground evidently and heard the rumble
of the Abolitionists, and when the committee asked for a conference, he
cooly informed them that he was PRESIDENT OF THE NORTH, AS WELL AS THE
SOUTH.

"The following quotations from the NEW YORK HERALD and THE POST at the time

chronicled what followed:

> "'The appointments favoring the North by the Jeff Davis faction will doubtless be accepted, and treated as a declaration of war, and a war of extermination on one side or the other.' (Feb. 25, 1857)

"On Washington's Birthday, Buchanan's stand became known and the next day he was poisoned. The plot was deep and planned with skill. Mr. Buchanan, as was customary with men in his station, had a table and chairs reserved for himself and friends in the dining room at the National Hotel. The President was known to be an inveterate tea drinker; in fact Northern people rarely drink (i.e. drank) anything else in the evening. Southern men preferred coffee. Thus, to make sure of Buchanan and his Northern friends, arsenic was sprinkled in the bowls containing the tea and lump sugar and set on the table where he was to sit. The pulverized sugar in the bowls used for coffee on the other tables was kept free from poison. Not a single Southern man was affected or harmed. Fifty or sixty persons dined at the table that evening, and as best can be learned, ABOUT THIRTY-EIGHT DIED FROM THE EFFECTS OF THE POISON.

"President Buchanan was poisoned, and with great difficulty his life was saved. His physicians treated him understandingly from instructions given by himself as to the cause of his illness, for he understood what was the matter."

Researcher Dennis Passero also quoted the above in his 'CONSPIRACY TRACKER' newsletter (no longer being published). Being the avowed Catholic that he is, we cannot say that Passero had any particular bias against the Catholic church in his exposition of the Jesuits, but that he saw the corruption in the Roman Institution and exposed it. Passero has made some interesting comments in relation to Jesuit-Masonry and the assassination of one of the most popular Presidents in American history:

"...President Abraham Lincoln. The subject of Lincoln's murder is too vast
to be covered here. McCarty believes that the Jesuits and their tools, the
KNIGHTS OF THE GOLDEN CIRCLE were behind the crime. What is interesting is
that President Harrison, Taylor, Buchanan, and of course Lincoln, were all
strongly dedicated to the preservation of the Union -- and all had made
speeches indicating their stand. If the Jesuits wanted the Union split,
they were not alone. In 1876, Otto Von Bismarck had this to say: 'The
division of the United States into two federations of equal force was
decided long before the Civil war by the High Financial Power of Europe.
These bankers were afraid that the United States, if they remained in one
block and as one nation, would attain economical and financial inde-
pendence, which would upset their financial domination over the world. The
voice of the Rothschilds predominated. They foresaw the tremendous booty if
they could substitute two feeble democracies, indebted to the (European)
financiers, to the vigorous Republic, confident and self-providing.
Therefore, they started their emissaries in order to exploit the question
of slavery and thus dig an abyss between the two parts of the Republic.'

"While McCarty links the Golden Circle with the Jesuits, Dr. Stuart Crane
says that the Golden Circle was financed by the Rothschilds. (Note: Dr.
John Coleman had stated in essence that the old-line 'Blue Blood' or BLACK
NOBILITY families of Europe who claim DESCENDENCE from the ancient Roman
Emperors make up the link between the Rothschilds, who control Masonry; and
the Jesuits, who control much of the Catholic world behind the scenes -
Branton)

"In order to create a rift using the slavery problem Golden Circle agents
became known as Abolitionists in the North, and as Secessionists in the
South. Even the fiery John Brown, who led the raid on Harper's Ferry, was
financed by the International Bankers. Every member of the Southern cabinet

belonged to the Golden Circle -- as did every member of the Northern cabinet with the exception of Lincoln and Secretary Seward.

"When things began getting rough for the Confederacy, the Rothschilds even planned an invasion of the U.S. by British troops swooping down from Canada, and by French forces established in Mexico under the Emperor Maximilian, but this did not come off because the Russian Czar (who's government was later to be overthrown by the Bolshevik Revolution - Branton) said he would intervene on the side of the North if the European forces attacked. According to Mag-Gen. Count Cherep-Spiridovich, the Rothschilds had one of their agents in the Vatican, a Jewish-Jesuit named Father Fisher, convince the Pope that the Vatican should finance Maximillian who would in return re-establish Catholicism in Mexico, which had conveniently been abolished by Benito Juarez, a Freemason. Later, when the Civil War was over, the guerrilla army branch of the Knights of the Golden Circle, headed for Mexico to aid Maximillian who was running into trouble with the Juarez forces. This guerrilla force was under the command of Colonel William Quantrill, famous leader of Quantrill's Raiders, and of Col. Jesse James -- later the famous outlaw. LIKE ALL MASONIC SECRET SOCIETIES, the guerrillas THOUGHT THEY WERE THE TOP OF THE LADDER, never realizing that there were higher-ups over them. For some reason, Jesse James earned the wrath of the Rothschilds -- and the reward money later offered for his capture, came from coffers of the House of Rothschild (see: JESSE JAMES WAS ONE OF HIS NAMES, by Del Schroader).

"Abraham Lincoln was able to foil the conspirators at every turn. He was aware of the activities of the Jesuits (see: FIFTY YEARS IN THE CHURCH OF ROME, by Charles Chiniguy, c/o Chick Publications., P.O Box 662., Chino, CA 91710). He took the Union Army and turned it into the most powerful fighting force the world has ever known. He issued the famous 'greenbacks' -- refusing to accept loans from the High Financial Power. For these

reasons -- and because he would not go along with the harsh measures of the
Reconstruction -- it was decided upon that He would die. John Wilkes Booth,
a member of the Golden Circle and of the Carbonari (another Jesuit-connected lodge - Branton), was chosen as the tool to commit the
crime. About a month before the assassination, Booth had traveled to Europe
for a secret meeting with Napoleon III, also a member of the Carbonari
(Note: A 1991 episode of UNSOLVED MYSTERIES alleged that Union sentries had
been ordered to give Booth safe passage out of the city following the
assassination - Branton). Napoleon III was surrounded by Jesuit advisors
[see: THIS ONE MAD ACT, by Forrester, for a mention of the meeting].

"With Lincoln out of the picture, Golden Circle member Andrew Johnson
became president. But, for some reason he pulled an about face, and also
failed to go along with the harsh Reconstruction measures. Because of this
he became the only President to be impeached, though acquitted by one
vote... It appears that the Rothschilds intended the Reconstruction Period
to be the Civil War equivalent to the French Revolution's Reign of Terror.
Not content with the outcome of the war, it became necessary to keep the
country divided via the injustices of the Carpetbag Governments. The High
Financial Power realized that the South was really the heart and soul of
the Republic. It was desired to destroy the economic base of the North, but
to destroy the moral and spiritual base of the south. Individuality was the
enemy of the collectivist conspirators, then as well as now!

"To keep a continual animosity going between the two parts of the country,
it was decided that terrorism could be used against the Reconstruction
Governments. This terrorism could be used as an excuse to further strengthen these bogus governments. Terrorism could be used to frighten
foes of Abolition. Some of these terrorist acts included mutilation murders
perpetrated by John Brown and his boys.

"According to Dr. Stuart Crane, the Terrorist organization born at this

time was the KU KLUX KLAN, which emerged from the Knights of the Golden
Circle.

"However, it appears that there were two Klans operating at this time. One
was headed by Nathan Bedford Forrest. This Klan sought only to save the
South and to avenge crimes and injustices. The other was the Golden Circle
child. This second Klan was founded by Judah P. Benjamin - a Rothschild
relative and Confederacy's Secretary of State -, Kuttner Baruch, Albert
Pike - known as the Vice-Regent of Lucifer and as the Sovereign Pontiff of
Universal Freemasonry -, AND BY AN UN-NAMED JESUIT PRIEST!"

Further evidence in support of the allegations that the Illuminati is
composed of both Jesuits and Masons is given by Robold (the argument is
that the Illuminati is a secret arm of Jesuitism re-established by the
Jesuit Priest Weishaupt, while subversive 33rd degree Masonry is a secret
branch of the Illuminati. In other words Rome operates as the 'head' of the
conspiratorial 'beast', the Illuminati is the neck, Masonry is it's body
and the many neo-masonic political, religious, fraternal and economic cults
are the 'tentacles'. Former 33rd degree Mason Jim Shaw has even exposed
dozens of vatican officials who are also high-ranking masons). Rebold, in
his 'GENERAL HISTORY OF FREEMASONRY IN EUROPE', reveals the following
Jesuit-Masonic 'eggs' that were hatched during the 18th century:

"...RITE of the Old Daughter-in-law, by Lockhart, an emissary of the
Jesuits... in 1749.

"RITE of the CLERKS OF STRICT OBSERVANCE or clerical Templar system,
founded by the Jesuits, and united in 1776, with the SECULAR TEMPLARS, also
a creation of the Jesuits...

"RITE of the Knights of the East, by Pirlet, a Jesuit Emissary... 1757.

"RITE of the Emperors of the East and West, Sovereign Prince Masons. This
was the rite which Herodum extended to the RITE OF PERFECTION (from which

the Scottish Rite of Masonry is evolved) of about 25 degrees, by the
Jesuits, and propagated by Pirlet about 1758.

"RITE of the Flaming Star, founded by Baron Schudy, an emissary of the
Jesuits in 1766.

"RITE of the Illuminati of Bavaria, by Professor Weishaupt (also a
Jesuit)... in 1776."

Dr. William Campbell, M.D., a very knowledgeable virologist who to our
knowledge had not even heard of Dr. John Coleman at the time when he first
came out with his very disturbing revelations, seems to nevertheless
confirm Coleman's suspicions of mass genocide through virological warfare.
Cambell claims that in the course of researching the AIDS virus, he and his
associates stumbled across a conspiracy almost too horrifying to believe.
In an article titled "W.H.O. MURDERED AFRICA", which first appeared in the
HEALTH FREEDOM NEWS (P.O Box 688., Monrovia, CA 91016), he presented a
great deal of documentation that the AIDS virus was not only 'manufactured'
artificially by 'splicing' the bovine leukemia and sheep visna retro-
viruses in a laboratory in Ft. Detrick, Maryland, but that the WORLD HEALTH
ORGANIZATION (which is an arm of the Illuminati-affiliated CLUB OF ROME
according to Dr. John Coleman and others), as well as Socialist-Communist
elements, and the UNITED NATIONS played a central role in it's creation and
INTENTIONAL release into the world population...

Is it possible that Communism, like the Jesuit-infested Nazi Party itself,
has acted as a secret weapon of the Jesuit- Illuminati in it's ongoing
INQUISITION against Jews and Protestants (as well as governments such as
the United States which through its CONSTITUTION, BILL OF RIGHTS, and
DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE has challenged the world socialists to their
face?) Dr. John Coleman has stated:

> "...Karl Marx was one of the earliest members of the radical
> Mazzini movements starting in 1840... it is interesting to note

that Marx, an avowed hater of religion, should so passionately
espouse Jesuitism."

Also, cult expositor Dave Hunt, in his CIB BULLETIN (Dec. 1980) states:
"During the summer of 1988 on PBS a number of representatives from the
Kremlin were answering questions put to them by a live American audience.
One of the Americans asked, 'What is the major cause of misunderstanding
between the Soviet Union and the United States?' The LEADER of the KREMLIN
DELEGATION unhesitatingly replied, 'The major problem is Evangelical
CHRISTIANITY." (translated: Protestantism)

In his book, 'MASTER PLAN FOR YOUR DESTRUCTION', Arizona Pastor Lee Gerrard
quotes from a Communist-Socialist instruction book on psychopolitics:

"...You must recruit every agency of the Nation marked for
slaughter into foaming hatred of religious healing... that any
religious practice which might devote itself to MENTAL HEALING is
vicious, bad, insanity causing, publicly hated and intolerable.
You must suborn and recruit any medical healing organization into
collusion in this campaign."

Religious healing is largely a Protestant phenomena, the very group --
revitalized by the German Martin Luther -- whose destruction the Jesuit
order in it's oath has sworn to carry out.

Now back to the subject of the 'Illuminati' conspiracy and it's alleged
connection with aerial and subsurface phenomena.

There are some researchers who believe, aside from the revelations above,
that there is a definite connection between the 'Illuminati' and the alien
group known to many researchers as the 'Men In Black'.

Jim Brandon, in his book 'OCCULT AMERICA' tells of an alleged underground
installation below Washington D.C. known as 'NOD' -- suggesting that the
antediluvian constructors of this 'Atlantean' substructure may have been
descendants of Cain (see: Genesis 4:16). The present inhibitors of this

subterranean installation are allegedly an underground race of 'power-trippers' tied into the highest levels of the NSA-CIA, who are in turn in contact with 'Sirius Star People' or a group that some UFOlogists believe is the extraterrestrial extension of the Illuminati, also known as the 'Men In Black' or the 'Nation of the Third Eye'. The 'NOD' and other similar facilities are reportedly NOT inhabited by ante-diluvians, but by people who later discovered these abandoned underground installations as well as the ancient technologies left there, which they learned to manipulate for good or evil. Brandon also mentions ancient tunnels discovered beneath Washington D.C. that have been investigated by government scientists, some of which, according to still other sources, contain walls with a glass-smooth but metal-hard glaze.

In connection with the German Illuminati, it is said that 'they' now possess aerial disks which may be capable of leaving the earth's atmosphere. These may explain SOME of the accounts of 'Aryan' saucer pilots, however Germans are not the only 'Aryan' civilization to exist (actually Hitler's 'theory' that the Germans were descended from Aryan stock may be just that - a theory), for instance there were the Aryans who ruled ancient India thousands of years ago.

Nevertheless the 'German' theory plays a definite role in UFOlogy, although if true it apparently makes up only a minor percentage of encounters with humanoid or human-like entities. The popular theory is that sometime before WWII, German occultists -- the same one's who gave rise to the Nazi Party, recovered a crashed 'disk' and began to study and eventually to utilize it's technology through various secret projects which allegedly utilized underground bases and factories that were used in attempts to duplicate the technology.

The top-secret Nazi 'aerial disk' research became more advanced throughout the Second World War, and reportedly utilized jet-turbine and later electromagnetic propulsions. As it became apparent that the Germans were

losing the war, they allegedly transferred this technology to a base in
Antarctica which had been established years earlier, complete with
underground installations and all, and code-named the 'New Berlin'.
Throughout the entire duration of the war the Nazis had allegedly shipped
scientists, workers, technology and saucer components to this Antarctic
base or bases.

U.S. Rear Admiral Richard E. Byrd some years later conducted and led an
"exploration" of the Antarctic region. The strange thing about the
"expedition" was that the massive operation involved nearly 4,000
well-trained military Naval troops, military vessels such as destroyers,
subs, aircraft carrier and aircraft. Upon arriving at the polar continent
they reportedly split into three separate groups and began a massive
reconnaissance- like operation. One source even claimed that Byrd's Navy
encountered 'resistance' there and that there was a photo-finish FIGHT
between American and Nazi forces there, with losses on both sides.

When the Americans left two weeks later (also strange for a 'scientific
expedition') Byrd, after arriving home, reportedly went into a rage and
began demanding that the government turn Antarctica into a nuclear test
range. Byrd was sworn to secrecy and his diaries are sealed to this day.

There are, in fact, some who claim to have encountered disks containing a
swastika-like symbol, or occupants who spoke fluent German, yet these
accounts are still relatively few in comparison with accounts of other
types of human cosmonauts encountered in other incidents, suggesting that
the majority of human-like alien encounters may come from the so-called
'Federation' which consists of the Ummo People or Ummites from the star
Iummo or Wolf 424, the Vegans in Lyra, the 'Koldasions', Hyadeans, and the
'Solarians' with their alleged 'Tribunal' on the moons of Saturn, the Tau
Cetians and Epsilon Eridanians, the Alpha Centurians, the 'Andromedans'

from the Andromeda constellation, and of course the Pleiadeans--all of whom claim ties with ancient societies on earth. As for the 'German-Aryans', some sources indicate that they may have at one time been in league with the Grays, but that at least some of the second and third generations may no longer adhere as strongly to Hitler's mad obsession for global conquest, and 'some' of these may in fact now be in opposition to the Grays! Certain accounts suggest that two 'German' groups may possess antigravity technology - one based on the scientific developments of a group of German scientists who escaped Germany before the rise of Nazism, and the other group which consists of full-fledged Nazis!

Once again returning to 'Oscar's' references concerning time/space windows... If Einstein's theories concerning the possibility of time/space anomalies are correct, then this might explain how a civilization could possibly travel from one star to another in a relatively short period of time. There is no evidence that time could ever be reversed without canceling itself out in a "paradox" (although some claim that reverse time travel is possible, but that it is not possible to "change" the past), yet there is a theoretical possibility that time/space might be SUSPENDED via some type of 'hyperspace'. There is allegedly much technical information contained in the elusive "GRUDGE/BLUE BOOK REPORT NO. 13" describing this aspect of physics. Some 'contactees' even state that the FORWARD flow of time is different in other parts of the galaxy, and that a day on earth could constitute a week on another planet. In other words a spacefaring race might have left earth only a few thousand years ago, yet the time different- iation might have allowed 10,000 years to pass in "their" time.
Others believe that the forward flow of time (or rather a particular beings' passage through time) may also be altered through the manipulation of electromagnetic technology.

Also, in relation to the apparent 'tug-of-war' between the 'Grey's' and the

'Nordics'/Tau Cetians, etc., over individuals, as in the case of 'Jill' which we've related earlier, we have an apparently similar situation that was described in an 'Intelligence Report' released by 'Leading Edge Research' (Formerly Nevada Aerial Research). This report stated:

> "One contactee that has been contacted by the blond/Nordic race was captured and examined (by the greys) after it was discovered by them that the blue beam used to paralyze people failed to have an effect on him. The implant device that the Nordics put in evidently neutralized the paralysis beam. It was said that the Greys came in a football-shaped craft."

This is one more confirmation, among others, that actual conflict if not warfare exists between various segments of the 'Nordic' Federation and 'Gray' Empire.

Now back to the 'center of the vortex' whereas both Gray and Nordic activity is concerned, that is, the Mojave Desert.

The Mojave mysteries are NOT known only to small groups of researchers who meet in secret to discuss their latest findings. The subject of aerial as well as subsurface phenomena is gaining more respect as more evidence and documentation comes to light. Major motion picture studios are becoming interested in the phenomena, for instance the Showtime and Speilberg productions of ROSWELL. Television companies are also beginning to take these reports of alien encounters seriously, and we have had numerous documentary productions such as SIGHTINGS, ENCOUNTERS, UNSOLVED MYSTERIES, X-FILES, and so on. TV News Magazines and TV Talk Shows have responded to the public interest. Even Radio Talk Show personalities who are heard by millions coast to coast see the potential importance of what is happening to untold thousands of people who are describing essentially the same things. Art Bell has his 'DREAMLAND' program, then there is Chuck Harder, Billy Goodman and others...

According to an item which appeared in THE LEADING EDGE Magazine, a well-known Los Angeles talk show host by the name of Ken Hudnell announced over the air on November 3rd, 1989, his intention to take a group to visit one of the ancient underground cities, which he says has an entrance 60 miles from Anaheim, California.

In 1962, a researcher by the name of Chuck Edwards released some of his own discoveries concerning what might be referred to as the 'Western Subsurface Drainage Network', which seems to cover parts of Utah, Nevada, and Southern California, where are located many drainage systems which do not ultimately flow into the Pacific ocean (via surface rivers, that is), but instead make their way underground into a vast subterranean drainage network. His letter appeared in issue A-8 of 'THE HIDDEN WORLD', one of the few specialized publications which grew out of the Palmer-Shaver controversy of 1940-45 which appeared in AMAZING STORIES science fiction/science fact magazine. The 'controversy' arose around Richard Shaver's claim's to have inside knowledge of two subterranean races which possessed aerial disks: the 'Deros' which have been variously described as a race of ancient out-of-control Atlantean robots, degenerate human troglodytes, or a race of reptilian non- humans (or all three) who were at war with another much more benevolent (and human) subterranean race known as the 'Teros'. The Deros were allegedly tormenting those on the surface of the earth through psychic attack and electronic mind control from their underworld lairs, in preparation for a possible future invasion of the outer world.

The answers to the aerial-subsurface mystery remained rather confused during the 'AMAZING STORIES-Shaver Mystery' period, possibly because of Shaver's perhaps well-intentioned but unwise attempt to inform the readers about the world beyond and the world below through science-fact-fiction stories (however, the readers were never clearly instructed as to where the fact ended and the fiction began), or because of editor Ray Palmer's

attempts to 'occultize' many of Shaver's stories with his own mystic-occult philosophies, which Shaver accused him of doing.

So it was in the wake of this period that investigators like Mr. Edwards' were born. Some of the researchers of this period delved off into the metaphysical, seeking the answer to their questions from 'channeled' supernatural entities who tickled their egos, yet whose intentions and revelations could not be physically substantiated. The fact that many of these occultists ended up with severe emotional or psychotic problems -- in essence seeing a 'Dero' under every bed and degenerating into schizophrenic paranoid behavior -- would indicate that the greater majority of their 'sources' were no doubt astral or alien deceivers out to mislead these seekers after truth. Others however retained their intellectual and analytical sanity and, although not discounting the presence of evil influences, did not so easily open themselves up to their lies and misleading propaganda but set out to investigate the phenomena in a rational, sane, and intellectual manner. It is with this in mind that we quote from Chuck Edwards' letter (Note: These comments are addressed in a letter to Richard S. Shaver):

---

continued from Page 2 .....

"This letter is in reply to your January 31 letter. Please forgive me for not answering sooner. Enclosed is some material I hope that you can glean something of value (from). Please be as candid as you have been in the past and if I am far off base don't hesitate to tell me...

"Our foundation has located a vast system of underground passages in the Mother Lode country of California. They were first discovered in 1936, ignored by all even with our best efforts to reveal them. Recently a road crew blasted out an opening verifying our claims. ONE (of the chambers is) 200 feet long, 70 feet wide and 50 feet high. We have disclosed what we believe to be a vast subterranean drainage system (probably traversing the Great American Desert country for a distance of more than 600 miles). We believe this system extends out like five fingers of your hand to such landmarks as Zion Canyon in Utah, the Grand Canyon, another runs south from the Carson Sink in Nevada and yet another follows (below) the western slope of the same range, joining it's counterpart and ending somewhere in the Mojave Desert. We believe, contrary to orthodox geologists, that the existence of this underground system drains all surface waters running into Nevada (none, with the exception of the Armagosa runs out) and accounts for the fact that it is a Great American Desert. The hairy creatures that you have written about have been seen in several of these areas. Certainly there has been much 'saucer' activity in these parts. For two years I have collected material pertinent to these creatures and if you have any opinions along these lines I would appreciate hearing them.

"So much for now. I hope that I am still your friend. Much of my time has been devoted (to) helping a farmer near Portland who has made a fantastic discovery of incredible stone artifacts. He has several tons of them. They predate anything yet found (or accepted), let us say that for now. We are making slow but steady progress in getting through the wall of orthodoxy. - Chuck Edwards."

Several years ago, subsurface researcher Richard Toronto reprinted a news article in his SHAVERTRON newsletter describing a Municipal Water Director in Los Angeles. This official talked with a man who said that he was hired by the government to look for underground water sources for Camp Irwin in

California.

At one point the man and a partner came across an abandoned mine and decided to follow it to the bottom. Near the bottom he was surprised to discover an ancient earth-fault which was wide enough for him and his companion to enter. They traversed this fault for a good distance until they finally emerged into a huge river-cavern. To his surprise he saw before him a crystal pure underground river over a quarter of a mile wide which flowed through the passage and out of sight.

Since learning of this incident the Municipal Water Director claims to have 'discovered' at least five similar underground rivers. Some of these have allegedly been die-traced and were found to emerge from the continental slope below the surface of the oceans, and at least one of them into the Gulf of California.

This might confirm the allegations made by one anonymous retired Navy officer that the Navy has knowledge of a VAST system or labyrinth of aqua-caverns which meander beneath the surface of California and even into other western states, and that these watery labyrinths exit out into the oceans via huge entrances in the lower walls of the Continental Slope. One of the more extravagant claims is that some of these aqua-caverns are so large that they can be navigated by submarine, and that one nuclear submarine on a secret mapping mission in fact became lost within the maze and was never heard from again. Two American nuclear submarines have disappeared without explanation in the past, the U.S.S. SCORPION and the U.S.S. THRESHER. It is true that one woman who claimed to have had a very strong emotional bond with her husband who worked on the Thresher, insisted at the time that she just 'knew' that her husband was still alive after the 'disaster'. She said that she and her husband had such a spiritual-emotional connection that they always knew when the other was in trouble (For information on the Navy's investigations of the aqua-labyrinths via nuclear subs, etc., see: 'CALIFORNIA FLOATS ON OCEAN?';

article in the March, 1980 issue of John J. Williams' "REBEL MAGAZINE",
which at the time was available from: Consumertronics Co., c/o John J.
Williams. Pres., 2011 Crescent Dr., P.O. Drawer 537., Alamogardo, NM
88310). The 'Thresher' incidentally 'disappeared' on April 10, 1963 with a
crew of 129 men under the command of John W. Harvey, USN.)

Researchers Will Carson and Jeannie Joy interviewed the woman mentioned
above shortly after the disappearance. She said:

"...My husband was on the submarine Thresher when it disappeared. I don't
consider myself a widow. I don't believe my husband is dead. No, it's not a
matter of just not being able to believe it, to accept reality; I just
can't get over the conviction that he's still alive somewhere. I love my
husband very much. I know he loved -- loves me. We were very close. We
could always tell when something was wrong with each other. Intuition, I
guess. I should have felt something the instant there was trouble, if he
was really in serious trouble and knew it -- a matter of life and death --
but I didn't."

"What do you believe really happened?" Carson and Joy asked the attractive
young woman.

"Most people think I'm crazy when I say this, but I believe the Thresher
was captured."

"By whom?"

"I can't say for sure, but there WAS a Russian submarine spotted near there
that day (that is, near where it REPORTEDLY vanished 220 miles off Boston
harbor) -- only I can't imagine how even the Russians could CAPTURE a
vessel like the Thresher without leaving the slightest evidence!"

John J. Williams' source, the retired Navy officer (whose credentials
Williams verified), stated that "an eccentric billionaire" (Howard
Hughes!?) financed the false Thresher "recovery operation" to satisfy the
public and the media.

Still more revelations concerning the Mojave subnet can be found in Bourke Lee's book 'DEATH VALLEY MEN' (MacMillan Co., N.Y. 1932).

In his chapter: 'Old Gold', Lee describes a conversation which he had several years ago with a small group of Death Valley explorers. The conversation had eventually turned to the subject of Paihute Indian legends. At one point two of the men, Jack and Bill, described their experience with an 'underground city' which they claimed to have discovered after one of them had fallen through the bottom of an old mine shaft near Wingate Pass. They found themselves in a natural underground cavern which they claimed they followed for about 20 miles north into the heart of the Panamint Mountains. To their amazement, they claimed, they found themselves in an huge, ancient, underground cavern city. This account will be quoted later on, however in addition to this, Lee recorded yet another story of a Paihute Indian (not the same one referred to by Oga Make) who may have stumbled into the 'deeper' underground kingdom of the ancient race who built the city within the Panamints, a civilization that was still alive and thriving after thousands of years.

During this lengthy conversation wherein they first revealed the secret of the underground city to Lee and others, the discussion turned to the topic of a Paihute Indian legend that they had heard which was remarkably similar to an ancient GRECIAN myth. The Paihute legend concerned a tribal chief whose wife had died, and who according to the tradition took a spiritual journey to the underworld to find her, and upon returning with her he 'looked back' and since this was forbidden he was not allowed to bring his wife back with him from the dead.

This legend would not be in the same vein as the more tangible story related earlier in the File, as told by the Navaho Oga-Make, concerning a Paihute chief who was allegedly PHYSICALLY taken into the underground cities of the Hav- musuvs deep below the Panamints. After this legend was

referred to, the conversation turned to a discussion of an alleged subterranean race, who were believed to inhabit very deep caverns far below the Death Valley territory. Paihute legends of the 'Hav-musuvs' indicate that these ancient dwellers of the Panamints abandoned the ancient city within the mountain itself and migrated to still deeper and larger caverns below. Could the following story tie-in with the Paihute legends of the Hav-musuvs? We will enter the conversation with the following discourse from Bourke Lee:

"...The professor and Jack and Bill sat in the little canvas house in Emigrant Canyon and heard the legend all the way through. The professor said, 'That story, in its essentials, is the story of Orpheus and Eurydice.'

"'Yes,' I said. 'It's also a Paiute legend. Some Indians told that legend to John Wesley Powell in the sixties.'

"'That's very interesting,' said the professor. 'It's so close a parallel to Orpheus and Eurydice that the story might well have been lifted bodily from the Greeks.'

"Jack said, 'I wouldn't be surprised. I knew a Greek. I forgot his name, but he ran a restaurant in almost every mining town I ever was in. He was an extensive wanderer. The Greeks are great travelers.'

"Bill said, 'They don't mean restaurant Greeks. The Greeks they're talken about have been dead for thousands of years.'

"'What of it?' asked Jack, 'maybe the early Greeks was great travelers, too.'

"The professor said, 'It's very interesting.'

"'Now! About that tunnel,' said Bill, with his forehead wrapped in a frown. 'You said this Indian went through a tunnel into a strange country, didn't you?'

"'Yes,' I said. 'I think I called it a cave or a cavern, but I suppose a miner would call it a tunnel. Why?'

"'Here's a funny thing,' said Bill. 'This Indian trapper livin right across the canyon has a story about a tunnel, an it's not a thousand years old either. Tom Wilson told me that his grandfather went through this tunnel and disappeared. He was gone three years, an when he came back he said he'd been in a strange country livin among strange people. That tunnel is supposed to be somewhere in the Panamints not awful far from where we're sitten. Now! What do you make of that?'

"Jack said, 'I think Tom's grandfather was an awful liar.'

"I said, 'Tom's grandfather lived when the Paiutes were keeping their tribal lore alive. He probably knew the old legend. Powell heard it in Nevada only sixty-five years ago.'

"'It's very interesting,' said the professor.

"'I got an idea about it,' said Bill, thoughtfully. 'Tom's grandfather might have wandered into some tunnel all goofy from chewen jimson weed and then come out an found some early whites an stayed with them. Tom told me that the people spoke a queer language and ate food that was new to his grandfather an wore leather clothes. They had horses and they had gold. It might have been a party in Panamint Valley, or even early explorers or early settlers in Owens Valley. How about that?'

"Jack said, 'Yeah. The Spaniards was in here, too. So it might have been Spaniards or the early Greeks. And, where is this tunnel? And why did Tom's grandfather have trouble speaking the language? This is an entirely different story than the one Buck told. We are arriving at no place at all with these Indians and Greeks... To return for a moment to our discussion of geology, professor; have you been in Nevada much?'"

From here the conversation took off in an entirely new direction...

Not only human 'UFOnauts' have been encountered in the Mojave Desert region, but the so-called GRAYS as well. Is it possible that the GRAYS had

their genesis on planet earth thousands of years ago the 'Nordics' apparently did? This is the opinion of researcher Brad Steiger who is convinced that the GRAYS are actually descended from a mutation of the saurian race which mysteriously 'disappeared' from the earth, therefore giving rise to the theory that they became 'extinct' in spite of the fact that other saurians like the crocodiles, alligators and iguanas continued to survive.

In 1967, UFO researcher Brad Steiger co-authored (with Joan Whritenour - later Joan O'Connell) a book titled: FLYING SAUCERS ARE HOSTILE. Regarding the intentions of many of the occupants behind the phenomena, Steiger and Whritenour stated:

> "...Certain saucer cultists, who have been expecting space brethren to bring along some pie in the sky, continue to deliver saucer-inspired sermons on the theme that the saucers come to bring starry salvation to a troubled world. The self-appointed ministers who preach this extraordinary brand of evangelism ignore the fact that not ALL 'saucers' can be considered friendly. Many give evidence of hostile actions. There is a wealth of well-documented evidence that UFO's have been responsible for murders, assaults, burning by direct-ray focus, radiation sickness, kidnappings, pursuits of automobiles, attacks on homes, disruption of power sources, paralysis, mysterious cremations, and destructions of aircraft. Dozens of reputable eye-witnesses claim to have seen alien personnel loading their space vehicles with specimens from earth, including animals, soil and rocks, water, and struggling human beings."

Steiger (who also authored the books: FLYING SAUCER INVASION - TARGET EARTH, and THE FLYING SAUCER MENACE, as well as several others) also believed that the entities most often encountered are not only hostile, as indicated by the above quote, but non-human and in fact REPTILIAN or SAURIAN in nature. In relation to this, there is the following statement which was recently made by Steiger in his popular video film "THE TRUTH

ABOUT UFO'S". Steiger has, to some extent (in his video) "changed his tune"
concerning the nature of these reptilian beings - supposing now that they
aren't as evil as he made them out to be in earlier years. However, the
facts just don't support this conclusion, and the only explanation which we
can offer to this change of attitude would be the fact (as mentioned by a
number of sources) that these creatures have the ability to manipulate from
a distance the minds, emotions and spirits of humans through
occult-technological or psycho- supernatural means, and that they would
undoubtedly use this power to de-sensitize humanity to their actual nature.
It may also be that Steiger succumbed to the pressure of the many New Age
"Aquarians" with whom he interacts, who trust in "channeled" revelations
which usually portray the Grays as benevolent "space- brothers" who are
here to help establish a quantum evolutionary transformation and cosmic
initiation into the fourth dimension of universal New Age
god-consciousness, whatever that means. Certainly, if the true nature of
the serpent races were widely known, their operations and even their very
existence might be threatened. There are some who believe that the many
movies, animated programs, etc., which depict reptilian-like 'alien' beings
in a 'benevolent' fashion - are de-sensitizing America's young people away
from their natural enmity toward these ancient, though elusive, enemies of
mankind. Steiger, who is considered one of the foremost writers on UFO's
and related subjects, said the following:

> "In the late 1960's I presented my hypothesis that the reason why
> the most frequently reported UFOnauts resemble REPTILIAN or
> AMPHIBIAN humanoids may be because that is exactly what they are,
> highly evolved members of a serpentine or semi-aquatic species. A
> provocative theory is that the dinosaurs didn't really vanish,
> they 'evolved' into a humanoid creature that eventually ran it's
> course, or was destroyed in an Atlantis-type catastrophe (i.e.
> such as the Great Deluge. Although Steiger and others may hold to

an 'evolutionary' hypothesis, this may not necessarily be the case, especially when the 2nd Law of Thermodynamics and the laws of entropy are brought to bear. Instead of 'evolving' from a far less complex form, it is in fact far more likely that the serpent race MUTATED via natural selection, environmental adaptation, survival of the fittest and most intelligent, and so on, into it's various known and unknown branches, from a complex single species which originally inhabited the earth in ancient times. There is a BIG difference between the scientific fact of LATERAL MUTATION and the Darwinian theory of ASCENDING EVOLUTION - Branton).

"...I had developed this hypothesis considerably," Steiger continues, "...so I was delighted when I received word that Dale Russell and Ron Seguen of Canada's 'National Museum of Natural Sciences' of Ottawa, had fashioned a model of a humanoid dinosaur using Stenonychosaurus and Equallus as their inspiration. Stenonychosaurus, according to Russell, had a rather large brain and eyes with over-lapping visual fields. The 90 pound dinosaur also walked on two legs, and it appears to have had a particularly OPPOSABLE THUMB on it's three-clawed hand. The result of such scientific speculation was an astonishingly human-like creature that Russell terms a 'Dinosauroid'. The creature stands four-and-a-half feet tall, has a large, domed head, green skin, and yellow reptilian eyes. It should probably have had ears, Russell conceded, but the effect would have made it appear too human. As it is, the dinosaur on display at Canada's 'National Museum of Natural Sciences' almost EXACTLY fits the descriptions of UFOnauts provided by THOUSANDS of men and women throughout the planet who have reported close encounters..."

In his book 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.), pp 5-6, Steiger adds: "In the greatest number of alien encounters, the UFOnauts were described as standing about five feet tall and dressed in one-piece,

tight-fitting jumpsuits. Their skin was gray, or grayish-green, and
hairless. Their faces were dominated by large eyes, VERY OFTEN WITH
SNAKELIKE, SLIT PUPILS. They had no discernible lips, just straight lines
for mouths. They seldom were described as having noses, just little snubs
if at all; but usually the witnesses saw only nostrils nearly flush against
the smooth face. Sometimes a percipient mentioned pointed ears but on many
occasions commented on the absence of noticeable ears on the large, round
head. And, REPEATEDLY, WITNESSES DESCRIBED AN INSIGNIA OF A FLYING SERPENT
ON A SHOULDER PATCH, A BADGE, A MEDALLION, OR A HELMET."

The annual "NEVADA AERIAL RESEARCH JOURNAL" for Summer, 1989 confirmed Mr.
Steiger's claims by re-printing a UPI news item which appeared in a
Berkley, California newspaper. The article stated:

> "Dale Russell, curator of fossil vertebrates at the National Museums of Canada in Ottawa, has developed a theory that intelligent life forms could have developed from the large reptiles that roamed the earth (in ancient times).
>
> "Russell calls his imaginary creature a 'Dinosauroid' which would look like a hairless, green-skinned reptile with a bulging skull, luminous cat-like eyes and three-fingered hands...
>
> "The amphibians evolved into a humanoid species that eventually developed a culture that ran its course or was destroyed in an Atlantis-like catastrophe -- just after they had begun exploring extraterrestrial frontiers. Certain UFOnauts, then, may be the descendants of the survivors of that amphibian culture RETURNING from their space colony to monitor the present dominant species on the HOME planet."

This is one possibility which was given in the article. According to
certain sources the 'winged serpent' that is emblemed on the 'alien'
uniforms represents another reptilian mutation which is near the very top
of the alien or reptilian hierarchy, entities which have been referred as

the pterodactoids, the mothmen, or the winged draco. These have allegedly
been seen on rare occasions and have even been the subject of an entire
book by UFO researcher John A. Keel.

Further confirmation comes from the 4-part documentary 'DINOSAUR', hosted
by Walter Cronkite. This program also described the possibility that
certain groups of ancient saurians may have developed or mutated into
hominoid sauroids. David Norman, in a review of the series, stated:

> "...The series finishes with an unusual flourish. In 1982 Dr.
> Dale Russel of the Royal Museum of Canada, Ottawa indulged in a
> half-serious thought experiment. He had described a small, HIGHLY
> PREDATORY, nimble troodont dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous,
> STENONYCHOSAURUS, which had AN UNUSUALLY LARGE BRAIN, large
> stereoscopic eyes, and grasping hands. He speculated about what
> might have happened to such dinosaurs if they had not become
> extinct. His answer was the 'dinosauroid' - a three-clawed,
> three-toed, large-brained, UPRIGHT, and TAILLESS dinosaur."

Norman also described the almost human-like quality of the hand of one
particular saurian branch, the Iquanodon: "...The flexible fifth finger
moves a bit like a human thumb for grasping objects, while the middle three
fingers are capable of little flexure. The large, stiletto-like thumb spike
of Iguanodon would have been a devastating weapon. The sharp spike, coupled
with the strength of the forelimb, could have punctured the toughest skin."

It is possible that if such a highly intelligent yet (according to many
accounts) extremely insidious and predatory 'race' does in fact exist, then
it might NOT have 'mutated' far from it's original form as it is 'pictured'
-- although in a rather obscure fashion -- in the 3rd chapter of Genesis.
If we are to believe the thousands of witnesses who have reported such
creatures during UFO encounters (descriptions which would either be the
result of a collective hoax, mass hallucination, or observation of actual

encounters - the latter of which seems to be the most likely), then one could reasonably ask the question: "Where do they originate from?" If they had their origin on earth as Brad Steiger suggests, then where on earth are the infernal creatures? A better question might be "Where IN earth are the infernal creatures?" Although the 'serpent race' has largely succeeded in evading the scrutiny of most humans living on the surface of this planet over the centuries, there are many indications which nevertheless suggest a SUBTERRANEAN connection -- not only to a large percentage of the UFO phenomena, but also to many of the creatures which lie behind the phenomena as well, especially the REPTILIAN creatures such as those described by Steiger.

Believe it or not, there ARE in fact many more very well documented accounts concerning alien, non-human 'entities' -- aside from the one's mentioned earlier -- which have been encountered in underground recesses throughout the world. Traditional Judeo-Christianity has more-or-less associated the depths of the earth with 'Hades' and 'demons'. We are certainly not denying this, but we are offering a much more elaborated exposition of this concept.

Before describing these, however, we will document some cases of reptilian hominoids which have been encountered on the SURFACE of the planet. The following accounts, which appear in 'CURIOUS ENCOUNTERS', by Loren Coleman (Faber & Faber., Boston, Mass. 1985) pp. 70-76, describe encounters with reptilian and/or amphibian bi-pedial creatures of a semi-aquatic nature:

"In 1973, during the summer, residents of New Jersey's Newton-Lafayette area described A GIANT, MAN-LIKE ALLIGATOR they had seen locally. Newspaper reporters wrote about an old Indian tale from the region that told of a giant, man- sized fish that could never be caught. In 1977, New York State Conservation Naturalist Alfred Hulstruck reported that the state's Southern

Tier had 'a scaled, man-like creature (that) appears at dusk from the red,
algae-ridden waters to forage among the fern and moss-covered uplands.'

"The New York-New Jersey record, however, cannot compare with the overwhelming series of narratives issuing from one place in the United
States, the Ohio River Valley.

"Over twenty years ago, by digging into the back issues of the Louisville,
Kentucky, COURIER-JOURNAL, I discovered one of those gems that has kept me
pondering its meaning for two decades. The interesting little item was in
the 24 October 1878 issue. A 'WIld Man of the Woods' was captured,
supposedly, in Tennessee, and then placed on exhibit in Louisville. The
creature was described as being six feet, five inches tall, and having eyes
twice the normal size. His body was 'COVERED WITH SCALES.' This article now
makes some sense.

"And then almost a hundred years later, again near Louisville, there are
more stories of REPTILIAN ENTITIES. In October 1975, near Milton, Kentucky,
Clarence Cable reported a 'giant lizard' was roaming the forests near his
junkyard. Author Peter Guttilla described the creature Cable surprised as
'about fifteen feet long, had a foot-long forked tongue, and big eyes that
bulged something like a frog's. It was dull-white with black-and-white
stripes across its body with quarter-size speckles over it.'

"On-site field investigations by Mark A. Hall, however, indicated this
'giant lizard' RAN BIPEDALLY, according to OTHER Trimble County, Kentucky
witnesses. The Ohio River is Louisville's, Milton's, and Trimble county's
northern boundary...

"1972... In March of that year on two separate occasions, two Ohio
policemen saw what has become known as the 'Loveland Frogman.' Investigated
by Ron Schaffner and Richard Mackey, these researchers interviewed the
officers involved but have not published their names, instead using the
fictitious names 'Williams' and 'Johnson.'

"The first incident took place at 1:00 A.M. on 3 March 1972, on a clear, cold night. Officer Williams was on route to Loveland, via Riverside Road, when he thought he saw a dog beside the road. But when the 'thing' stood up, its eyes illuminated by the car lights looked at him for an instant, turned, and leapt over the guardrail. Williams saw it go down an embankment into the Little Miami River, a mere fifteen or so miles from the Ohio River. He described the thing as weighing about sixty pounds, about three to four feet tall, having a textured leathery skin, AND A FACE LIKE A FROG OR LIZARD. Williams went on to the police station and returned with Officer Johnson to look for evidence of the creature. They turned up scrape-marks leading down the side of the small hill near the river.

"On approximately 17 March 1972, Officer Johnson was driving outside of Loveland when he had a similar experience. Seeing an animal lying in the middle of the road, he stopped to remove what he thought was a dead critter. Instead, when the officer opened his squeaky car door, the animal got up into a crouched position like a football player. The creature hobbled to the guardrail and lifted its leg over, while constantly looking at Johnson. Perhaps it was the funny smirk on its face, but Johnson decided to shoot at it. He missed, he figured, since the thing didn't slow down. Johnson later told how he felt it was more upright than the way Williams described it. One area farmer told investigators he saw a large, FROG-LIKE OR LIZARD-LIKE CREATURE during the same month of the officers' sightings..."

Charles Berlitz, in his 'WORLD OF THE INCREDIBLE BUT TRUE' (Fawcett Crest Books., N.Y.), related the following incident concerning another hominoid predator or 'Lizard Man':

"There have been numerous Bigfoot sightings in the United States and around the world. The humanlike creatures are usually said to be large and hairy with glowing eyes. During the summer of 1988, however, residents of

Bishopville, South Carolina, reported accounts of a rare breed of Bigfoot:
A SEVEN- FOOT-TALL LIZARD MAN WITH GREEN SCALY SKIN. According to witnesses, unlike other Bigfoot creatures Lizard Man has only three toes on each foot, as well as long apelike arms that end in three fingers tipped with FOUR-INCH CLAWS. Only the second Bigfoot to have only three fingers on each hand, and the first (known to Berlitz - Branton) to also have three toes on each foot. Lizard Man is the most unusual Bigfoot ever reported.

"Seventeen-year-old Chris Davis first encountered Lizard Man around 2:00 A.M. on June 29. On his way home, the teen stopped near the brackish waters of Scape Ore Swamp outside Bishopville to change a flat tire. While replacing the jack in the car's trunk, he glimpsed something running across the field toward him. Jumping into his 1976 Toyota Celica, he was quickly engaged in a tug-of-war with the reptilian creature as he tried to pull the door closed. Then Lizard Man jumped onto the car's roof, where he left scratches in the paint as evidence of his attack.

"Hysterical, Davis returned home and told only his parents and a few close friends about the experience. Law enforcement officers, however, interrogated him after neighbors said the boy might know something about the strange bite marks and scratches found on another car.

"Davis wasn't alone in his report. Soon other reports were flooding the sheriff's office. Teenagers Rodney Nolfe and Shane Stokes, for example, were driving near the swamp with their girlfriends when Lizard Man darted across the road in front of their car. Construction worker George Holloman also claimed Lizard Man jumped at him as he was collecting water from an artesian well.

"Investigating the area around the swamp, state trooper Mike Hodge and Lee County deputy sheriff Wayne Atkinson found three crumbled, forty-gallon cardboard drums. The tops of saplings were ripped off eight feet above the ground. And there were, according to Hodge, 'humongous footprints,'

fourteen-by- seven-inch impressions in hard red clay. Following the tracks
for four hundred yards, the officers backtracked and found new prints
impressed in their car's tire tracks. According to state wildlife
biologists, the footprints matched no known animal species." (This 'Lizard
Man' incident was covered in one of the episodes of Tim White's 'SIGHTINGS'
documentary, - 'MONSTERS' segment, on the Fox Network - Branton).

Some sources have indicated that these Reptons or 'Lizard Like' beings,
similar to those described above, have been seen in deep underground tunnel
networks below the general southwestern areas of Albuquerque (especially
Dulce and San Crystobel), New Mexico; Las Vegas (especially Groom Lake),
Nevada; Salt Lake City, Utah; and within caves in the Black Mountains
between Las Vegas, Nevada and Kingman, Arizona -- among other areas. These
creatures have also been encountered, sources allege, in deep underground
installations below the Mojave Desert region of California... and even on
the fringe of the desert itself near Lancaster and elsewhere. In many cases
they have been seen working closely with the 'Grays', which regard these
Reptons or 'Lizard Men' as being their superiors.

Researcher Michael Lindemann of the '20/20 GROUP' related the following in
a public lecture in Lancaster, California, concerning a woman who had
experienced an 'abduction' by the alien group known as the Greys, on the
outskirts of the Mojave Desert:

> "...Lot's of ordinary citizens in the Lancaster area...are having
> close-up alien encounters... the first one is a woman with a
> number of children who in 1972 was living with her then husband
> in Ridgecrest, California... This woman had never read any books
> about UFO's or aliens, and didn't have any interest in it. Indeed
> today she has not read any books. The first thing she tried to do
> recently when she realized that she had had alien encounters, was
> she went out and rented Whitley Strieber's movie 'COMMUNION', the
> video tape, and she stuck it in the machine and barely a minute

into the movie she got very anxious and nauseous and ran out of the house. That was her only attempt to inform herself on, let's say, literature or information about aliens, and yet this woman has had astonishing experiences."

Following an entirely waking experience where she saw a seemingly half-physical or apparitional 'Grey', near her home which faced the open desert (the nearest neighbor being about two blocks away), she began having more intense experiences which she knew took place - but could not entirely understand or recall. She described the creature in the traditional 'gray' configuration described by so many other 'abductees' -- short gray with a large head and large black slanted eyes -- which in light of her ignorance of the overall UFO phenomena, according to Lindemann, only tends to substantiate her story. As a result of this initial experience, Lindemann explains, she contacted a hypnotherapist, a woman who incidentally had never read a UFO book herself. This psychologist concluded -- through various tests and observations -- that the woman from Ridgecrest was entirely sane and sincere. Michael Lindemann continues:

"...This woman has had lots and lots of experiences since then. Her next experience was also a waking experience which TURNED INTO an experience that she could not remember except through regression. But the 'waking' part of it was the 'clue' that she needed to start exploring her hidden memories.

"Her husband went off on a training program, he worked for a telephone company, (and) went off on a training program for a number of weeks some time later, toward the end of 1972.

"She was staying at home with her children. Of course because they were in an isolated spot, she slept in her bed with a loaded shotgun, and she was a very light sleeper, kind of nervous.

"One night she woke up because there was 'rustling' in her room. She looked and she saw what she thought was a sort of hooded,

black figure over by her dresser. It looked as if somebody were sort of 'playing' with her jewelry box. And she of course felt as if someone had probably broken into the house.

"But as she was kind of thinking to herself, 'What can I do, what can I do,' kind of gripping her shot gun, she made a little involuntary gasp, and whoever it was turned around and walked over to her.

"She described this being as about...4 1/2 feet tall, very, very dark, with very... she said it looked like a lizard! Very rough skin, big yellow eyes...not the huge black almond shaped eyes...large, yellow with a slit iris, a muzzle, teeth. She said it looked like an iguana. And she said that IMMEDIATELY she could tell that this being was very menacing and didn't like her at all. This being was dangerous and nasty, and not to be trusted.

"She didn't remember what happened next, all she knew was she was terrified, because this being was literally leaning right into her face as she lay there in bed.

"And in regression she found out the rest of that particular story. She was floated downstairs and she found that some GREYS were PHYSICALLY CARRYING her three children outside to a waiting craft. She was levitated outside to the same craft.

"She recognized immediately that this black lizard-like guy, which she later learned actually had a tail... was actually WORKING WITH THE GREYS, but, she said, they did not (always) get along. It was the 'Greys' craft... she was literally 'listening' to their 'telepathy'. They were conversing about her as she was lying on a table in the craft waiting for their decision on what to do. She became convinced that the black one wanted to KILL her, and the Greys were 'saying'... 'No... not on OUR ship.' She said she saw something horrifying at that point. She said the black one just 'swept' its hand across the chest of one of the

greys and literally tore the greys chest open. It fell to the ground and she thinks it died. She says, 'I know they have GREEN blood, I saw it bleed.'"

Before one feels too 'sorry' for the 'greys', they should understand that many accounts indicate that the greys have participated in unknown numbers of animal and human mutilations in order to use the animal AND HUMAN secretions as a 'liquid protein' food source. And if we are to believe some of the more fantastic accounts of crash-retrievals, such mutilated animal and human organs have been discovered within or among the debris of crashed GREY craft. The 'reptilian' hierarchy seems to operate in an exactly opposite manner as the Judeo-Christian ethic, and instead of operating on faith, love and service the reptilian or sauroid hierarchy is said to operate on fear, hatred and competition. Since both the Greys and lizard-like 'aliens' operate on 'collective consciousness' and are neo-saurian in nature according to many sources, and since they have a similar agenda which seems to be imperial-conquest motivated, they inevetably work together in what Michael Lindemann calls a 'wedding of convenience'.

From one perspective, one should NOT see the 'iguanas' as being much worse than the greys. For what the green-blooded 'greys' lack in the way of demoniacal 'hatred' or contempt for humankind, they seem to make up in their profound 'indifference' to the human race. Over and over again abductees describe the greys as emotionless and methodical, and seemingly show no sympathy or pity whatsoever toward human suffering or death, but merely look upon it with scientific 'curiosity'. Although 'hatred' would seem to be the opposite of 'compassion', others would argue that 'indifference' is the antithesis of compassion, caring or love. From this perspective, 'indifference' to human life may be no less evil than raging 'contempt' for human life. BOTH may be the motivating factors behind all kinds of atrocities.

In reference to the case referred to above, Lindemann continues:

> "...Her hypnotherapist said to us at this point, 'You know, you really ought to understand that this woman is a very, very good hypnotic subject and she actually re-lives her experiences in real time in the first person. She goes through all of the emotions and she has incredible recall of detail.' ...she says...as a therapist of long standing she has no reason to doubt that the detail that this woman brings forward is essentially accurate. It matches of course in many, many particulars the kind of information that other abductees have also told.
>
> "...One of the other disturbing things that this woman has mentioned...is that in other sessions where she was abducted, she found herself in an underground facility which she feels quite certain was at George Air Force Base where she grew up. And in that facility underground she saw the greys were working side by side with human military personnel. And we do have other reports, not only 'we' but many people who study the abduction phenomena, collective reports indicating that the abduction phenomenon is occurring right under the noses of our own officials, that there is apparently some agreement operating here..."

The above account would seem to confirm that the SAURIAN GREYS (which are basically neo-saurian or reptilian in configuration according to alleged government autopsies) are being used by their larger reptilian superiors as the 'technical brains' behind some hidden agenda, and as a type of cosmic 'double agent' race. Numerous accounts indicate that the Greys are willfully subservient to the larger 'Draconian' entities and, because of the OUTWARDLY less-intimidating through nevertheless frightening appearance, the greys are used to 'interface' with U.S. military personnel.
Also, many individuals within 'deep' military organizations have since come forward and implied that the 'Greys' used these interactions to establish foot- in-the-door treaties with the Military which were never meant to be

honored, but were used only as 'platforms' to get control, via implantation and so on, of sensitive government-military personnel. The Greys are said to have used deception profusely to get their way. Part of the reason why the 'agreements' continue even after the 'Grand Deception' was discovered, some suggest, is simply because the greys have 'taken over' the minds of certain officials in high government positions. This continued 'pact' with the serpent race may also, in part, be explained by the malevolent influence of the 'Jesuit-Illuminati' or the 'Serpent Cult' in certain policy making groups such as 'MJ-12', the Jason Society, etc.

The following article describes what might be a similar group of beings as the 'Lizard Men' described earlier, although these creatures seem to have been somewhat more human-size in their configuration and apparently intent on passing themselves off as human-like entities. The account appeared in the Omaha, Nebraska 'METRO UPDATE' for Oct. 29 - Nov. 4, 1990. Written by reporter Patricia C. Ress, the article was titled: 'LINCOLN MAN RECOUNTS ABDUCTIONS BY ALIENS':

"People have been talking about flying saucers for about 45 years now -- longer if you count the reports of the so-called 'foo fighters' seen by pilots on both sides during World War II. But within the past 20 years we've been hearing more about a more frightening side to these visitations - abduction by aliens.

"The most famous case was that of Barney and Betty Hill, two New Englanders returning home from vacation and unable to account for a large block of missing time. Under hypnosis, a very frightening and detailed account of alien abduction emerged. Later there was Betty Andreason, who told of aliens who took her through walls and closed doors.

"Then came Budd Hopkins, who made a study of such abductions and chronicled one case in 'INTRUDERS-THE INCREDIBLE VISITATIONS AT COPELY WOODS.' Next came the 'Gulf Breeze Sightings' in Florida, and most recently author

Whitley Strieber's accounts of his own abductions in his books 'COMMUNION'
and 'TRANSFORMATION.'

"While most of these abductions took place in the East, some say that
visiting aliens have been just as busy in the Midwest -- even Nebraska. A
Lincoln man recently recounted his experiences during a talk at the
Oakcrest Institute in Elkhorn.

"John Foster has been an engineer in Lincoln for a number of years.
Lincoln, in fact, is his home town and the place where his abduction
experiences began back in 1950. A soft-spoken down-home type of man, Foster
reminds people of a young Joel McCrea.

"'Alien abduction is a terrifying and traumatic experience,' Foster told
the audience. 'Psychiatric counselors don't know how to deal with this --
even if you can get them to believe you.'

"Foster has gotten help and understanding from people like Dr. Leo Sprinkle
of the University of Wyoming, who has dealt with numerous alien abduction
cases. He also has been the subject of ridicule and rejection by both
family and friends.

"'Often in a UFO abduction experience, things happen that are absolutely
unbelievable. I have been told that IT IS NOT UNCOMMON FOR FAMILIES TO
BREAK UP AFTER SUCH AN EXPERIENCE. I finally reached the point where I no
longer care what people think of me.' Foster said.

"He said he wasn't fully aware of what had happened to him over the years
until the 1980s. In 1981 he was sitting outside his home in Lincoln with a
friend and on a lark, they both said a prayer (or incantation? - Branton)
that they would see a flying saucer and soon after, one appeared, he said.

"On another occasion in March, 1966, he saw a light out behind the trees as
he sat on his patio, he said, and the sight triggered a distant memory of
something that had happened to him when he was in grade school in Lincoln
in 1950.

"He said 40 or 50 people were outside watching a movie when swirling lights
suddenly appeared, ALONG WITH A CRAFT THAT INITIALLY LOOKED LIKE A
HELICOPTER.

"Foster recalled being INCAPACITATED AND FEELING STRANGE. He said he saw a
craft appear WITH THREE LITTLE MEN who appeared to be fixing it. He felt an
overwhelming desire to get inside the craft, but once he did, he discovered
it was in a different form. 'We got a lesson about history, mankind and
something about Indians and buffalo,' he said.

"When he looked around him, Foster said, he noticed that everyone else
seemed to be FROZEN IN TIME. 'They all looked like statues,' he said, he
saw a woman who told him she had FIXED HERSELF UP SO THAT HE WOULDN'T BE
TRAUMATIZED.

"He said he was taken to an examining room BY CREATURES THAT LOOKED 'LIKE
FROGS OR LIZARDS.' The 'woman' told him they were the educators and would
supervise his learning experience, he said. Among other strange things,
Foster recalled THAT THE LIZARD MEN ENCOURAGED HIM TO JOIN THE MASONIC
LODGE.

"After he was examined, Foster said, he was sent back out of the craft to
the crowd below. The woman (i.e. the being that had 'fixed' itself up to
appear as a 'woman' - Branton) spoke to him in almost a scolding tone,
saying that from then on he would be a good boy and mind his parents, he
said. The woman seemed to know a lot about him, including the fact that he
and some friends had stolen some pop and candy from a store across the
street, he said.

"In October 1986 Foster went camping with his wife and children at Niobrara
Park and he had a short visitation which awakened more memories of previous
abductions, he said.

"By mid-December he recalled 50 abduction experiences, he said, and by

January that number had grown to 2,000 and by January 1987, he had recalled
3,000 abductions.

"Foster has recorded memories of 50 of the abductions in detail, another
450 in short notations and many others by locations only, he said.

"'There are roughly two areas of the so-called close encounters,' Foster
said. 'These may mesh together, but there are the abductees who seem to be
taken aboard a craft to be examined and the contactees who appear to be
contacted throughout life and seem to have an assignment.'

"In June of 1987 Foster and his daughter met with several other contactees
and he had the feeling that he had known them all his life, he said.

"They helped him recall experiences from coast to coast and from Canada to
Mexico, he said.

"'I believe the UFO experiences are directed at you personally,' Foster
said, 'but there are times when they can seem to address the population in
general.

"'THIS IS WHAT SEEMS TO BE THE CASE WITH THE MYSTERIOUS 'CORN CIRCLES' THAT
FIRST APPEARED IN ENGLAND AND CAN NOW BE SEEN IN CANADA AND THE U.S. AND
OTHER PLACES.' (Note: Many of these symbols are very intricate and are
meaningless to most. Could they be some type of 'signal' to those who have
been abducted-programmed, signals which are intended to 'trigger' some
subconscious reaction in certain abductees? Admittedly, this is only one of
many possibilities - Branton)

"Foster said profound things happened to him during his abductions and the
world should know about them. HE WAS SHOWN HOW THE 'VISITORS' CAN
MANIPULATE ATOMIC STRUCTURE AND CHANGE THINGS DIRECTLY AT WILL, he said,
and was told things about scientific matters over the years, only to see
them discovered afterward.

"WHILE THE ENTITIES HE INITIALLY ENCOUNTERED LOOKED REPTILIAN, HE SAID, THE

SPIRITUAL 'GUIDES' WERE MORE HUMAN IN APPEARANCE AND WERE ABLE TO 'PHASE IN
AND OUT AT THE DEEPER LEVELS.'

"On the initial level of the abduction experience there is a kind of
excitement, Foster said, while on the deeper level, life plans emerge and
there is interaction with people who have had similar experiences. Foster
said there are four witnesses who can recall parts of at least three of his
encounters.

"Foster said that to document his experiences, he has made several drawings
and paintings. He believes he has encountered at least 13 different kinds
of crafts.

"Foster said he remembers abductions that involved his friends when they
were teenagers. A large 'floating phone booth' would descend from a dark
fog, he said, and a voice seemingly from a loud speaker would urge them to
'gather around for eternal wisdom and knowledge -- and something else about
Indians and buffalo,' he said."

(Note: was the promise of 'eternal wisdom' the bait used to entrap them
into the Reptilian agenda? We realize this sounds rather simplistic but
ancient accounts do reveal that this exact same strategy was used by the
original 'Serpent' race of Hebrew tradition, in their unholy alliance with
INVISIBLE fallen angelic beings, to destroy man's connection with the
Almighty -- and subsequently, his divinely-given authority over creation,
including his dominion over the BEASTS! In relation to this, the third
chapter of GENESIS states that the serpent race was the most "subtil" of
all the members of the animal kingdom -- those "beasts" that had no eternal
"soul" essence as does humankind. The Hebrew word for "subtil" is ARUWM,
literally meaning "CUNNING [usually in a bad sense] or CRAFTY". Those who
have seen Steven Spielberg's depiction of the 7 ft. tall RAPTORS in the
movie "JURASSIC PARK" can gain a sense of just how "cunning" and cruel
these creatures were and, according to various witnesses, still are today -

Branton).

Foster, in reference to the floating "phone booth", stated that: "The voice over the loudspeaker would call them by name AND COULD AT TIMES SOUND SARCASTIC (as a manipulator might sound? - Branton). On one occasion, his friends SHOT AT THE BOOTH WITH RIFLES AND THREW BEER CANS AT IT.

"When he was at Mahoney Lake in 1987, Foster said, he again saw both the booth and the saucer. He asked the entities to quit bothering him because he was disturbed when he COULDN'T RECALL his abductions, he said, AND THEY TOLD HIM IF HE REMEMBERED THE EXPERIENCES, IT WOULD NEGATE THEIR PURPOSE.

"They also told him that if he didn't want to have any more abduction experiences, he would meet some people who would 'HELP HIM BECOME MORE METAPHYSICAL,' he said, and he later met such people.

"He said he recalls being pulled up into a kind of floating bus and being taken into the future. He declined to say what he saw.

"Foster said he was given experiments to do as an engineer. 'They worked, but they shouldn't have, according to what we know,' he said.

"He said the 'guides' told him they were preparing people for a time when the chosen would be taken away.

"...'I was told to awaken people to other dimensions and to participate in these realms,' he said..." (i.e. opening themselves up to or surrendering to the occult and supernatural powers and realms which these Reptilians control, in order to be more easily controlled and manipulated by them? Just a thought - Branton)

In reference to the Saurian Grays and the Secret Societies they allegedly manipulate, researcher Bill Hamilton, who claims to have had contact with one 'Nordic' or 'Telosian' family, offers a synopsis of his own findings. Mr. Hamilton provides some informative research that may help us to understand this mystery in a fuller perspective. In an article which appeared in Patrick O'Connell's "TRENDS AND PREDICTIONS ANALYST"

Newsletter, Vol. 6, No. 2 (July, 1990) issue, William Hamilton stated:

> "...The cover-up was initiated soon after the Roswell, N.M. crash. We wanted to know - 1) Who they were, 2) Why they were here, 3) How their technology worked. The cover-up became a matter of NATIONAL SECURITY (a blanket word covering secrecy and deception). The cover-up involves secret organizations within our government such as MJ-12, PI-40, MAJI, Delta, the Jason Scholars, & known intelligence organizations such as Naval Intelligence, Air Force Office of Special Investigation, the Defence Investigative Service, the CIA, NSA, and more! It involves THINK TANKS such as RAND, the Ford Foundation, the Aspen Institute, & Brookings Institute. It involves corporations such as Bechtel, GE, ITT, Amoco, Northrup, Lockheed, & many others. It involves SECRET SOCIETIES who may be the hidden bosses of the orchestrated events (i.e. economic collapse, wars, assassin- ations, conspiracies to manipulate & control humans & thereby to exercise enormous power over the destiny of the human race) - the Illuminati, Masons, Knights of Malta, etc. The individual players are too numerous to list. The whole of this conspiracy forms an INTERLOCKING NEXUS. The goal is said to be a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT (or Dictatorship)!
>
> "'The Underground Nation' - The RAND symposium held on Deep Underground Construction indicated that plans were hatched during the 50's to build underground bases, laboratories, & city-complexes linked by a stupendous network of tunnels to preserve & protect the ongoing secret interests of the secret societies. These secret societies made a pact with alien entities in order to further motives of domination."

Actually, as it turns out, THEY (the secret societies) are now being 'dominated' by the 'aliens'. One can only assume that if certain humans would 'sell out' their own kind to an alien race and use such an infernal alliance to gain dominion over their fellow man, then they should consider

the fact that they, according to universal law, must in the same way open
THEMSELVES up to being manipulated and controlled by their supposed
benefactors. As it is written, "the servant is not greater than his lord."
There are indications, as we've said earlier, that an antediluvian race or
races may have attempted this very same thing, the construction of vast
subterraneous systems like the ones now being built by the more modern
secret societies.

There are also indications, as we have also said, that later societies and
their underground networks intersect these ancient antediluvian excavations
and outposts. This is evidenced by the many accounts which suggest that
Masonic-related secret societies are utilizing both the ancient and modern
sub-systems. Many indications also point to the fact that entire human
colonies, both peaceful and 'alien controlled', may exist within these
deeper levels. These colonies are allegedly inhabited in part by ancient
native American or meso-American tribes or explorers who crossed the seas
from ancient Mediterranea and elsewhere in the eastern hemisphere thousands
of years ago. These may also include more recent (past few centuries)
American inhabitants or explorers of Anglo-saxon descent as well.
Indications are that such explorers happened to discover some of these
ancient antediluvian excavations, which led to deep tunnel networks and
ancient hydrothermal and geothermal cavities containing conditions
sufficient to sustain physical life.

Mr. Hamilton continues:

> "...The underground complexes are not confined to the U.S. alone!
> A large underground complex operated by the U.S. exists at Pine
> Gap, near Alice Springs, Australia (Note: According to various
> sources, conditions in this complex are somewhat similar to those
> at Dulce, that is, this underground base contains replicated
> flying 'disks' based on 'alien' technology, and many workers
> there have allegedly been implanted and operate under a type of

mental control of the Secret Government and Gray aliens which also reportedly utilize the base as part of the Illuminati-Gray "joint interaction" - Branton).

"...It appears that the secret societies among us have become aware of the coming planetary eco-catastrophe & the possibility of an earth polar shift in the near future. Surveying the earth from space, satellites & shuttles reveal EXTENSIVE DAMAGE TO OUR ECOSPHERE! Our planet is wobbling on its axis & its magnetic field is decaying! Ozone depletion & the greenhouse effect are rapidly endangering life on our planet. Alternatives, which include - 1) direct handling of the atmospheric problems, 2) taking shelter in underground domains, & 3) escape to other planetary bodies in the solar system, have been devised in secret. However there is a possible Alternative 4 which mostly depends on a completely different idea on how to save the earth (in essence, by escaping to another "dimension" - Branton)..."

Based upon the relatively elusive yet extensive accounts and relative data which has been gathered by a loosely-connected group of researchers, we can conclude that the subterranean network -- whatever it consists of presently -- is basically inhabited by both human and non-human reptilian beings. In those areas where the humans are not being controlled by the non-humans or saurians, there is obviously conflict between the two races as foretold in Genesis chapter 3. Many of the American subterranean networks, before the turn of the century (1900), were apparently inhabited mostly by human societies, yet it seems as if a reptilian 'invasion' of the sub-strata of North America occurred en masse in the early part of the 1900's, with a major 'push' into the U.S. subnet from already-occupied underground systems in Central and South America taking place around 1933. This, according to many accounts, involved reptilian beings which had been in possession of underlying cavern networks beneath Asia and the Far East, and according to their imperialistic-predatory nature these creatures began expanding their

influence into the Western Hemisphere -- first into Central and South America, and finally North America itself. Some unconfirmed reports tell of whole groups of humans (both surface exploration parties or even troglodytical tribes) who have literally been wiped-out in sudden attacks by the serpent race in a type of "battle beneath the earth".

Aside from the human and reptilian entities, there are some who speak of a third type of being, a (so-called) 'hybrid' between the humans and reptilians. The indications are that such a 'hybrid' would be impossible, theologically and scientifically speaking. The serpent races simply possess no soul-matrix (or 'conscience') as do humans, and even if it were possible to genetically or artificially produce an 'apparent' cross-breed, the creature produced could never be an actual 'hybrid', but would inevitably fall to one side or the other - a corrupted form of human being possessing a soul, or a mutated version of the 'reptilian' or 'serpent' race. Bill Hamilton explains another reason why such a natural (thank God) cross between the two could never be produced:

"...It is unlikely that the reptilian greys are cross-breeding with humans. Reptilians carry their sex organs internally and reproduce by eggs hatched by solar heat. Reptoids have well developed eyes, no hair follicles, & no external ear cartilage as consistent with most reptilian species. Since their means of reproduction is incompatible with our own, it is suggested that humans (women - Branton) may be fertilized by the grays by artificial insemination with human spermatozoa or perhaps they use the human uterus as an incubation chamber."

Note: Other indications are that the reptilians inject or encodify the human embryo with reptilian DNA during the early stages of development. Also, aside from the description given by Dale Russell to the effect that the ancient progenitors of the gray-type saurians may have had a type of 'ear', we presently know of only one other account describing a possible

'ear-like' appendage having been seen on a saur-oid creature. This was described by a Mr. Brian Scott, who was allegedly abducted into an underground base beneath the Superstition Mts. area east of Phoenix, Arizona. He described these large, fearful creatures as having a type of 'flap' of leathery or 'crocodilian' texture which came down each side of their heads. It is uncertain however whether this was a type of ear-like appendage or not. These creatures according to Scott claimed to have a base in 'Epsilon Bootes' and worked with a smaller group of grayish white dwarfs of typical 'gray' description AS WELL AS WITH a group of 'transparent' entities who referred to themselves as 'the hosts', or the 'Ashtar' beings.
Note the similarity between this description and John Foster's account in Nebraska's METRO-UPDATE. These transparent beings once told Brian that they were 'Beelzebub', and tried to convince him and his wife (who was once 'molested' by one of the infernal poltergeist-like creatures in her bathroom) to 'sell their souls' to them, and generally acted in a similar fashion as the malevolent beings typically described in connection with demoniacal possession cases.

As for the so-called 'hybrids', Hamilton's statements seem to be confirmed by others, including abductees, who have hinted that the 'hybrid' fetuses are actually conceived through human spermatozoa taken from men and ovum taken from women abductees, and that the fetuses are as we have stated somehow genetically altered with possible reptilian 'cells' or genetic coding being added. Many of the so-called hybrids however are nevertheless 'human', possessing human souls, and human blood - Branton).

Hamilton continues:

> "...Alien vehicles are being tested at the alien physical technology center at S-4 at the Nevada Test Site. Alien vehicles are being replicated at Kirtland AFB & Sandia Laboratories & these replicas are referred to as ARVs (Alien Reproductive Vehicles). At least three of these vehicles are stored in hangers

at Norton AFB, California. It is alleged that vehicle propulsion units were constructed by General Electric & composite materials were provided by Amoco. Alien vehicles generate an artificial gravity field which can be focused & intensified for high speed travel... Alien organisms and biological technology are tested (in the upper levels - Branton) at the underground biogenetic laboratories at Dulce, New Mexico. Alien genetic engineering, cloning, & cryogenic technology have been studied with a view towards 'enhancing' human genetics, deciphering the human genome, & gaining a biological advantage by ARTIFICIAL BIOLOGICAL ENGINEERING. Strange life forms have been bred in these laboratories..."

Mr. Byron Carpedium, in a 'letter to the Editor' in the 'LEADING EDGE', dated February 18, 1990 presented some remarkable claims which we quote in entirety below:

"Dear Editor... As more and more information is beginning to surface concerning UFOs, super-technology, 'alien' cultures, abductions, multi-level coverups and conspiracies I see many different people trying to assemble data to get, or give, a better picture of what is really happening around us. Individually I do not believe that any ONE of us can gather ALL the facts, assemble them and expose it in a way that is palatable to Joe Citizen. COLLECTIVELY, however, I think that we can make an impact by increasing the total awareness of the entire population. This does not have to happen over a period of 10 or 20 years as would be done in a gradual acclimation program. It can be done in a relatively short period of time, if the proper steps are taken. Once the awareness or awakening process is complete, the individual must then decide whether or not to believe the information and the source of that information. Then the individual MUST act upon it in some form or fashion.

"The latter two steps can be done more efficiently in many ways. One

possibility is to take some item or fact that most everyone agrees upon and
then impart some new information about it to those interested about it. For
example, if anyone saw the John Lear lectures in Houston last year or has
seen the video tape, you saw Lear ask three questions at the beginning of
the lecture: the third being 'How many of you think that Oswald shot
Kennedy?' Naturally only a handful of people raised their hand. By this
time Lear has gained the trust of his audience and has most everyone in
agreement. Then he does not tell the audience, but instead shows the
audience the Zapruder film showing W. Greer shooting the President. After
this, convincing the audience of the rest is simple.

"The pieces are coming out now and need to be put together. Bill Cooper has
gone several steps beyond Lear by tying things together on a global scale.
Recently people with direct access to inside information are now
corroborating what other researchers have long suspected.

"Evidence suggesting a secret project to fly 'alien' vehicles in Nevada to
Alien/US/Soviet bases and operations on the moon are now some of the hot
topics amongst UFOlogists and researchers. These are, for most people,
ideas that are so far out that they cannot be believed. One of the reasons,
I believe, for this attitude is the fact that VERY few people have ever
researched anything having to do with the U.S. OFFICIAL space program,
NASA, and it's relationship to the UFO coverup. If researchers, authors,
lecturers, etc., would take the time to point out where NASA has
suppressed, hidden and simply lied about information dealing with the U.S.
space program people may consider these esoteric ideas more believable
based on their new knowledge that the U.S. space program is not what it
appears to be.

"MOONGATE by William Brian II is a good place to start. After that you can
talk to people at NASA. Specifically people connected with the Department
of Defense (DOD) missions. Many of these people, if willing to talk, will
paint a very different picture of what is happening with OUR space program

(remember, it is a civilian operation right??? Well, if you think it is,
you had better look again).

"NASA was created on October 1, 1958. The main reason for NASA's creation
was to capitalize on the military potential of space. A secondary reason
was so that large sums of money may be diverted into 'black' projects which
the public was to have no knowledge about. The plan was simple and quite
easily accomplished. Money and manufactured items for top-secret or black
projects can readily be allocated if they are hidden within our
unclassified projects. Contractors and Subcontractors brought in by NASA
have no idea where the money goes, what the parts they design and
manufacture are really for and they almost never see the end project or
result because everything is so compartmentalized at NASA.

"I am still in the process of gathering, verifying, and assembling this
information so naturally I am interested in finding others who may be able
to support or refute any of my findings. The following list of facts I have
learned from several individuals who are working or who have worked or been
linked with NASA in some way over the years. For obvious reasons I will not
now use their real names. The list below represents some of the information
from three people: one is currently working in DOD missions for NASA;
another started working with NASA & DOD when JSC (Johnson Space Center) was
built. He 'committed suicide' after the Space Shuttle Challenger was
destroyed.

"The third is a scientist who has worked at NASA and other facilities. His
work with Edward Teller (i.e. the inventor of the H-Bomb and alleged member
of MJ-12 - Branton) is what is most known about this man:

"* There are buildings on the Moon.

"* There is mining equipment on the Moon.

"* Photos, NASA photos, do exist which clearly show both of these.

"* Hundreds, but probably thousands, of NASA photos have been
tampered with. Specifically, by careful use of an airbrush,

flying saucers and other UFOs can be removed, and then the photo is released to the public and/or press.

"* Film taken by astronauts clearly show UFOs, IFOs, Alien Vehicles, etc.

"* The NSA screens all photos before release to the public.

"* Everything that NASA has launched has been closely monitored by at least one 'alien' culture.

"* NASA knew about 'alien' activity on the Moon before Armstrong, Aldrin, and Collins ever set foot on it.

"* Edwin Aldrin at one point found evidence that we were NOT THE FIRST to arrive on the moon. After first seeing and then taking photographs of footprints in the lunar soil he then saw the beings that made the footprints (the report and transcripts of conversations between the astronauts were not clear if Aldrin had physical and/or mental contact with the entities).

"* Analysis of the footprint photos indicated that the beings that made them would have weighed (on Earth) 300-350 lbs. and would stand at least seven feet tall (which supported Aldrin's account).

"* Alien Vehicles flew within 50 feet of a U.S. space vehicle for one full Earth orbit and then the AV departed; again while Aldrin was present.

"* 'Buzz' Aldrin had a nervous breakdown because of these events and the pressure not to talk.

"* During the last successful mission before the Challenger disaster, NASA and the astronauts on board were warned directly by ETs of the impending dangers of space that they would meet (I have more details from multiple sources but still need confirmation on a few details. Do you know anything about this one?) [Note: Certain 'Ham' radio operators have allegedly recorded conversations from 'classified' frequencies between a

Space Shuttle astronaut and Mission Control, making reference to an 'Alien Craft' which was following the Shuttle. Whether this story is legitimate or not remains to be seen - Branton].

"* There have been 22 deaths (many 'suicides') at JSC in Houston.

"* The Space Station project is non-existent. It is a lie and will never be built. In reality the project is called the Space City.

"* No astronaut who has seen AVs or ETs is allowed to talk about it, even amongst themselves. If they do and are caught they may be fined, publicly humiliated, imprisoned, or have all pensions and future salaries taken away.

"* Voyager has been disabled. The pictures received from 'Neptune' in September of 1989 were not from the probe.

"* Galileo has been put out of commission and will not be allowed to complete its mission. The information being received from the probe indicating it's successful function is a deception by the 'aliens.' (Bill Cooper has stated that the Secret Government loaded Galileo with several pounds of plutonium, which 'they' intended to use to ignite the hydrogenic 'atmosphere' of Jupiter and thus create a nuclear reaction which would theoretically convert Jupiter into a small binary 'sun'. These occultists supposedly desired to 'create' this 'miraculous event' and call the new star 'Lucifer', as a SIGN announcing the 'New World Order'. If Cooper's and Carpedium's sources are correct, then NO WONDER an 'alien' race with possible bases on the Jovian moons would DISABLE such a presumptuous undertaking! - Branton).

"* NASA is a joke (i.e. in the words of one of the 'informants'.)..."

The following submitted article allegedly appeared in 'SOVIET LIFE' magazine under the title; 'AMAZING CLAIM:'

"...A Soviet scientist who defected to the West said photographs taken by

an orbiting satellite clearly show the ruined temples of a long-dead
civilization - on the planet Mars!

"And LASER PROBES made by the secret Russian satellite revealed that the
ruins littering the planet's surface ARE INCREDIBLY YOUNG by space-time
standards (i.e. a few thousand years or less, or contemporary to the height
of the Egyptian Empire as some researchers suggest!? - Branton).

"The 58-year-old scientist was a high-echelon member of an elite team that
has worked together since 1961 when Vostok 1 carried Yuri A. Gagarin as the
first man in space.

"But Russia's growing emphasis on the development of a nuclearized 'Star
Wars' satellite system in space prompted him to flee Russia. He now lives
under an assumed identity somewhere in Switzerland."

The following is from an 'add' introduction for Richard C. Hoagland's book
'THE MONUMENTS OF MARS: A CITY ON THE EDGE OF FOREVER':

"In 1976, NASA sent four Viking spacecraft to Mars, to photograph the
planet and to set landers on its surface to test for the presence of life.
On July 25, as part of the mapping sequence to select a suitable landing
site, one of the orbiters photographed a peculiar-looking mesa resembling a
human face a mile long. At the time the facial resemblance was dismissed by
NASA as a trick of light and shadow. However, three years later, two
computer scientists, Vince DiPietro and Gregory Molenaar, rediscovered the
photograph in the National Space Science Data Center.

"Richard C. Hoagland, former Science Advisor to Walter Cronkite and CBS
News, consultant for Cable News Network, and Editor of STAR AND SKY, was a
member of the NASA press corps on that memorable day in July and is now in
the forefront of the Mars investigation. Through careful analysis of a
variety of photographs of the Cydonia region (in which the 'face' resides)
and consultation with scientists and other professionals, he discovered the
presence of other monuments and structures, including what is possibly an

underground city in the style of Paolo Soleri's arcologies, plus a series
of regular relationships and symmetries among the artifacts.

"In a wide-ranging and profound analysis of the 'Mars data,' Hoagland
explains the importance of the 'face' and its implication regarding not
only the past but future of the human species. As he himself writes: 'I
realized I was looking at something that was either a complete waste of
time, or the most important discovery of the twentieth century... There is
no middle ground. It either is or is not artificial... If it is, it is
imperative that we figure it out because... IT DOES NOT BELONG THERE. Its
presence, if it was made by someone, is trying very hard to tell us
something extraordinary.'

"Does the 'face' summon us to Mars? Why is it OUR face? Why has NASA denied
the existence of the artifact? What are the political implications of a
Soviet-U.S. manned mission to Cydonia? Who were the 'Martians?' How does
the existence of the 'face' change our entire history?

"The 30 SCIENTISTS, known as the Mars Investigation Group, think two
photographs sent back from Mars in 1976 by the Viking space-probe indicate
the existence of an ancient civilization, said Richard Hoagland, group
member and science writer.

"The photos show what appear to be four huge PYRAMIDS lined up
symmetrically with the face about 6 miles away, suggesting a parallel with
Stonehenge, the ancient monument of huge stones in England, Hoagland said
Thursday.

"'Geometrically, the face could be seen in profile [from the pyramids] as
the summer solstice sun rose over it.'

"...Dr. C. West Churchman, a professor at the University of California at
Berkeley and the group's principal investigator, said there are too many
details pointing to the possibility of an extinct (? - Branton) Martian
race.

"'It's hard to believe that all that symmetry could have been done by winds and sand as we know it on Earth,' he said. 'If it had just been the face, I would not have been that convinced. But the fact that these [pyramids] are lined up in a certain way with the face makes me inclined to believe that there was an ancient civilization.'

"The two Viking photographs were taken AT DIFFERENT TIMES of day, reducing the chance that the figures were illusions cast by tricky shadows, Hoagland said.

"The face, 1 mile long and 1 mile wide, appears to be looking toward the stars, he said."

Former Navy Officer William Cooper, mentioned above, claims to have seen top secret documents concerning UFO's and related events (having seen a UFO himself - which was of tremendous size and rose out of the sea in full view of his shipmates) during his involvement with Naval Intelligence. Here is his story:

> "...There have been many related sequential coincidences all throughout my life, incidents that by themselves would have led nowhere. Statistically, the odds against the same or a related sequence of events happening to one individual are astronomically high. It is a series of incidents that have convinced me that God has had a hand in my life. I do not believe in fate. I do not believe in accidents...
>
> "We have been taught lies. Reality is not at all what we perceive it to be. We cannot survive any longer by hanging onto the falsehoods of the past. Reality must be discerned at all costs if we are to be a part of the future. Truth must prevail in all instances, no matter who it hurts or helps, if we are to continue to live upon this earth. At this point, what we want may no longer matter. It is what we must do to ensure our survival that counts. The old way is in the certain process of destruction and a New World Order is beating down the door...

"I fear for the little ones, the innocents, who are already paying for our mistakes. There exists a great army of occupationally orphaned children. They are attending government-controlled day-care centers. And latch-key kids are running wild in the streets... and the lop-sided, emotionally wounded children of single welfare mothers, born only for the sake of more money on the monthly check. Open your eyes and look at them, for they are the future. In them I see the sure and certain destruction of this once-proud nation. In their vacant eyes I see the death of Freedom. They carry with them a great emptiness--and someone will surely pay a great price for their suffering.

"If we do not act in concert with each other and ensure that the future becomes what we need it to be, then we will surely deserve whatever fate awaits us.

"I believe with all my heart that God put me in places and in positions throughout my life so that I would be able to deliver this warning to His people. I pray that I have been worthy and that I have done my job.

"THIS IS MY CREED - I first believe in God, the same God in which my ancestors believed. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my savior. Second, I believe in the Constitution of the Republic of the United States of America, without interpretation, as it was written and meant to work. I have given my sacred oath 'to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States of America against all enemies foreign and domestic.' I intend to fulfill that oath. Third, I believe in the family unit and, in particular, my family unit. I have sworn that I will give my life, if it is required, in defense of God, the Constitution, or my family. Fourth, I believe that any man without principles that he is ready and willing to die for at any given moment is already dead and of no use or consequence whatsoever. - William Cooper.,

August 3, 1990., Camp Verde, Arizona."

The following document was released by William Cooper to members of various UFO RESEARCH and PATRIOT RESEARCH organizations. The manuscript, which ties together certain aspects of the 'Secret Government' and the 'UFO Phenomena', was titled: THE SECRET GOVERNMENT (The Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12. May 23, 1989. Updated November 21, 1990):

"...I originally wrote this piece as a research paper. It was first delivered at the MUFON Symposium on July 2, 1989, in Las Vegas, Nevada. Most of this knowledge comes directly from, or as a result of my own research into the TOP SECRET/MAJIC material WHICH I SAW AND READ between the years 1970 and 1973 as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet. Since some of this information was derived from sources that I cannot divulge for obvious reasons, and from published sources which I cannot vouch for...(this) must be termed a hypothesis. I firmly believe that if the aliens are real, THIS IS THE TRUE NATURE OF THE BEAST. It is the only scenario THAT ANSWERS ALL THE QUESTIONS and places the various fundamental mysteries in an arena that makes sense. It is the only explanation which shows the chronology of events and demonstrates that the chronologies, when assembled, match perfectly. The bulk of this I believe to be true if the material that I viewed in the Navy is authentic. As for the rest, I do not know, and that is why this paper must be termed a hypothesis. Most historic and current available evidence supports this hypothesis.

"During the years following World War II the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history.

[7th edition]

Compiled by 'The Group' -- Edited by 'Branton'

---

continued from Page 3 .....

"The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the atomic bomb. This new weapon had the potential to destroy an enemy, and even the Earth itself. At that time the United States had the best economy, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces in history. We can only imagine the confusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by 'insect-like' beings from a totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico (Note: Some have alleged that certain of the saurian grays appear 'insect-like'. Other say that there is a SEPARATE race of non-reptilian MANTIS or INSECT-like entities which have been seen working WITH the saurian GRAYS, apparently acting as their equals or overlords. Others sources such as researcher Ray Keller have mentioned another race, a genetic HYBRID race between the Reptilians and Insectoids. This race of alien 'mercenaries' were reportedly created in the Zeta Reticuli system as part of a Gray Empire agenda to obtain new genetic materials for their reptilian queen 'breeders' to assimilate, in order to 'upgrade' their genetic stock. An experimental hybrid Reptilian-Insectoid race which resulted from this genetic manipulation is said to reside en masse in the Bellatrix system of Orion, according to Keller. They are of course an extreme threat to the human race as a whole. The MANTIS like creatures themselves allegedly possess supernatural powers, have the ability to affect the weather, to

project their conscious- ness into or 'possess' certain people, and there
are some indications that they may have certain 'para-physical' character-
istics. According to Kenneth Grant in his book 'OUTSIDE THE CIRCLES OF
TIME' -- Frederick Miller, Ltd., London. 1980; the O.T.O. [Ordo Templi
Orientis] branch of the Illuminati believed that nuclear explosions, like
those conducted within the Test Sites of New Mexico and Nevada, could be
used to break open an inter- dimensional 'seal' which had been placed
between our world and the dimension of an infernal alien race known as 'the
Old Ones', a 'race' that had been imprisoned in a dimension called the
'abyss' eons ago. Grant states that Jack Parsons and L. Ron Hubbard
assisted in a 1947 Crowleyan magical ritual in California designed to
assist this release. - Branton).

"Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien
craft, 65 bodies, and 1 live alien were recovered. An additional alien
craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these
events, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States, not including
the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these 13, 1 was in Arizona, 11
were in New Mexico, and 1 was in Nevada. Sightings of UFOs were so numerous
that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible,
utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

"An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948, on a mesa near Aztec, New
Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948, in White Sands Proving
Ground. It was 100 feet in diameter. A total of 17 alien bodies were
recovered from those two crafts. Of even greater significance was the
discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these
vehicles. A demon had reared its head and paranoia quickly took hold of
everyone 'in the know.' The Secret lid immediately became a Top Secret lid
and was screwed down tight. THE SECURITY BLANKET WAS EVEN TIGHTER THAN THAT
IMPOSED UPON THE MANHATTAN PROJECT (which developed and tested the first

Atomic Bombs - Branton). In the coming years these events were to become
the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world.

"A special group of America's top scientists were organized under the name
Project SIGN in December 1947 to study the phenomena. The whole nasty
business was contained. Project SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in
December 1948. A low- level collection and disinformation project named
BLUE BOOK was formed under GRUDGE. Sixteen volumes were to come out of
GRUDGE. 'Blue Teams' were put together to recover the crashed disks or live
aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project
POUNCE.

"DURING THESE EARLY YEARS THE UNITED STATES AIR FORCE AND THE CENTRAL
INTELLIGENCE AGENCY EXERCISED COMPLETE CONTROL OVER THE 'ALIEN SECRET.' In
fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the
Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the
alien presence. Later the National Security Act was passed, establishing it
as the Central Intelligence Agency.

"The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence
community and especially the alien endeavor. A series of National Security
Council memos and Executive orders removed the CIA from the sole task of
gathering foreign intelligence and slowly but thoroughly 'legalized' direct
action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad.

"On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled
'Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures' at the urging
of the Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the
State Department's Policy Planning Staff, George Kennan.

"The FOREIGN AND MILITARY INTELLIGENCE, BOOK 1, 'Final Report of the Select
Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence
Activities,' United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No.
94-755, April 26, 1976, p. 49. states: 'This directive empowered the

Secretary to coordinate oversees information activities designed to counter
communism.'

"A Top Secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the director of Central
Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the
aims set forth in NSC-4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert
operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either
coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to
'undertake covert actions and to ensure, through liaison with Senate and
Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American
policy.'

"Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand
the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC)
was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities.
NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extralegal practices and
procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The
reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community 'no holds
were barred.' Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was
established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG
was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 & /2 were
interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything
until it was over and successful.

"These actions established a buffer between the President and the
information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the
President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs.
This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively
isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge of the alien presence
OTHER THAN WHAT THE SECRET GOVERNMENT AND THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY WANTED
THEM TO KNOW. NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was
made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called
MJ-12. Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study

panel. These NSC memos and secret Executive orders SET THE STAGE FOR THE
CREATION OF MJ-12 ONLY FOUR YEARS LATER.

"SECRETARY OF DEFENSE JAMES FORRESTAL OBJECTED TO THE SECRECY. He was a
very idealistic and religious man. He believed that the public should be
told. James Forrestal was also one of the first known abductees. When he
began to talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of the
Congress about the alien problem he was asked to resign by Truman. He
expressed his fears to many people. Rightfully, he believed that he was
being watched. This was interpreted by those who were ignorant of the facts
as paranoia. Forrestal later was said to have suffered a mental breakdown.
He was ordered to the mental ward of Bethesda Naval Hospital. In spite of
the fact that THE ADMINISTRATION HAD NO AUTHORITY TO HAVE HIM COMMITTED,
the order was carried out. In fact, it was feared that Forrestal would
begin to talk again. He had to be isolated and discredited. His family and
friends were denied permission to visit. Finally, on May 21, 1949,
Forrestal's brother made a fateful decision. HE NOTIFIED AUTHORITIES THAT
HE INTENDED TO REMOVE JAMES FROM BETHESDA on May 22. Sometime in the early
morning of May 22, 1949, agents of the CIA tied a sheet around James
Forrestal's neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room, then
threw James Forrestal out the window. The sheet tore and he plummeted to
his death. James Forrestal's secret diaries were confiscated by the CIA and
were kept in the White House for many years. Due to public demand the
diaries were eventually rewritten and published in a sanitized version. The
real diary information was later furnished by the CIA in book form to an
agent who published the material as fiction. THE NAME OF THE AGENT IS
WHITLEY STRIEBER and the book is 'MAJESTIC'. James Forrestal became one of
the first victims of the cover-up.

"The live alien that had been found wandering in the desert from the 1949
Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. Vannevar

Bush and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE HAD A TENDENCY TO LIE, and for over a year would give only the desired answer to questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered. At one point during the second year of captivity he began to open up. The information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the 'Yellow Book.' Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I was to view years later in Project Grudge. (Note: It has been alleged by many that the EBE's or Grays operate as part of a collective consciousness. Therefore the 'EBE' which gave the so-called 'revelations' must have been speaking for the alien 'collective', which must have had plenty of time to prepare its response to the inquiries of the Intelligence Officials. No doubt, these 'revelations' must have been delivered in such a manner as to FAVOR the cause of the EBE's themselves. - Branton)

"In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw... Several experts were called in to study the illness. These specialists included medical doctors, botanists, and entomologists. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until June 2, 1952, when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became the expert on at least this type of alien biology. The movie E.T. is the thinly disguised story of EBE.

"In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior race, the United States began broad-casting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project, dubbed SIGMA, continued as an effort of good faith (Note: Apparently in this effort to kiss-up to a more technically advanced race of creatures these government officials forgot EBE's infernal 'TENDENCY TO LIE', and instead continued to believe what they WANTED to

believe... that this was a sure may to satisfy their insatiable appetite for super technology, and that these creatures were benevolent - in spite of the fact that human body parts were found on board at least two of their craft. In our opinion these officials deserve whatever harmful actions may have been taken against them by the grays, as in the case of the 'betrayal' when the grays suddenly turned on our government and took control of the so-called 'joint operations' underground bases. The government was so blinded by their own lust for the personal power and profit which the aliens promised them, that they fell for the alien 'Trojan Horse' hook, line and sinker. As for the 'EBE' that Cooper describes, It is not certain whether this particular alien was one of the mantis-like 'Insectoids' or one of the gray 'Reptilians'. However the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND,' which whitewashed the actual malevolent nature of the aliens to an incredible degree, depicted BOTH the small saurian 'gray' type beings AND the long- armed 'mantis' like creatures as working together. As we've said, it seems that the desire of the secret government to obtain occult-technology from these particular 'aliens' for entirely selfish purposes was one of their main motivations for establishing a WORKING contact with the saurian grays instead of with the more benevolent though protective human-alien races; even if it meant -- as we shall soon see -- the sellout of their fellow humans beings to obtain this. This 'forbidden fruit' of super- technology would apparently allow the recipients of the same to live like 'gods' over the rest of humanity - Branton).

"President Truman created the supersecret National Security Agency (NSA) by secret Executive order on November 4, 1952. Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications, language, and establish a dialogue with the extraterrestrials. The most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort. The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all electronic devices worldwide

for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, AND TO
CONTAIN THE SECRET OF THE ALIEN PRESENCE. Project SIGMA was successful.

"The NSA also MAINTAINS COMMUNICATIONS WITH THE LUNA BASE AND OTHER SECRET
SPACE PROGRAMS.

"By executive order of the President, the NSA is exempt from all laws which
do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to
that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text on
any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those
laws. The NSA now performs many other duties and in fact is the premier
agency within the intelligence network. Today the NSA receives
approximately 75 per cent of the monies allotted to the intelligence
community. The old saying 'where the money goes therein the power resides'
is true. The DCI today is a figurehead maintained as a public ruse. The
primary task of the NSA is still alien communications, but now includes
other extraterrestrial projects as well.

"President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union,
informed of the developing alien problem. THIS HAD BEEN DONE IN CASE THE
ALIENS TURNED OUT TO BE A THREAT TO THE HUMAN RACE (Note: Could this in
part explain the sudden and unexpected 'fall' of the Soviet Union and
'Communism'? Although Communism still resides to a large extent in Red
China and elsewhere, it's power has been greatly diminished in the
Bolshevik states. The resulting international cooperation may be a
two-edged sword, being either good or bad depending how it is proceeds. For
instance a global system might involve INDUSTRIAL cooperation which could
strengthen the planet against an alien threat on the one hand while still
allowing nations to retain their political independence and cultural
diversities; or on the other hand it could involve POLITICAL cooperation
which may very well lead to a global consolidation of power and absolute
dictatorial control of the world by one person or small group of persons,

which would be devastating not only to individual liberties but also to the 'cultural diversities' which add variety to the human race. All nations might be pressured to give up their uniqueness in order to 'conform' to the one-world political 'beast', much as the Nazi S.S. attempted to make all Germans homogenized clones of themselves by forcing them to fall in line with the thinking, dress and behavior of the Nazi Party itself - Branton).

"PLANS WERE FORMULATED TO DEFEND THE EARTH IN CASE OF INVASION. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press. The result was the formation of a secret ruling body which became known as the Bilderberger Group. The group was formed and met for the first time in 1952. They were named after the first publicly known meeting place, the Bilderberg Hotel. That public meeting took place in 1954. They were nicknamed the Bilderbergers. The headquarters of this group is Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke (one might say that the Bilderbergers-Illuminati control the U.N. behind the scenes - Branton).

"Beginning in 1953 a new president occupied the White House. He was a man used to a structured staff organization with a chain of command. His method was to delegate authority and rule by committee. He made his decisions, but only when his advisors were unable to come up with a consensus. His normal method was to read through or listen to several alternatives and then approve one. Those who worked closely with him have stated that his favorite comment was, 'Just do whatever it takes.' He spent a lot of time on the golf course. This was not unusual for a man who had been career Army with the ultimate position of Supreme Allied Commander during the war, a

post which had earned him five stars. The President was General of the Army
Dwight David Eisenhower.

"During his first year in office, 1953, at least 10 more crashed discs were
recovered along with 26 dead and 4 live aliens. Of the 10, 4 were found in
Arizona, 2 in Texas, 1 in New Mexico, 1 in Louisiana, 1 in Montana, and 1
in South Africa. There were hundreds of sightings.

"Eisenhower knew that he had to wrestle and beat the alien problem. He knew
that he could not do it by revealing the secret to Congress. Early in 1953
the new President turned to his friend and fellow member of the Council on
Foreign Relations Nelson Rockefeller. EISENHOWER AND ROCKEFELLER BEGAN
PLANNING THE SECRET STRUCTURE OF THE ALIEN- TASK SUPERVISION, which became
a reality within one year. The idea for MJ-12 was thus born.

"It was Nelson's uncle Winthrop Aldrich who had been crucial in convincing
Eisenhower to run for President. The whole Rockefeller family and with
them, the Rockefeller empire, had solidly backed Ike. Eisenhower belonged
heart and soul to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefeller
family. ASKING ROCKEFELLER FOR HELP WITH THE ALIEN PROBLEM WAS TO BE THE
BIGGEST MISTAKE EISENHOWER EVER MADE FOR THE FUTURE OF THE UNITED STATES
AND MAYBE FOR HUMANITY.

"Within a week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller
chairman of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization.
Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of government,
something he had dreamed of for many years. New Deal programs went into one
single cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education and
Welfare. When the Congress approved the new Cabinet position in April 1953,
Nelson was named to the post of Under- secretary to Oveta Culp Hobby.

"In 1953 astronomers discovered large objects in space which were tracked
moving toward the Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids.

Later evidence proved that the objects could only be spaceships. Project
SIGMA intercepted alien radio communications. When the objects reached the
Earth they took up very high geosynchronous orbit(s) around the equator.
There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown. Project
SIGMA and a new project, PLATO, through radio communications using the
computer binary language, were able to arrange a landing that resulted in
face-to-face contact with alien beings from another planet. The landing
took place in the desert. The movie, 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND'
is a fictionalized version of the actual event. Project PLATO was tasked
with establishing diplomatic relations with this race of space aliens. A
hostage was left with us as a pledge that they would return and formalize a
treaty."

Note: The MELBOURNE SUN (Melbourne, Victoria, Australia), August 25, 1954
ISSUE, carried an article titled "THE NEW SATELLITES", which stated: "TWO
meteors (asteroids?) had become satellites of the earth AND WERE REVOLVING
WITH IT 400 to 600 miles out in space, the latest issue of the American
Magazine 'AVIATION WEEK' said yesterday. The magazine said that the
discovery of the satellites threw the air force into confusion this summer.
Alarm over the sightings ended only after they had been identified as
natural rather than manmade."

Another possibility may be that they were both 'engineered' natural objects
such as hollowed-out asteroids taken from the asteroid belt, since it is
unlikely that an alien race would attempt to move such objects between
solar systems. The SIMUL- TANEOUS arrival of two or more large asteroids,
combined with the fact that both took up a geo-synchronous orbit
(synchronized with the revolution of the earth in that they were positioned
over a particular geographical area -- orbiting with the rotation of the
earth itself), would be an incredible coincidence indeed. In fact, the odds
of even one extraterrestrial object not under intelligent control taking up

a GEOSYNCHRONOUS orbit around the earth would be incredible in itself.

"In the meantime," Cooper continues, "a race of humanoid (Nordic-Blond? - Branton) aliens landed at Homestead Air Force Base in Florida and successfully communicated with the U.S. government. THIS GROUP WARNED US AGAINST THE RACE ORBITING THE EQUATOR AND OFFERED TO HELP US WITH OUR SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT. THEY DEMANDED THAT WE DISMANTLE AND DESTROY OUR NUCLEAR WEAPONS AS THE MAJOR CONDITION. THEY REFUSED TO EXCHANGE TECHNOLOGY CITING THAT WE WERE SPIRITUALLY UNABLE TO HANDLE THE TECHNOLOGY WE ALREADY POSSESSED. THESE OVERTURES WERE REJECTED on the grounds that it would be foolish to disarm in the face of such an uncertain future. There was no track record to read from. IT MAY HAVE BEEN AN UNFORTUNATE DECISION.

"A third landing at Muroc, now Edwards Air Force Base, took place in 1954. The base was closed for three days and no one was allowed to enter or leave during that time. The historical event had been planned in advance. Details of a treaty had been agreed upon. Eisenhower arranged to be in Palm Springs on vacation. On the appointed day the President was spirited to the base. The excuse was given to the press that he was visiting a dentist. Witnesses to the event have stated that three UFOs flew over the base and then landed. Antiaircraft batteries were undergoing live-fire training and the startled personnel actually fired at the crafts as they passed overhead... the shells missed and no one was injured (Note: These three craft were apparently from the orbiting 'gray' carriers that the 'humanoids' warned the government about. This 'meeting' apparently resulted in one of the major 'U.S. government - Gray' treaties. The fact that the startled gunners failed to destroy the alien ships may have been unfortunate, ironically, as such an event might have led to an abort of the so- called 'treaty' deals with the grays - Branton).

"President Eisenhower met with the aliens on February 20, 1954, and a

formal treaty between the alien nation and the United States of America was
signed. We then received our first alien ambassador from outer space. He
was the hostage that had been left at the first landing in the desert. His
name was 'His Omni- potent Highness Crilll or Krilll,' pronounced Crill or
Krill. In the American tradition of disdain for royal titles he was
secretly called 'ORIGINAL HOSTAGE CRILL, OR KRILL.' Shortly after this
meeting President Eisenhower suffered a heart attack (the judgement of God?
Incidentally, this egomaniacal 'alien' was also referred to as O.H. Krill,
for short - Branton).

"Four others present at the meeting were Franklin Allen of the HEARST
NEWSPAPERS, Edwin Nourse of BROOKINGS INSTITUTE (the Brookings Institute
later became involved with the Montauk Project - Branton), Gerald Light of
METAPHYSICAL RESEARCH fame, and CATHOLIC BISHOP MacIntyre of Los Angeles.
Their reaction was judged as a microcosm of what the public reaction might
be. Based on this reaction, it was decided that the public could not be
told. Later studies confirmed the decision as sound.

"An emotionally revealing letter written by Gerald Light spells out in
chilling detail: 'My dear friends: I have just returned from Muroc. The
report is true -- devastatingly true! I made the journey in company with
Franklin Allen of the Hearst papers and Edwin Nourse of Brookings Institute
(Truman's erstwhile financial advisor) and Bishop MacIntyre of L.A.
(confidential names for the present, please). When we were allowed to enter
the restricted section (after about six hours in which we were checked on
every possible item, event, incident and aspect of our personal and public
lives), I HAD THE DISTINCT FEELING THAT THE WORLD HAD COME TO AN END WITH
FANTASTIC REALISM. FOR I HAVE NEVER SEEN SO MANY HUMAN BEINGS IN A STATE OF
COMPLETE COLLAPSE AND CONFUSION, AS THEY REALIZED THAT THEIR OWN WORLD HAD
INDEED ENDED WITH SUCH FINALITY AS TO BEGGAR DESCRIPTION. THE REALITY OF
'OTHER-PLANE' AEROFORMS IS NOW AND FOREVER REMOVED FROM THE REALMS OF

SPECULATION AND MADE A RATHER PAINFUL PART OF THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF EVERY
RESPONSIBLE SCIENTIFIC AND POLITICAL GROUP. During my two days' visit I saw
five separate and distinct types of aircraft being studied and handled by
our Air Force officials -- with the assistance and permission of the
Etherians!

"'I have no words to express my reactions. It has finally happened. It is
now a matter of history. President Eisenhower, as you may already know, was
spirited over to Muroc one night during his visit to Palm Springs recently.
And it is my conviction that he will ignore the terrific conflict between
the various 'authorities' and go directly to the people via radio and
television -- if the impasse continues much longer. FROM WHAT I COULD
GATHER, AN OFFICIAL STATEMENT TO THE COUNTRY IS BEING PREPARED FOR DELIVERY
ABOUT THE MIDDLE OF MAY.'

"We know that no such announcement was ever made. The silence-control group
won that day. We also know that two more ships, for which we can find no
witnesses, either landed sometime after the three or were already at the
base before the three landed. Gerald Light specifically states that five
ships were present and were undergoing study by the Air Force. HIS
METAPHYSICAL EXPERIENCE IS EVIDENT IN THAT HE CALLS THE ENTITIES
'ETHERIANS.' Gerald Light capitalized 'Etherians,' calling attention to the
fact that these beings might have been viewed as gods by Mr. Light.

"The alien emblem was known as the 'Trilateral Insignia' and was displayed
on the craft and worn on the alien uniforms. Both of those landings and the
second meeting were filmed. These films exist today.

"The treaty stated that the aliens would not interfere in our affairs and
we would not interfere in theirs. WE WOULD KEEP THEIR PRESENCE ON EARTH A
SECRET. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in
our tech- nological development. They would not make any treaty with any
other Earth nation. THEY COULD ABDUCT HUMANS ON A LIMITED AND PERIODIC

BASIS FOR THE PURPOSE OF MEDICAL EXAMINATION AND MONITORING OF OUR DEVELOPMENT, WITH THE STIPULATION THAT THE HUMANS WOULD NOT BE HARMED, WOULD BE RETURNED TO THEIR POINT OF ABDUCTION, AND WOULD HAVE NO MEMORY OF THE EVENT, AND THAT THE ALIEN NATION WOULD FURNISH MAJESTY TWELVE WITH A LIST OF ALL HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES ON A REGULARLY SCHEDULED BASIS.

"It was agreed that each nation would receive the ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. It was further agreed that the alien nation and the United States would exchange 16 personnel with the purpose of learning of each other. The alien 'guests' would remain on earth. THE HUMAN 'GUESTS' WOULD TRAVEL TO THE ALIEN POINT OF ORIGIN FOR A SPECIFIED PERIOD OF TIME, then return, at which point a reverse exchange would be made. A reenactment of this event was dramatized in the movie 'CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND.' A tipoff to who works for whom can be determined BY THE FACT THAT DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK SERVED AS THE TECHNICAL ADVISOR FOR THE FILM. I noticed that the Top Secret report containing the official version of the truth of the alien question, entitled project GRUDGE, which I read while in the Navy, was co-authored by LT. COL. FRIEND and DR. J. ALLEN HYNEK, WHO WAS CITED AS A CIA ASSET attached to Project GRUDGE -- Dr. Hynek, the one who debunked many legitimate UFO incidents when he functioned as the scientific member of the very public Project BLUEBOOK. Dr. Hynek is the man responsible for the infamous 'it was only swamp gas' statement.

"It was agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the alien nation and that TWO BASES would be constructed for the joint use of the alien nation and the United States Government. Exchange of technology would take place in the jointly occupied bases. THESE ALIEN BASES WOULD BE CONSTRUCTED UNDER INDIAN RESERVATIONS IN THE FOUR CORNERS AREA OF UTAH, COLORADO, NEW MEXICO AND ARIZONA, and one would be constructed in an area known as Dreamland (Note: Many sources allege that

the reason the 'aliens' insisted on these underground bases beneath these particular areas was that 'they' in fact do not hail EXCLUSIVELY from other planetary bodies, but that they are originally from earth and have for centuries occupied deep cavern levels beneath the planet, and more recently beneath these areas of the southwestern U.S. The 'bases' then, which most in the government might believe are of exclusively human construction for use in 'joint' operations, would actually be 'covers' or 'fronts' for actual subterrain systems largely under the control of this saurian race. This would explain why many human workers in these 'joint' bases have been kept highly compartmentalized; why many do not realize what's taking place in the LOWER levels or even how many lower levels exist; why the 'security' increases enormously the deeper one descends into these underground bases; and why the human influence decreases and the saurian-reptilian-gray influence increases the deeper one descends into these under-ground networks - Branton).

"Dreamland was built in the MOJAVE desert near, or in, a place called Yucca. I cannot remember if it was Yucca Valley, Yucca Flat, or Yucca Proving Ground, but Yucca Valley is what I always seem to want to say. MORE UFO SIGHTINGS AND INCIDENTS OCCUR IN THE MOJAVE DESERT OF CALIFORNIA THAN ANY OTHER PLACE IN THE WORLD. So many, in fact, that no one even bothers to make reports. Anyone who ventures into the desert to talk to the residents will be astounded by the frequency of activity and with the degree of acceptance demon- strated by those who have come to regard UFOs as normal.

"All alien areas are under complete control of the Naval Department (although some may argue that they are only in control of the UPPERMOST levels of these 'bases' - Branton), according to the documents I read. All personnel who work in these complexes receive their checks from the Navy through a subcontractor. The checks never make reference to the govern-

ment or the Navy. Construction of the bases began immediately, but progress
was slow. LARGE AMOUNTS OF MONEY WERE MADE AVAILABLE IN 1957. Work
continued on the Yellow Book.

"Project REDLIGHT was formed and experiments in test-flying alien craft was
begun in earnest. A super-Top Secret facility was built at Groom Lake in
Nevada in the midst of the weapons test range. It was code-named Area 51.
The installation was placed under the Department of the Navy and all
personnel required a 'Q' clearance as well as Executive (Presidential,
called MAJESTIC) approval. This was ironic, due to the fact that the
President of the United States does not have clearance to visit the site.
The alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in an area
code-named Dreamland above ground, and the UNDERGROUND portion was dubbed
'the Dark Side of the Moon.' ACCORDING TO THE DOCUMENTATION I READ, AT
LEAST 600 ALIEN BEINGS ACTUALLY RESIDE FULL TIME AT THIS SITE ALONG WITH AN
UNKNOWN NUMBER OF SCIENTISTS AND CIA PERSONNEL. DUE TO THE FEAR OF
IMPLANTATION, ONLY CERTAIN PEOPLE WERE ALLOWED TO INTERFACE WITH THE ALIEN
BEINGS, AND THOSE PERSONNEL WERE AND ARE WATCHED AND MONITORED CONTINUOUSLY.

"The Army was tasked to form a supersecret organization to furnish security
for the alien-tasked projects. THIS ORGANI- ZATION BECAME THE NATIONAL
RECONNAISSANCE ORGANIZATION BASED AT FORT CARSON, COLORADO. (Note: a new
multi-million dollar N.R.O. facility, approximately a quarter of the size
of the Pentagon itself, has also been constructed in northern Virginia -
Branton) THE SPECIFIC TEAMS TRAINED TO SECURE THE PROJECTS WERE CALLED
DELTA. LT. COL. JAMES 'BO' GRITZ WAS A DELTA FORCE COMMANDER.

"A second project code-named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to explain away any
sightings of the REDLIGHT crafts as being Air Force experiments. The
SNOWBIRD crafts were manufac- tured using conventional technology and were
flown for the press on several occasions. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to

debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFOs to the public, IACs
- Identified Alien Craft - to those in the know). Project SNOWBIRD was very
successful, and reports from the public declined steadily until recent
years.

"A multimillion-dollar Secret fund was organized and kept by the Military
Office of the White House. THIS FUND WAS USED TO BUILD OVER 75 DEEP
UNDERGROUND FACILITIES. Presidents who asked were told the fund was used to
build deep underground shelters for the President in case of war. Only a
few were built for the President. Millions of dollars were funneled through
the office of Majesty Twelve and then out to the contractors. It was used
to build Top Secret alien bases as well as Top Secret DUMB (Deep
Underground Military Bases) AND THE FACULTIES PROMULGATED BY ALTERNATIVE 2
THROUGHOUT THE NATION. President Johnson used this fund to build a movie
theater and pave the road on his ranch. He had no idea of it's true
purpose.

"The secret White House underground-construction fund was set up in 1957 by
President Eisenhower. The funding was obtained from Congress under the
guise of 'construction and maintenance of secret sites where the President
could be taken in case of military attack: Presidential Emergency Sites.'
The sites are literally holes in the ground, deep enough to withstand a
nuclear blast, and are outfitted with state-of-the-art communi-cations
equipment. To date there are more than 75 sites spread around the country
which were built using money from this fund. The Atomic Energy Commission
has built at least 22 underground sites...

"Nelson Rockefeller was also given a second important job as the head of
the secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group, which was formed
under NSC 5412/1 in March 1955. The group consisted of different ad hoc
members, depending on the subject of the agenda. The basic members were
Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of Defense, a
representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central

Intelligence. It was soon called the 5412 Committee or the Special Group.
NSC 5412/1 established the rule that covert operations were subject to approval by an executive committee, whereas in the past these operations were initiated solely on the authority of the Director of Central Intelligence.

"By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5510, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majesty Twelve (MJ-12) TO OVERSEE AND CONDUCT ALL COVERT ACTIVITIES CONCERNED WITH THE ALIEN QUESTION. NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the press became curious.

"MAJESTY TWELVE was made up of NELSON ROCKE- FELLER, Director of Central Intelligence ALLEN WELSH DULLES (former President of the Council on Foreign Relations - Branton), Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff ADMIRAL ARTHUR W. RADFORD, Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation J. EDGAR HOOVER, six men from the executive committee of the COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS known as the 'Wise Men,' six members from the EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE of the JASON Group, and DR. EDWARD TELLER.

"The JASON Group is a secret scientific group formed during the Manhattan Project and administered by the Mitre Corporation. THE INNER CORE OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS RECRUITS ITS MEMBERS FROM THE SKULL & BONES AND THE SCROLL & KEY SOCIETIES OF HARVARD AND YALE. The Wise Men are key members of the Council on Foreign Relations and also members of the ORDER OF THE QUEST known as the JASON Society.

"THERE WERE 19 MEMBERS OF MAJESTY TWELVE. THE FIRST RULE OF MAJESTY TWELVE WAS THAT NO ORDER COULD BE GIVEN AND NO ACTION COULD BE TAKEN WITHOUT A MAJORITY VOTE OF TWELVE IN FAVOR, THUS MAJORITY TWELVE. Orders issued by Majesty Twelve became known as Majority Twelve directives.

"This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of

the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission.
GORDON DEAN, GEORGE BUSH and ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI were among them. The most
important and influential of the Wise Men were JOHN MCCLOY, ROBERT LOVETT,
AVERELL HARRIMAN, CHARLES BOHLEN, GEORGE KENNAN, and DEAN ACHESON. Their
policies were to last well into the decade of the '70's. IT IS SIGNIFICANT
THAT PRESIDENT EISENHOWER AS WELL AS THE FIRST SIX MAJESTY TWELVE MEMBERS
FROM THE GOVERNMENT WERE ALSO MEMBERS OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS.
THIS GAVE CONTROL OF THE MOST SECRET AND POWERFUL GROUP IN GOVERNMENT TO A
SPECIAL- INTEREST CLUB THAT WAS ITSELF CONTROLLED BY THE ILLUMINATI.

"Thorough researchers will soon discover that not all of the Wise Men
attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen for Skull & Bones
or Scroll & Key membership during their college years. You will be able to
quickly clear up the mystery by obtaining the book 'THE WISE MEN' by Walter
Isaacson and Evan Thomas., Simon and Schuster., New York. Under
illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption:
'Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach: His
initiation into Skull & Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk.' I have
found that members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon
merit postcollege and were not confined to Harvard and Yale attendees only.
Because of this fact, a complete list of Skull & Bones members can never be
compiled from the catalogues or addresses of the college segment of the
Russell Trust, also known as the Brotherhood of Death, or the Skull &
Bones. Now you know why it has been impossible to pinpoint the membership
either by number or by name. I believe that the answer lies hidden in the
CFR files, if files exist.

"A chosen few were later initiated into the secret branch of the Order of
the Quest known as the JASON Society. They are all members of the Council
on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as THE EASTERN
ESTABLISHMENT. This should give you a clue to the far-reaching and serious

nature of these most secret college societies. The society is alive and
well today, but now includes MEMBERS OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION as well.
The Trilaterals existed secretly BEFORE 1973. THE NAME OF THE TRILATERAL
COMMISSION WAS TAKEN FROM THE ALIEN FLAG KNOWN AS THE TRILATERAL INSIGNIA.
Majesty Twelve was to survive right up to the present day. Under Eisenhower
and Kennedy it was erroneously called the 5412 Committee, or more correctly, the Special Group. In the Johnson administration it became the
303 Committee because the name '5412' had been compromised in the book 'THE
SECRET GOVERNMENT.' Actually, NSC 5412/1 was leaked to the author to hide
the existence of NSC 5410. Under Nixon, Ford, and Carter it was called the
40 Committee, and under Reagan it became known as the PI-40 Committee. Over
all those years ONLY THE NAME CHANGED.

"BY 1955 IT BECAME OBVIOUS THAT THE ALIENS HAD DECEIVED EISENHOWER AND HAD
BROKEN THE TREATY. MUTILATED HUMANS WERE BEING FOUND ALONG WITH MUTILATED
ANIMALS ACROSS THE UNITED STATES. IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT THE ALIENS WERE NOT
SUBMITTING A COMPLETE LIST OF HUMAN CONTACTS AND ABDUCTEES TO MAJESTY
TWELVE AND IT WAS SUSPECTED THAT NOT ALL ABDUCTEES HAD BEEN RETURNED. The
Soviet Union was suspected of interacting with them, an this proved to be
true. THE ALIENS STATED THAT THEY HAD BEEN, AND WERE THEN, MANIPULATING
MASSES OF PEOPLE THROUGH SECRET SOCIETIES, WITCHCRAFT, MAGIC, THE OCCULT,
AND RELIGION. You must understand that this claim could also be a manipulation. AFTER SEVERAL AIR FORCE COMBAT AIR ENGAGEMENTS WITH ALIEN
CRAFT it became apparent that our weapons were no match against them.

"In November 1955 NSC-5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to
explore 'all factors which are involved in the making and implementing of
foreign policy in the nuclear age.' This was only a blanket of snow that
covered the real subject of study, the alien question.

"By secret Executive Memorandum NSC 5511 in 1954, President Eisenhower had
commissioned the study group to 'EXAMINE ALL THE FACTS, EVIDENCE, LIES, AND

DECEPTION AND DISCOVER THE TRUTH OF THE ALIEN QUESTION.' NSC 5412/2 was only a cover that had become necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important men. The first meetings began in 1954 and were called the Quantico meetings because they met at the Quantico Marine Base. The study group was made up solely of 35 members of the Council on Foreign Relations' secret study group. Dr. Edward Teller was invited to participate. Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was the study director for the first 18 months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was chosen as the group's study director for the second 18 months beginning in November 1955. Nelson Rockefeller was a frequent visitor during the study. (Note: as for Dr. Edward Teller, John Lear in his original 'Press Release' stated in reference to Dr. Teller's work with the 'Star Wars' or SDI Defense program: "...As these words are being written (June, 1988), Dr. Edward Teller, 'father' of the H-Bomb is personally in the test tunnels of the Nevada Test Site, driving his workers and associates in the words of one, 'like a man possessed'." - Branton)

"THE STUDY GROUP MEMBERS - Gordon Dean, Chairman; Dr. Henry Kissinger, Study Director; Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, Study Director; Dr. Edward Teller; Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay; Hanson W. Baldwin; Lloyd V. Berkner; Frank C. Nash; Paul H. Nitze; Charles P. Noyes; Frank Pace Jr.; James A. Perkins; Don K. Price; David Rockefeller; Oscar M. Ruebhausen; Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin; Caryl P. Haskins; James T. Hill, Jr.; Joseph E. Johnson; Mervin J. Kelly; Frank Altschul; Hamilton Fish Armstrong; Maj. Gen. James McCormack, Jr.; Robert R. Bowie; McGeorge Bundy; William A. M. Burden; John C. Campbell; Thomas K. Finletter; George S. Franklin, Jr.; I.I. Rabi; Roswell L. Gilpatric; N.E. Halaby; Gen. Walter Bedell Smith; Henry DeWolf Smyth; Shields Warren; Carroll L. Wilson; Arnold Wolfers.

"The second-phase meetings were also held at the Marine base at Quantico, Virginia, and the group became known as Quantico II. Nelson Rockefeller

built a retreat somewhere in Maryland for Majesty Twelve and the study committee. It could be reached only by air. In this manner they could meet away from public scrutiny. This secret meeting place is known by the code name 'the Country Club.' Complete living, eating, recreation, library, and meeting facilities exist at the location (The Aspen Institute is not the Country Club).

"The study group was publicly terminated in the later months on 1956. Henry Kissinger wrote what was officially termed the results of 1957 as 'NUCLEAR WEAPONS AND FOREIGN POLICY,' published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper & Brothers, New York. IN TRUTH, THE MANUSCRIPT HAD ALREADY BEEN 80% WRITTEN WHILE KISSINGER WAS AT HARVARD. THE STUDY GROUP CONTINUED, VEILED IN SECRECY. A clue to the seriousness Kissinger attached to the study can be found in statements by his wife and friends. Many of them stated that Henry would leave home early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone. It seemed as if he were in another world which held no room for outsiders.

"These statements are very revealing. The revelations of the alien presence and actions during the study must have been a great shock. Henry Kissinger was definitely out of character during this time. He would never again be affected in this manner, no matter the seriousness of any subsequent event. On many occasions he would work very late into the night after having put in a full day. This behavior eventually led to divorce.

"A major finding of the alien study WAS THAT THE PUBLIC COULD NOT BE TOLD. IT WAS BELIEVED THAT THIS WOULD MOST CERTAINLY LEAD TO ECONOMIC COLLAPSE, COLLAPSE OF THE RELIGIOUS STRUCTURE, AND NATIONAL PANIC, WHICH COULD LEAD TO ANARCHY (Note: This was no doubt based largely on the assumption that the existence of these 'aliens' could not be explained in terms of traditional Judeo- Christian religion, which conclusion might have been reached by many, especially in the face of the saurian grays' persistent

attempts to hide their true reptilian nature as it relates to ancient
Biblical history and prophecy. However, based on what we have already
covered in this file, it is evident that such alien activity does in fact
conform to Christian revelation and theology and was in fact prophesied in
scriptorial writings -- the TORAH for instance -- thousands of years ago.
The real 'ignorance' would merely be an inability to properly interpret
these ancient prophecies due to a lack of the foundational knowledge that
is necessary to make such correct interpretations. Therefore such
knowledge, if presented properly, would probably NOT bring about a collapse
in the 'religious' world. Also, faith in the existence of an Almighty
Creator-God of infinite power would likely deter the 'panic' and resulting
economic collapse or anarchy which the 'Study Group' feared. It would be
the hopeless non "religious" or "atheistic- humanist" segment of the
population, who can put faith in non other than them-selves, who would
probably react most negatively to a potential invasion by a malevolent
force outside this world. - Branton).

"Secrecy thus continued. An offshoot of this finding was that if the public
could not be told, Congress could not be told. Funding for the projects and
research would have to come from outside the Government. In the meantime
money was to be obtained from the military budget and from CIA
confidential, non- appropriated funds.

"ANOTHER MAJOR FINDING WAS THAT THE ALIENS WERE USING HUMANS AND ANIMALS
FOR A SOURCE OF GLANDULAR SECRETIONS, ENZYMES, HORMONAL SECRETIONS, BLOOD
PLASMA AND POSSIBLY IN GENETIC EXPERIMENTS. The aliens explained these
actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic
structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce.
They stated that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure,
their race would soon cease to exist. WE LOOKED UPON THEIR EXPLANATIONS
WITH SUSPICION (Note: According to sources which we will quote later on,
the actual purposes of the mutilations are far different from what these

alien creatures allege them to be. Some groups connected to MJ-12 however
seem to have fallen for this propaganda. For instance the top secret
'Yellow Fruit' unit working in Nevada has been, or at least were at one
point, convinced that the 'grays' were incapable of reproducing themselves
here on earth. In spite of 'their' allegations that the Grays or EBE's
cannot reproduce, certain witnesses have alleged that the saurian grays are
actually reproducing PROFUSELY within DEEP underground levels utilizing
solar-heat 'egg' hatcheries, polyembryony tanks, cloning, etc. Also the
body fluids, according to other sources, are not used exclusively for
'improving their genetic structure' but as sustenance or 'food' for the
saurian grays, and possibly their 'Repton' superiors as well. Their claims
to the contrary, as well as other allegations, should be studied in the
light of their previous known "TENDENCIES TO LIE" - Branton).

"Since our weapons were literally useless against the aliens, Majesty
Twelve decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations UNTIL SUCH A TIME
AS WE WERE ABLE TO DEVELOP A TECHNOLOGY WHICH WOULD ENABLE US TO CHALLENGE
THEM ON A MILITARY BASES. Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet
Union and other nations to join forces for the survival of humanity. In the
meantime PLANS WERE DEVELOPED TO RESEARCH AND CONSTRUCT TWO WEAPONS SYSTEMS
USING CONVENTIONAL AND NUCLEAR TECHNOLOGY, WHICH WOULD HOPEFULLY BRING US
TO PARITY.

"The results of the research were Projects JOSHUA and EXCALIBUR. JOSHUA was
a weapon captured from the Germans which was capable of shattering
4-inch-thick armor plate at a range of two miles. It used aimed,
low-frequency sound waves, and it was believed that this weapon would be
effective against the alien craft and beam weapons. EXCALIBUR was a weapon
carried by a missile not to rise above 30,000 feet above ground level
(AGL), not to deviate from designated target more than 50 meters, able
to... penetrate '1,000 METERS OF TUFA, HARD-PACKED SOIL SUCH AS THAT FOUND

IN NEW MEXICO,' carry a one-megaton warhead, and intended for use in destroying the aliens in their underground bases (Note: According to many sources, several of the 'alien' underground bases contain humans or human-soulled- hybrids, and human captives both living and in cold storage, who have been the victims of alien abductions from surface and in some cases subsurface or extrasurface communities. Obviously, EXCALIBUR should not be used against such installations, but the surface-to-subsurface 'cavern' or 'tunnel' routes should be sought out and an underground invasion force should be utilized to destroy the aliens yet spare any surviving humans and take the bases intact. To do otherwise may be in essence 'sacrificing' innocent lives needlessly to get an advantage over the aliens, in which case we would prove ourselves to be little better than the alien-grays or sauroid reptilians themselves! In connection with the JOSHUA anti-spacecraft weapon, extreme caution should of course be used to distinguish BETWEEN human-occupied spacecraft and those craft utilized by the saurian grays, etc. - Branton).

"JOSHUA was developed successfully but never used, to my knowledge. EXCALIBUR was not pushed until recent years and now, we are told, THERE IS AN UNPRECEDENTED EFFORT TO DEVELOP THIS WEAPON. The public would be told that EXCALIBUR would be needed to take out Soviet underground command posts. We know that is not true because one rule of war is that you try not to destroy the leaders. They are needed to ensure peaceful transition of power and compliance of the populace to all negotiated or dictated terms.

"The events at Fatima in the early part of the century were scrutinized. ON THE SUSPICION THAT IT WAS AN ALIEN MANIPULATION, AN INTELLIGENCE OPERATION WAS PUT INTO MOTION TO PENETRATE THE SECRECY SURROUNDING THE EVENT. THE UNITED STATES UTILIZED ITS VATICAN MOLES AND SOON OBTAINED THE ENTIRE VATICAN STUDY, WHICH INCLUDED THE PROPHECY... The prophecy demanded that

Russia be consecrated to the 'Sacred Heart' (of the Roman 'Madonna' -
Branton). It stated that a child would be born who would unite the world
with a plan for world peace and a false religion. The people would discern
that he was evil and was indeed the Anti-Christ. World War III would begin
(following the "Antichrist? - Branton) in the Middle East with an invasion
of Israel of a United Arab nation using conventional weapons, which would
culminate in a near holocaust. Most of the life on this planet would suffer
horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur shortly
thereafter."

(Note: This 'prophecy' actually REVERSES THE SEQUENCE of events from the
sequence in which they are given in the books of DANIEL and REVELATION, two
major books describing Judeo- Christian end-time prophecy. For instance the
prophecies in Daniel and Revelation [or for that matter all of the
"prophetical" books, from ISAIAH to MALACHI] indicate that a period of time
will occur when the following will take place within a SHORT SPACE: the
mysterious disappearance of millions of people the world over; an invasion
of Israel involving Arab and other allied armies - resulting in the
nuclear[?] destruction of 5/6ths of the invading forces; the rebuilding of
Solomon's Temple and the re- institution of animal sacrifices; and the rise
of a COUNTERFEIT 'Messiah' FOLLOWING the attempted invasion of Israel by
"GOG and MAGOG" who will apparently claim to be the returned Christ or God
and will reign 3 1/2 years, at the end of which period his Evil nature will
be apparent to all; The period between the battle of "Gog and Magog" and
the time when the "Beast" implements the "Mark" is to be approximately 3
1/2 years, followed by another 3 1/2 years of horrible 'Inquisitions', at
the close of which period the TRUE Christ or Messiah arrives at the battle
of ARMA- GEDDON with his armies of angelic light beings and 'regenerated
believers' from the 'New Jerusalem' Command [to where most of those who had
'disappeared' were PHYSICALLY taken 7 years previous], the 'Command Center'

of the Universe and headquarters of the Angelic Command who serve under Christ-Melchizedek. This incredible cosmic City reportedly entered the 3rd dimensional universe through the 'Eternity Gate' located in the Orion Nebula within the 'sword' of Orion, a fantastic nebula which actually lies far beyond the Orion open-cluster itself. According to insiders, electronic telescopes have actually seen this awesome sight, a multi-colored 'star' which is reportedly now en-route to earth, and is due to arrive at the end of the next Millennium, which falls perfectly in line with the Book of Revelation description of the 'New Jerusalem'. Of all the worlds in the universe, according to revelation, the 'New Jerusalem' Command is to make its final resting place on planet earth once the Grand Drama or final Battle between universal Good and Evil is finally decided upon planet earth, which some "alien" sources have described as being the "psychic center of the universe". For some unknown reason, planet earth seems to be a universal "nexus", which is why it has been chosen as the final battleground in the Cosmic Conflict between the universal Legions of Light and the Forces of Darkness. As for the Fatima message, the fact that the 'aliens' REVERSED the sequence of these events may indicate that a COUNTERFEIT 'Antichrist' may rise before these events mentioned above take place - and be labeled as such. When this 'False Antichrist' is taken care of BEFORE the Jerusalem invasion, the ACTUAL Antichrist who is to begin his tyrannical reign from Rome shortly INTO the 7-year "Tribulation" period FOLLOWING THE INVASION may then rise to power and not be suspected as much for what he/it is - Branton).

"When the aliens were confronted with this finding," Cooper continues, "they confirmed that it was true. The aliens explained that they had created us through genetic manipulation in a laboratory. They stated that they had manipulated the human race through religion, satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult."

(Note: Similar 'revelations' were also said to appear in the so-called 'Yellow Book', which may in itself be a type of alien propaganda. Aside from outright deception the saurians-grays apparently utilize HALF TRUTHS as well. By telling people certain obvious facts such as the fact that 'they' were behind the Fatima manifestations and that they manipulate occult societies -- possibly confessions made when they were "backed into a corner" with the facts -- they apparently gain an element of human trust, through which they were or are able to convey other strategic, damning lies, such as the claim that they 'created us.' This lie alone could potentially destroy the desire within millions to resist these creatures, leading them to succumb to the demands of the aliens with the idea that it is futile to fight against their own 'creators.' Truth is useless unless it is believed and practiced IN FULL.

Salvador Freixedo, author of 'VISIONARIES, MYSTICS & CONTACTEES' -- Arcturus Book Service -- "...was a Jesuit for 30 years until, that is, he began to discover that the Roman-Church not only knew A LOT about unexplained phenomena, but that it USED PHENOMENA as a basis for exercising its stranglehold on the minds and spirits of 700,000,000 'faithful'".

Pope Leo XIII incidentally stated in 'THE GREAT ENCYCLICAL LETTERS', p. 304: "We hold upon this earth THE PLACE OF GOD ALMIGHTY." The question is... could the serpent race be getting a little help in it's attempts to deceive the masses from human collaborators, who are nothing more than 'dragons' in doves' clothing? (After all, do not the Jesuits themselves -- the gnostic serpent or dragon cult which established the Bavarian Illuminati, the Scottish Rite of Masonry and also helped to establish Hitler's SS -- use as their emblem a white 'dove'? - Branton)

William Cooper continues:

"...The aliens showed a hologram, which they claim was the actual crucifixion of Christ. The Government filmed the hologram. We did not know whether to believe them.

"...A symposium was held in 1957 which was attended by some of the great scientific minds then living. They reached the conclusion that by, or shortly after, the year 2000 the planet WOULD self-destruct due to increased population and man's exploitation of the environment WITHOUT ANY HELP FROM GOD OR THE ALIENS.

"By secret Executive order of President Eisenhower, the JASON Scholars were ordered to study this scenario and make recommendations from their findings. The JASON Society CONFIRMED the findings of the scientists and made three recommendations called ALTERNATIVES 1, 2, AND 3.

"Alternative 1 was to use nuclear devices to blast holes in the stratosphere from which the heat and pollution could escape into space. They would then change the human cultures from that of exploitation into cultures of environmental protection. Of the three this was decided to be the least likely to succeed due to the inherent nature of man and the additional damage the nuclear explosions would themselves create. THE EXISTENCE OF A HOLE IN THE OZONE LAYER MAY INDICATE THAT ALTERNATIVE 1 MIGHT HAVE BEEN ATTEMPTED. THIS IS, HOWEVER, ONLY CONJECTURE.

"ALTERNATIVE 2 WAS TO BUILD A VAST NETWORK OF UNDERGROUND CITIES AND TUNNELS IN WHICH A SELECT REPRESENTATION OF ALL CULTURES AND OCCUPATIONS WOULD SURVIVE AND CARRY ON THE HUMAN RACE. THE REST OF HUMANITY WOULD BE LEFT TO FEND FOR THEMSELVES ON THE SURFACE OF THE PLANET. We know that these facilities have been built and are ready and waiting for the chosen few to be notified.

"Alternative 3 was to exploit the alien and conventional technology in order for a select few to leave the earth and establish colonies in outer space. I am not able to either confirm or deny the existence of 'batch consignments' of human slaves, which would be used for the manual labor as a part of the plan. The Moon, code-named ADAM, was the object of primary interest, followed by the planet Mars, code-named EVE. I am now in

possession of official NASA photographs of one of the moon bases. I believe
that the Mars colony is also a reality (Note: There are some who suggest
that 'global warming' may not actually be taking place as believed, and
that this 'scare' is based largely on computerized models or simulations
which have not always coincided with actual temperature variations. Is it
possible that the earth is attempting to 'heal' itself? Could it be that to
some extent 'global warming' is more-or-less an 'excuse' that is being used
to justify huge expenditures for subterran and exterran 'bases' for secret
government use such as in the 'Alternative' scenarios? This is of course,
even if true, no reason to destroy this planet, as pollution of the air,
water and earth IS in fact something which could lead to an eventual
environmental devastation of this Earth. - Branton).

"As a delaying action, ALL THREE ALTERNATIVES included BIRTH CONTROL,
STERILIZATION, AND THE INTRODUCTION OF DEADLY MICROBES TO CONTROL OR SLOW
THE GROWTH OF EARTH'S POPULATION. AIDS is only ONE result of these plans.
It was decided BY THE ELITE that since the population must be reduced and
controlled, it would be in the best interest of the human race to rid
ourselves of undesirable elements of our society. Specific targeted
populations included BLACKS, HISPANICS, and HOMO-SEXUALS." (Note: It
appears that when they made this decision the elite were on the verge of
possessing the technology to solve the overpopulation, food and energy
problems -- even to the point of being able to transport excess populations
to other planetary bodies if necessary. Apparently they opted for mass
genocide instead, which they believed would keep the population to a
manageable minimum, not wishing to give up the political and economic
control which they possessed and which would to a large degree be lost if
they openly gave this super-technology freely to the masses. Pro-abortion
activist- leader and 'Planned Parenthood' founder Margaret Sanger betrays
her own devotion to the Globalist genocidal policies and insensitivity to

women's rights, especially NON-ARYAN women's rights -- not to mention the constitutional rights to 'life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness' on the part of multi-millions of children -- in the following words from her first book 'PIVOT OF CIVILIZATION'. In reference to free MATERNITY care for the poor she states: "Instead of DECREASING and aiming to ELIMINATE THE STOCKS that are most detrimental to the future of the race and the world it tends to render them to a menacing degree dominant." And in reference to her 'Negro Project' of the late 1930's, which aimed at recruiting black ministers, physicians and political leaders for the purpose of encouraging birth control and sterilization in the black community, Sanger wrote: "...We do not want word to go out that WE WANT TO EXTERMINATE THE NEGRO POPULATION, and the minister is the man who can straighten out that idea if it ever occurs to any of their more rebellious members." - Branton). Cooper continues:

"The joint U.S. and Soviet leadership dismissed Alternative 1 BUT ORDERED WORK TO BEGIN ON ALTERNATIVES 2 AND 3 VIRTUALLY AT THE SAME TIME.

"In 1959 the Rand Corporation hosted a Deep Underground Construction Symposium. In the symposium report, machines are pictured and described WHICH COULD BORE A TUNNEL 45 FEET IN DIAMETER AT THE RATE OF 5 FEET PER HOUR IN 1959. IT ALSO DISPLAYS PICTURES OF HUGE TUNNELS AND UNDERGROUND VAULTS CONTAINING WHAT APPEAR TO BE COMPLEX FACILITIES AND POSSIBLY EVEN CITIES. IT APPEARS THAT THE PREVIOUS FIVE YEARS OF ALL-OUT UNDERGROUND CONSTRUCTION HAD MADE SIGNIFICANT PROGRESS BY THAT TIME.

"The ruling powers decided that one means of funding the alien-connected and other 'black' projects was to corner the illegal drug market. THE ENGLISH AND THE FRENCH HAD ESTABLISHED A HISTORICAL PRECEDENT WHEN THEY EXPLOITED THE OPIUM TRADE IN THE FAR EAST AND USED IT TO FILL THEIR COFFERS AND GAIN A SOLID FOOTHOLD IN CHINA AND VIETNAM, RESPECTIVELY.

"A young ambitious member of the Council on Foreign Relations was

approached. His name was George Bush, who at the time was the president and
CEO of THE OFFSHORE DIVISION OF ZAPATA OIL, BASED IN TEXAS. Zapata Oil was
experimenting with the new technology of offshore drilling. It was
correctly thought that the drugs could be shipped from South America to the
offshore platforms by fishing boat, to be taken from there to shore by the
normal transportation used for supplies and personnel. By this method no
customs or law enforcement agency would subject the cargo to search.

"George Bush agreed to help, and organized the operation IN CONJUNCTION
WITH THE CIA. The plan worked better than anyone had dreamed. It has since
expanded worldwide. There are now many other methods of bringing illegal
drugs into the country. IT MUST ALWAYS BE REMEMBERED THAT GEORGE BUSH BEGAN
THE SALE OF DRUGS TO OUR CHILDREN. The CIA now controls most of the world's
illegal drug markets.

"The official space program was boosted by President Kennedy in his
inaugural address when he mandated that the United States put a man on the
Moon before the end of the decade. Although innocent in its conception,
this mandate enabled those in charge to funnel vast amounts of money into
black projects AND CONCEAL THE REAL SPACE PROGRAM FROM THE AMERICAN PEOPLE.
A similar program in the Soviet Union served the same purpose. IN FACT, A
JOINT ALIEN, UNITED STATES, AND SOVIET UNION BASE EXISTED ON THE MOON AT
THE VERY MOMENT KENNEDY SPOKE THE WORDS.

"On May 22, 1962, a space probe landed on Mars and confirmed the existence
of AN ENVIRONMENT WHICH COULD SUPPORT LIFE (Note: Some may recall many
years later when the first PUBLICIZED 'Viking' probe landed on the surface
of Mars and began sending back pictures of a reddish-brown planet with a
light blue sky. Immediately after this we were told 'oops,' the blue sky
was just a mistake in the programming of the camera, which began sending
the 'photos' back to earth in the wrong color. 'Fortunately' the problem

was 'solved' and subsequent photographs appeared in which the sky was
reddish-pink. - Branton). Not long afterward the construction of a colony
on the planet Mars began in earnest. Today I believe a colony exists on
Mars populated by specially selected people from different cultures and
occupations taken from all over the Earth. A PUBLIC CHARADE of antagonism
between the Soviet Union and the United States has been maintained over all
these years IN ORDER TO FUND PROJECTS IN THE NAME OF NATIONAL DEFENSE WHEN
IN FACT WE ARE THE CLOSEST ALLIES."

Note: An 'M.J.' of El Paso, TX sent a letter to 'World Watchers International' -- Fall 1989 issue, p. 18 -- concerning a woman he'd talked
to who worked at JPL in Pasadena, CA., in 1962, as a classified 'photo
interpreter'. Her husband also worked there designing domed structures
capable of resisting 'gale-velocity winds' for 'colonies on the Moon, and
then Mars!' Her husband was sent on a SUPER SECRET mission. Then one day
she received word that her husband had died and no further details, then
her 'Q' clearance was pulled. When asked of his fate she said with dead
seriousness: "I think he was drafted to Mars!"

Frank Edwards, in his 'STRANGE WORLD' (Lyle Stuart Co., N.Y. 1964. pp.
329-330) gives the following revelations under the heading, 'THE MYSTERIOUS
MOONS OF MARS':

> "Now that man has tools which will enable him to obtain detailed
> information by near approaches to Mars, we may expect, within the
> next few years, to learn whether Mars is inhabited by intelligent
> beings, and, if so, what they look like and how they live. Among
> the factors which have focused so much of our time and talent on
> Mars are the two tiny satellites which orbit the planet where --
> prior to 1877 -- no satellites had ever been seen before (In
> other words, about the time the canals of Mars were mysteriously
> starting to 'disappear', new satellites began appearing on the
> scene - Branton). The famous astronomers Herschel and Lasselle

had excellent telescopes at their disposal -- so good that they used them to DISCOVER THE MOONS OF URANUS. Yet neither these men, nor hundreds of other astronomers who observed the planets, were able to see any satellites around Mars. Then IN ONE WEEK in 1877, Asaph Hall found that Mars had TWO SATELLITES where none had been seen before. Furthermore, he found that the satellites were tiny but bright...brighter than the planet itself...as though they were made of some material other than that of Mars. It is also worth noting that not only do these two Martian satellites sweep around the planet at a very high speed but they travel in different directions... factors which had led to the suspicion that they are artificial. This is the theory advanced by Soviet astronomer I. S. Schklovsky, who points out that the Martian satellite known as Phobos exhibits a strange acceleration in its orbit, an irregularity which would be expected if the satellite were in reality a huge metal sphere that was hollow. The same difference in speed, however, would be impossible for a natural astronomical body. Therefore, says Dr. Schklovsky, at least one of the moons of Mars IS NOT A NATURAL OBJECT, but an artificial satellite placed in orbit around the 'red' planet in 1877, or shortly before that time. When we stop to think of the discovery of the Martian moons in 1877 -- and of the mass of phenomena noted on our moon between 1879 and 1889 -- the conviction develops that if we discover life on Mars...we may also discover that we are merely returning a visit."

Cooper continues:

"At some point President Kennedy discovered portions of the truth concerning the drugs and aliens. He issued an ultimatum in 1963 to Majesty Twelve. President Kennedy assured them that if they did not clean up the drug problem, he would. HE INFORMED MAJORITY TWELVE THAT HE INTENDED TO REVEAL THE PRESENCE OF (THE) ALIENS TO THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WITHIN THE

FOLLOWING YEAR, AND ORDERED A PLAN DEVELOPED TO IMPLEMENT HIS DECISION
(Note: One might consider this File and other present efforts to inform the public of the 'alien problem' as being nothing less than a Patriotic duty to fulfill the decree as set out by this former American President -- the carrying out of an "Executive Order" is you will - Branton).

"President Kennedy's decision struck fear into the hearts of those in charge. His assassination was ordered by the Policy Committee and the order was carried out by agents in Dallas. President John F. Kennedy was murdered by the Secret Service agent who drove his car in the motorcade and the act is plainly visible in the Zapruder film. WATCH THE DRIVER AND NOT KENNEDY WHEN YOU VIEW THE FILM."

Note: On April 2, 1992, Geraldo Rivera in his television News magazine "NOW IT CAN BE TOLD", interviewed a Dr. Charles Crenshaw, one of the original doctors who worked on the body of President John F. Kennedy shortly after the assassination. Crenshaw claimed that he saw Kennedy's head wound and stated that Oswald could not have killed Kennedy as he was behind the President, whereas the fatal bullet wound came from the FRONT. Crenshaw claimed that the bullet entered from the front and exited from the rear of Kennedy's skull, leaving a large gaping wound 9-10 centimeters across.
Although Texas law required an immediate autopsy in Dallas, the site of the crime, Crenshaw insisted that a swarm of Secret Service agents entered the hospital and demanded that the autopsy be performed out of state. Dr, Crenshaw stated on "NOW IT CAN BE TOLD" that several people he knew who had witnessed the President's wounds had died shortly afterwards under strange circumstances (Rivera documented over 100 mysterious deaths of witnesses, although Cooper claims "over 200 material witnesses" have died). Crenshaw believed that the 'official' photos taken at Bathesda Naval hospital showing no rear exit wound were tampered with and that the whole affair was covered up. If this is true then the two Mafia men behind the 'grassy

knoll' would have been a BACKUP TEAM in case the Secret Service agent
William Greer failed, and the CIA asset Oswald -- with his carefully
planted Communist ties -- the PATSY or FALL GUY.

Cooper continues in his "SECRET GOVERNMENT" report by giving evidence that
the so-called 'Zupruder' film of Kennedy's assassination shows that William
Greer, the Secret Service agent who was with Kennedy in the car (Greer in
the front seat, Kennedy in the back), quickly turned around and shot
Kennedy in the front of the head just as Oswald and possibly others were
firing. Cooper states:

"...You WILL have faith in your government if you learned that Greer killed
Kennedy ON ORDERS OF THE ILLUMINATI AND THAT IT HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH THE
LEGAL, CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT. DID YOU KNOW THAT THE MAN WHO WAS IN
CHARGE OF THE SECRET SERVICE AT THE TIME OF THE ASSASSINATION BECAME THE
MAN IN CHARGE OF SECURITY FOR THE ROCKEFELLER FAMILY UP ON HIS RETIREMENT?
Well, now you know. You should also know that BOB GRODIN (a reported CIA
agent who Cooper alleges tried to prevent him from releasing the 'Zupruder'
film publicly - Branton) IS A FRIEND OF LESLIE WATKINS, AND IT IS BOB
GRODIN'S NAME THAT WATKINS USES AS THE ALIAS OF THE ASTRONAUT CITED IN
'ALTERNATIVE 003'. Did you know that when Ricky White made appearances on
talk radio across the country to say that his father killed Kennedy, that
Bob Grodin accompanied him? Did you know that every time a caller asked
Ricky White a question, GRODIN ANSWERED FOR HIM? Do you really believe that
is a coincidence? Ricky White's father did not kill Kennedy.

"...THE HEADQUARTERS OF THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY IS IN GENEVA,
SWITZERLAND. THE RULING BODY IS MADE UP OF THREE COMMITTEES CONSISTING OF
THIRTEEN MEMBERS EACH, AND ALL THREE TOGETHER COMPRISE THE 39 MEMBERS OF
THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE OF THE BODY KNOWN AS THE BILDERBERG GROUP. The most
important and powerful of the three committees is the Policy Committee. (It
is more than interesting to note that the United States had thirteen

original colonies and that 39 delegates from these colonies signed the Constitution after it was written and adopted in the first Constitutional Convention. Do you believe that is coincidence?) Policy Committee meetings are held on a nuclear submarine beneath the polar icecap. A Soviet sub and an American sub join at an airlock and the meeting is convened. The secrecy is such that this was the only method which would ensure that the meetings could not be bugged.

"...If the underground history is correct, ALIENS HAVE MANIPULATED AND/OR RULED THE HUMAN RACE THROUGH VARIOUS SECRET SOCIETIES, RELIGIONS, MAGIC, WITCHCRAFT, AND THE OCCULT. The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are in complete control of the alien technology and are also in complete control of the nations' economy (Note: another interpretation would be that the draconian powers who influence the Trilaterals, CFR's, Illuminati, etc., CONTROL much of the economy and even the 'technology' THROUGH these secret societies. It is obvious that when dealing with this alien-reptilian race, 'they' do not give a person or a group of persons anything without getting something in return, namely their 'souls' or a certain amount of control over their thoughts, actions, emotions, will and so on - Branton).

"Eisenhower was the last President to know the entire overview of the alien problem. Succeeding Presidents were told only what Majesty Twelve and the intelligence community wanted them to know. Believe me, it was not the truth.

"Majesty Twelve has presented most new Presidents with a picture of a lost alien culture seeking to renew itself, build a home on this planet, and shower us with gifts of technology. In some cases the President was told nothing. Each President in turn swallowed the story (or no story at all) hook, line and sinker. MEANWHILE INNOCENT PEOPLE CONTINUE TO SUFFER AT THE HANDS OF THE ALIEN AND HUMAN SCIENTISTS. I have been unable to determine

exactly what it is they are doing. MANY PEOPLE ARE ABDUCTED AND ARE
SENTENCED TO LIVE WITH PSYCHOLOGICAL AND PHYSICAL DAMAGE FOR THE REST OF
THEIR LIVES. Could this be a CIA mind-control operation? (Another possibility can be found in the account of the Barney and Betty Hill
abduction. During hypnotic regression to bring out memories of the "missing
time" the Hill's experienced, Barney Hill was quoted as saying in a very
agitated and frightened voice that he had seen a "German Nazi" with evil
looking eyes on board the alien craft, working with the "Grays" from Zeta
Reticuli. This was WELL OVER A DECADE following the end of World War II.
Harley Byrd, a former Pentagon employee who was also the nephew of Navy
Rear Admiral Richard E. Byrd, insisted that his uncle was searching for a
secret post-war Nazi base in Antarctica, and found it. In fact Admiral Byrd
reportedly lost 4 planes in an air battle with top secret Nazi aerial disks
which had been developed in secret underground bases in Germany during the
war, and perfected in the hidden Nazi base in Antarctica. Harley Byrd
believes that the Nazis are working with the Grays in an effort to gain
dominance once again over the nations of the earth via abductions,
implantation, techno-hypnotic programming, mind control, etc. An interesting CIA connection can be found in the secret "Operation Paperclip", which allowed at least a hundred Nazi SS war criminals into the
U.S. and gave them influential positions within the CIA. If the Nazi's were
the first modern political force to establish interaction with the Grays,
and since CIA founder Allen Dulles was a former CFR president and thus
member of the Bavarian [German] Illuminati, then it is no wonder why the
fascist trojan horse in American Intelligence known as the CIA, itself
maintains an active interaction with the saurian Grays as well. - Branton)

"IN THE DOCUMENTS THAT I READ, 1 IN 40 HUMANS HAD BEEN IMPLANTED WITH
DEVICES, THE PURPOSE OF WHICH I HAVE NEVER DISCOVERED. THE GOVERNMENT
BELIEVES THAT THE ALIENS ARE BUILDING AN ARMY OF IMPLANTED HUMANS WHO CAN
BE ACTIVATED AND TURNED UPON US AT WILL. YOU SHOULD ALSO KNOW THAT TO DATE

WE HAVE NOT EVEN BEGUN TO COME CLOSE TO (technological - Branton) PARITY
WITH THE ALIENS.

"...WE ARE BEING MANIPULATED BY A JOINT HUMAN/ ALIEN POWER STRUCTURE WHICH
WILL RESULT IN A ONE- WORLD GOVERNMENT AND THE PARTIAL ENSLAVEMENT OF THE
HUMAN RACE. This has been deemed necessary to solve the elemental question:
'Who will speak for planet Earth?' It has been decided that man is not
mature enough in his 'evolutionary development' to be trusted to interact
properly with an alien race (i.e. incapable of kissing-up to a grotesque
race of reptilian beings without resisting? The hypocrisy here staggars the
imagination - Branton). We ,already have enough trouble between the
different human races, so what would happen if a TOTALLY ALIEN
extraterrestrial race was introduced? Would they by lynched, spit upon, or
shot? Would discrimination result in nasty encounters that would doom
humanity as a result of the alien's obviously superior technology? Have our
leaders decided to lock us in a playpen?

"...THE GOVERNMENT HAS BEEN TOTALLY DECEIVED AND WE ARE BEING MANIPULATED
BY AN ALIEN POWER, WHICH WILL RESULT IN THE TOTAL ENSLAVEMENT AND/OR
DESTRUCTION OF THE HUMAN RACE. WE MUST USE ANY AND EVERY MEANS AVAILABLE TO
PREVENT THIS FROM HAPPENING."

Bill Cooper, in addition to the above, also released a document titled
"SECRET SOCIETIES AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER", which was later included in his
book 'BEHOLD A PALE HORSE'. In reference to the 'Cult of the Serpent' which
he claims is headquartered in Rome, he states:

"...History is replete with whispers of secret societies... The oldest is
the Brotherhood of the Snake, also called the Brotherhood of the Dragon,
and it still exists under many different names. The Brotherhood of the
Snake is devoted to guarding the 'secrets of the ages' and the recognition
of Lucifer as the one and only true God... It's secret symbol is the
all-seeing eye in the pyramid.

"...Houses of worship and sacrifice existed in the ancient cities. They were in fact temples built in honor of the many 'gods'... Most of the greatest minds that ever lived were initiated into the society of Mysteries by secret and dangerous rites, some of which were very cruel. Some of the most famous were known as Osiris, Isis, Sabazius, Cybele, and Eleusis. Plato was one of these initiates.

"...the documents that I read while in Naval Intelligence stated that Project GALILEO required only five pounds of plutonium to ignite Jupiter and possibly stave off THE COMING ICE AGE. Global warming is a hoax. It is easier for the public to deal with and will give the ruling elite more time before panic and anarchy replace government. The reality is that overall global temperatures are becoming lower..."

Cooper quotes from one (secret society) source:

"'The initiated elect communicate directly to gods (ALIENS) who communicate back to them... The elect are given knowledge of the Mysteries and are illumined and are thus known as The Illuminati or the Illuminated Ones, the guardians of the 'Secrets of the Ages.'"

"...Adam Weishaupt, a young professor of canon law at Ingolstadt University in Germany, was a Jesuit priest and an initiate of the Illuminati. The branch of the Order he founded in Germany in 1776 was the same Illuminati previously discussed. The Jesuit connection is important.

"...On the obverse of the Great Seal of the United States the wise will recognize the all-seeing eye and other signs of the Brotherhood of the Snake... The Brotherhood of the Snake is adept at throwing out decoys to keep the dogs at bay.

"...Allegations that the Freemason organizations were infiltrated by the Illuminati during Weishaupt's reign are hogwash. The Freemasons have ALWAYS contained the core of Illuminati within their ranks, and that is why they so freely and so willingly took in and hid the members of Weishaupt's

group.

"...In 1826 an American Freemason wrote a book revealing Masonic secrets
entitled 'ILLUSTRATIONS OF FREEMASONRY'. One of the secrets that he
revealed is that the last mystery at the top of the Masonic pyramid is the
worship of Lucifer... Morgan caused a small uproar against the Masons. The
small uproar turned into a full blown anti-Freemason movement when the
author, William Morgan, disappeared. Morgan had apparently been drowned in
Lake Ontario.

"...Probably the most notorious Freemason lodge is the P2 lodge in Italy.
This group has been implicated in everything from bribery to
assassinations. P2 is directly connected to the Vatican, the Knights of
Malta, and to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. It is powerful and
dangerous... the Pope, John Paul II, has lifted the ban against
Freemasonry. Many high- level members of the Vatican are now Freemasons
(others allege that many 'secret' high Masons existed in the Vatican before
the ban lifted, that in fact the Vatican controlled Masonry via the
Jesuit-created Scottish Rite 'Illuminism', which in turn infiltrated
Masonry, and that the former bans were merely smokescreens to hide the
Scottish Rite-Vatican connection - Branton)... The 33rd Degree is split
into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the
other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever.

"ALL of the intelligence officers I worked for while in Naval Intelligence
were Masons.

"...1990 is the right time with the right leaders: ex-chief of the Soviet
secret police Mikhail Gorbachev, ex-chief of the CIA George Bush, ex-Nazi
cyanide gas salesman Pope John Paul II, all bound by an unholy alliance to
bring in the New World Order.

"...REMEMBER -- NEVER WORSHIP A LEADER. IF YOU WORSHIP A LEADER, YOU THEN
NO LONGER HAVE THE ABILITY TO RECOGNIZE WHEN YOU HAVE BEEN DECEIVED.

"...Ex-President John Adams wrote to his successor, Thomas Jefferson: 'I do not like the re-appearance of the Jesuits. If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth... it is this Society...' Jefferson replied: 'Like you, I disapprove of the restoration of the Jesuits, for it means a step backwards from light into darkness.' (for more information on the Jesuits, see: Chick Publications., Box 662., Chino, CA 91710)

"...the heart of the Bilderberg Group consists of 39 total members of the Illuminati. The three committees are made up exclusively of members of all different secret groups that make up the Illuminati, the FREEMASONS, the VATICAN, and the BLACK NOBILITY. This committee works year round in offices in Switzerland.

(Note: William Cooper targets the MASONS. We must state however that Masonry was not always as it appears to be today. Several early Christian Patriots during the foundational period of the United States were part of a predominating YORK RITE of Masonry, which largely promoted PROTESTANT values and ethics, and fraternal brotherhood among members. Even at that time the JESUIT-spawned SCOTTISH RITE of Masonry was moving like a virus through the American fraternal lodges in an attempt to take them over from within. Today the Scottish Rite is becoming the predominent branch of Masonry in America. In fact, the Jesuit secret oath condones the absolute destruction of the world Protestant movement. This is interesting in that the Jesuit-created Scottish Rite has infiltrated America with the apparent intent of choking-out the York Rite, which was largely rooted in Protestantism - Branton)

"...In the Great Seal of the United States we see the ancient symbol of the Brotherhood of the Snake (or Dragon), which as you know is the all-seeing eye of the pyramid representing Lucifer..." Is it any wonder, then, that so many people claim that this symbol is used by the serpent race (the Grays) as well?

To sum-up what Cooper has said, then, let us quote from an article which
appeared in 'INNER LIGHT' magazine, written by Sherry Hansen and Brad
Steiger:

THE SECRETS OF THE MOJAVE
(Or, The Conspiracy Against Reality) -- Page #5

[7th edition]

Compiled by 'The Group' -- Edited by 'Branton'

---

continued from Page 4 .....

"...'the PROTOCOLS OF ZION were published as a deception (by the Russian
Secret Police), to make people believe they had to worry about the Jews.'

"...'throughout history it has been a ploy of the Illuminati to dub anyone
who told the truth as an anti-Semite or a Nazi. They only prove my point
when they employ the same old tactics to shut people up and to intimidate
them. They don't know what to do with me, because I don't intimidate and
don't shut up.'

"Cooper states that he has traced the history of the nefarious Illuminati
all the way back to the Ancient Temple of Wisdom in Cairo, long before the
birth of Christ. 'The Illuminati exist today under many different names and
many different occupations.' Cooper told us. 'They practice Hegalian
conflict/resolution. They appear to oppose each other at the bottom ranks
(like the 'apparent' conflict between socialist Freemasonry and fascist
Romanism? - Branton), but at the highest levels they are actually
organizing and controlling the conflict which they have created to produce
the solution that they seek.

"'The Illuminati are extremely powerful, very wealthy men. They believe
that they are the guardians of the secrets of the ages. They believe that
the vast majority of people would not know what to do with the real

knowledge and the real truth and the real science -- and would, in fact, misuse them all. They further believe that everything that they do is for the ultimate betterment and survival of humankind -- even if it means killing two billion people to reach their goal...'"

One possible area (aside from the so-called 'DREAMLAND' facility mentioned by William Cooper) which also lies within the Mojave Desert region and which also may connect to the alleged subsurface network is 'Iron Mountain', one of the peaks in the El Paso Mountains northeast of Mojave, California. There are many bizarre accounts connected with this mountain, which apparently got it's name in part from the many old iron mines which can be found there, along with numerous natural cavities which open out to the surface in many different areas. The area has allegedly been the site of certain activity concerning native American Indian occult practices, as well as the site of alleged secret government activity, some of which reportedly involves the observation and monitoring of strange creatures and/or automatons which are said to emerge from underground openings in the area on certain occasions. Just exactly what these 'creatures' are is uncertain, but some accounts indicate that they are dangerous! Could this also be a 'magnetic anomaly' zone due to the high iron content? There have been mysterious references to time-space windows in the area as well.

Flying Ace John Lear, in 'statements' released over Computer 'Bulletin Boards' devoted to researching the unknown (such as the PARANET BBS) has stated:

> "...If the government won't tell us the truth and the major networks won't even give it serious consideration then what is the big picture, anyway? [Note: This was written before such programs as SIGHTINGS, ENCOUNTERS, UNSOLVED MYSTERIES, CURRENT AFFAIR, MONTEL WILLIAMS, NOW IT CAN BE TOLD and other TV programs DID in fact begin dealing with the UFO phenomena, abductions, and related phenomena in much greater depth - Branton], Are the EBE's, having done a hundred thousand or more abductions

(possibly millions worldwide), built AN UNTOLD NUMBER OF SECRET
UNDERGROUND BASES (Groom Lake, Nevada; Sunspot, Datil, Roswell,
and Pie Town, New Mexico, just to name a few) getting ready to
return to wherever they came from? Or, from the obvious
preparations are we to assume that they are getting ready for a
big move? or is (it) the more sinister and most probable
situation that the invasion is essentially complete and it is all
over but the screaming?

"A well planned invasion of Earth for it's resources and benefits
would not begin with mass landings or ray-gun equipped aliens. A
properly planned and executed invasion by a civilization
thousands... of years in advance of us would most likely be
complete before a handful of people, say 12?, realize what was
happening. No fuss, no mess. The best advice I can give you is
this: Next time you see a flying saucer and are awed by its
obvious display of technology and gorgeous lights of pure color -
RUN LIKE HELL! -- June 3, 1988 Las Vegas, NV"

The above is just one excerpt taken from Lear's lengthy 'Press Release'
describing recoveries of alien craft and their occupants, accounts which
Lear claims to have learned from 'inside' sources. Lear has also stated:

"...In 1983 when the Grand Deception was discovered MJ-12 (which
may now be designated 'PI-40') started work on a weapon or some
kind of device to contain the EBE's which had by now totally
infested our society. This program was funded through SDI which,
coincidentally, was initiated at approximately the same date. A
frantic effort has been made over the past 4 years by all
participants. (The beginning of the "retaliation" projects
apparently began in 1979, when the DULCE and DREAMLAND massacres
reportedly occurred - Branton) This program ended in failure in
December of 1987. A new program has been conceived but will take
about 2 years to develop. In the meantime, it is absolutely
essential to MJ-12 (PI-40), that no one, including the Senate,
the Congress or the citizens of the United States of America (or

anyone else for that matter) become aware of the real circumstances surrounding the UFO cover-up and (the) TOTAL DISASTER it has become."

In their QUARTERLY REPORT, July - September 1990, the 'Fund For UFO Research' (P. O. Box 277., Mount Rainier, MD 20712), related the following:

"Dear Supporter:

"I'm writing to you at a critical time in the history of the UFO movement. The issues contained in this letter are extremely sensitive, and so I would appreciate your confidentiality.

"Because of your support for scientific research into the UFO phenomena, I want to bring you up-to-date on recent events which may result in a resolution of the mystery of Unidentified Flying Objects.

"As you know, there is a great deal of interest currently in the apparent crash of one or more UFOs in New Mexico over 43 years ago. This event has become the most intensively-investigated -- and best documented -- case in UFO history.

"It came to the public's attention in 1980 with the publication of 'THE ROSWELL INCIDENT' by Charles Berlitz and William Moore. With the capable assistance of veteran UFO investigator and nuclear physicist Stanton Friedman, the authors documented that SOMETHING very unusual crashed in the New Mexico desert in July 1947.

"Friedman and Moore continued to follow up on new leads and uncovered new evidence following publication of the book. During the course of their research, they identified nearly 100 witnesses who had information about the event.

"However, the focus of their investigation changed with the release of apparently authentic documents outlining Operation Majestic Twelve, a TOP SECRET government research project initiated following the Roswell crash. The Fund for UFO Research awarded Mr. Friedman a $16,000 grant to investigate the documents, and his research into the MJ-12 matter inevitably turned up new witnesses in the Roswell event.

"In the meantime, Don Schmitt and Kevin Randle, under the auspices of the Center for UFO Studies, decided to reexamine the Roswell case and managed to bring the number of first-hand witnesses and sources of information to more than 200..."

In the May, 1989 issue of 'Leading Edge' (formerly 'Nevada Aerial Research') it was stated that: "...Information about underground bases at Edwards AFB (CA) are not new. Stories have circulated for years. There was the lady whose mother used to work at the cafeteria who overheard people talking about aliens and disks. The constant stream of construction materials going out to the end of the base, but nothing showed up on the surface. NASA has a large underground base that has been there for years.

"'Tube shuttles take personnel 50 miles to the other end of the base in the Tahachapi mountains. The underground base has been referred to as an underground city. It is even said that there are disks stored in glasslike enclosures under a vacuum to preserve them.'"

What may very well be a confirmation of the above appeared in the Dec. 1990 issue of a publication sent out by 'THE BORDERLAND SCIENCES RESEARCH FOUNDATION', which had for years been under the direction of Riley H. Crabb. The information was in the form of a letter which we quote here:

"...I spent the weekend with a 'recent' Edwards AFB workman and his wife -- 'recent' because they are both repeat contactees and have become 'unmanageable' as the AFB management puts it. He was fired for blasting a Spybee with spray paint -- which I find funny and as classic as the graffiti on New York subway cars.

"'You did it on purpose,' they told him, and they knew of course, because the Spybees are telepathic (i.e. capable of 'tuning in' to Extremely Low Frequency or 'ELF' electro- encephalographic neuro-brain wave patterns - Branton) as well as camera equipt. They also carry microphones. We were all laughing as he told us how the little spray-painted gold orb, blinded, went

bouncing off walls and posts and was quickly withdrawn from its spy
mission. He said Spybees are about the size of a basketball. They fly by
antigravity all over any 'Above Top Secret' installation. They dart
soundlessly everywhere and hover between workers, sometimes programmed to
harass the guys for fun, like bumping them in the rear end.

"No person (that) he and his friends knew about there was allowed to say
one word to another while on the job. They would test by trying to write to
each other in the floor dust. Within two or three strokes a Spybee would
whiz around the corner, lock on to and stop above the writing. His last
comment was to write and draw a great big 'screw you'.

"His painting work was part of an ONGOING EXCAVATION beneath Edwards AFB on
the high DESERT in California. He and his crew were always blindfolded and
strip-searched before transit. They couldn't even have watches. BY TAKING
TURNS COUNTING IN THE ELEVATOR GOING TO AND FROM THE WORK SITE, THEY
ESTIMATED IT MUST BE SOME 9,000 FEET DOWN, AT LEAST TWO MILES, AND THE TRIP
TOOK ABOUT 15 MINUTES.

"Management accused him of doing it on purpose, and they knew... 'No, no.
The Spybee kept bumpin the back of my neck while I was sprayin. After one
real hard knock I whirled around with the spray gun still goin.'"

"A prominent researcher with us that Saturday evening suggested, after
careful questioning of the worker, THAT THE ELEVATOR ITSELF WAS
ANTI-GRAVITIC, AS THERE WERE NO CABLES; SO THE ESTIMATED DISTANCE WAS AT
BEST MINIMUM. ALL PRESENT CONFIRMED THE GOVERNMENT'S POSSESSION OF PLASMOLE
TUNNELING MACHINES WHICH MELT A 50 FOOT HOLE THROUGH SOLID ROCK, AT A RATE
OF ABOUT FIVE MILES PER HOUR.

"For part of the night we went 'foo chasing', their term for sightseeking
UFOs. Tahachapi (is) where H. Hughes and Northrup Corporations and the USAF
have just imported Delta Forces and fleets of black helicopters deployed by
the government for top security events coverage. There is no doubt
something major going on up there... even that night.

"The researcher and his team were hoping to see the 30- FOOT VERSION OF THE SPYBEES, as there are growing numbers of reports on these. THEY ARE DESIGNED TO FLY OVER YOUR HOUSE CARRYING SURVEILLANCE BEAMS FOR THOUGHT/EMOTION CONTROL AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION (Note: Since thoughts and emotions may be to some extent electromagnetic in nature, it may be possible for them to be manipulated by EM rays - Branton).

"...I often see Terra now as in near-final throes of exactly the H.G. Wells scenario where the unwilling and witless 90% of mankind inhabits a play-fantasy world on Earth's surface, while the split-off race of highly technical degenerates (in league with and/or controlled by the serpent race? - Branton), the Trogs, prey on them from underground..."

The following information was sent to us via a researcher who is investigating a continuous abduction of a young (at the time) nine-year-old boy in southern Nevada, who may have been taken to underground levels below that same area. Names, addresses and other details have been deleted on request to protect the privacy of the sources. We quote from a series of notes based on the young boys' experiences, exactly as they were sent to a member of "the Group", with our emphasis added:

1: The 'greys', he says they don't use words but communicate THROUGH him. THEY SHOW THEIR DIS- PLEASURE BY WRINKLING THEIR NOSES AND PURSING THEIR LIPS WITH A SLIGHT HISSING SOUND AT HIM.

2: HE SAYS HE FEELS LIKE HE'S BEING WATCHED WHEREVER HE GOES (Note: This is a very common observation made by people who claim to have experienced aerial AND/OR subsurface abductions or encounters with non- human aliens - Branton).

3: This is what they look like to him (a drawing was included depicting a traditional 'gray' with a somewhat 'wiry' build - Branton).

4: This is what the uniform they wear looks like to him. He says the box in the middle has different colored flashing buttons.

5: This is the large 'boat', A SORT OF FLOATING ISLAND HE WAS BROUGHT TO
(Note: Some aspects of the abduction suggest that the young boy was taken
to a large network of water-filled subterranean caverns - Branton). THERE
WERE MANY 'HYBRIDS' ON IT ALSO.

6: These are the hybrids he sees. He says that they sit in a large circle
holding hands. There is one small candle with a very large flame going. HE
SAYS HE IS NOT AFRAID OF THE HYBRIDS.

(Note: These may have been so-called "hu-brids" with a human soul-energy
"matrix". These according to different accounts are more or less 'slaves'
to the grays and reptoids/ reptons from birth. Many of the women who claim
to have been 'impregnated' during abductions and who have had their 'child'
removed from them a few months into its term are allegedly carriers to
these hybrids or hu-brids, although it is possible that re-brids or
'hybrids' without a soul-matrix (more saurian than human) might be gestated
in this manner also. The hu-brids are allegedly taken to underground bases
beneath the surface of the earth and/or possibly installations on or below
other planetary spheres. The ritual that the hybrids were apparently forced
to undertake might be part of a psychic warfare operation against humans
that their reptilian overlords are waging. It is interesting that
Satanists-Illuminists have been known to gather in a circle and meditate on
a candle flame in order to induce a state of astral projection, or
projection of the spirit form (some have erroneously referred to is as
"soul projection" - the "soul body" however can only separate itself from
the physical form at death. - Branton)

"THERE IS A FEMALE (hu-brid - Branton) who BLENDS with him and he says it
feels very peaceful and good. When asked if the greys were the only aliens
he sees, HE DREW THE REPTILIAN, THESE ARE THE UNIFORMS ON THEM ALSO. HE
SAYS THE GREYS COME TO GET HIM, BUT THEY FOLLOW THE LEADERSHIP OF THE
REPTILIANS. HE CALLED IT A LIZARD. HE SAID HE SEES HUMAN BEINGS - ALIVE -
HANGING FROM A WALL WITH NO EYES, OR MOUTHS LEFT.

"Please share with us your input on how to help this boy. We know what is happening here and we are ready and willing to do anything we have to. Love & Light, sincerely (Names deleted by request)."

The above is not, unfortunately, a singular case. MANY people are now coming forward with stories of alien abuse, or of being abducted to underground 'bases' controlled by small 'grayish' or large 'Reptilian' beings. In previously years most of these people have been terrified at the prospect of telling their stories, for fear of ridicule. Before the 'abduction' phenomena was widely known, many such people who spoke out about alien experiences actually ended up in psychiatric institutions, so there was at that time a definite danger of 'talking' too much about their horrifying encounters. Added to this is the official governmental denial of the phenomena, or even outright attempts to 'silence' those who knew too much for supposed "National Security" reasons (actually it was/is "Establishment Security" they were interested in). However at this point in time when radio, television and even motion pictures are giving the subject another (this time more respectable and honest) look, many more people are gathering the courage to come forward with reports of abductions by malevolent -- or contacts with benevolent -- 'aliens'.

In the hidden depths of the Nevada Military Complex a battle is raging. Few know just how long it has been going on. Apparently it began several years ago when the Nevada Test Site workers discovered vast subterranean cavities deep underground, "possibly" as a result of the underground nuclear blasts which had artificially excavated huge cavities deep below the surface.

This activity apparently corresponded with the same general time-period when the U.S. Secret Government was making deals with the 'Grays', establishing secret locations such as S-4 to study alien craft that had crashed, and constructing environ- mental enclosures for some of the 'few'

alien beings that had been apprehended alive. Much of this activity allegedly took place and is taking place within the extreme high-security areas on and below the Nevada Military Complex.

However, the reports now coming out of the 'Complex' suggest that far more than just a 'few' of the alien grays, and even their reptilian overlords, are involved with the activities taking place in Nevada... more activity than even a few alien survivors of crashed disks could account for. Many accounts have spoken of vast caverns below the southern Nevada region which 'may' have been the ancient lairs of reptilian hominoids for decades or centuries. All the accounts point to only one possible conclusion: That the Test Site workers broke into the native habitat of these reptilian beings, or a system of caverns which the reptilians had taken control of in the recent or distant past. Possibly in an effort to prevent a unilateral warfare between the two expanding 'worlds', the secret government decided to establish a treaty with the saurian Grays (apparently the Grays tried to convince the human governments that they had "originated" from other-stellar regions -- and that the humans had encountered one of their underground "bases" -- in order to steer the humans clear of the fact that many of them were native to the Terran Subterranea. This may have been a half-lie, as the reptilians do reportedly have ancient facilities that they have established and entrenched on other planetary bodies).

Aside from establishing "treaties" with the extraterrestrial "Grays" that are apparently returning to their native planet, a secret treaty was also made with their counterparts in the so-called 'underground bases'. Most of the 'workers' would not be aware of the alien activity taking place in these extreme lower levels due to the higher security clearances necessary to enter or even KNOW of them. This could explain the confusion which seems to exist, and the comments made by workers, especially within the Nevada Military Complex, that everything is 'way out of control'.

It might also explain the comments made by others 'in the know' who have suggested that the government is in a panic since they have learned that the sauroid 'aliens from other stars' have infiltrated and undermined the surface of the earth without us even knowing it, and that this is why they are in such confusion, why they are rushing head-long to develop weapons such as 'Excalibur' to destroy subterranean alien strongholds, and so on.

In the movie 'THEY LIVE', which depicted an infiltration of human society utilizing underground 'bases' beneath major cities, one of the human resistance' members asks: "How LONG have they been here?" Later he comes to realize... "Maybe they've ALWAYS been here!" Perhaps the reason behind the supposed alien infestation and undermining of the underground systems below the surface of the earth could be explained by the possibility that they have ALWAYS been here, or have been for some time. Do not accounts of reptilian hominoids date back to prehistoric times when the dinosaurs walked the surface of the earth? Keep this possibility in mind when trying to fit the following revelations into your framework of reality.

Is it possible that a subterranean race -- working closely with others of their kind which long ago left the earth for extraterrestrial realms -- is staging (via subversion, implantation, disinformation, coversion, and infiltration) a takeover of human society FROM ABOVE AND BELOW?

One group that is allegedly tied-in with the inner workings of the government-alien interactions and/or conflicts are known as the 'Delta' Forces. The Delta's, some claim, have secretly been recruited by the secret government in order to perform certain functions in relation to the so-called 'joint-interaction' projects involving deep-level government organizations and the 'aliens' (saurian greys, etc.).

At the beginning of the 'interaction', the government was optimistic about their new-found alliance with an apparently benevolent race of non-human

beings. When the government finally discovered the true nature of the grays; and the fact that they' were using the 'treaties' with the U.S. government merely as a means to further their infernal plans of bringing the human race under their control, then according to various sources 'all hell broke loose!' The government-CIA in their zeal to establish contact with what they hoped were technological 'saviors' from the stars, had 'bargained away' much of what they had, including much of the sovereignty of the United States and the World. When the 'Horrible Truth' was discovered it was too late, the aliens had already established too much control and their physical and occult conquests were increasing every day.
And the Delta's were caught right in the middle.

The Delta Groups (or National Recon Group), wear the 'Trilateral' insignia, a black triangle on a red background. 'Delta' is also the fourth letter in the Greek alphabet, which has the form of a triangle. The symbol appears prominently in certain Masonic lodges, and is said to have had it's origin with the aliens (or serpent race).

The Delta Forces were the major group who, according to some sources, were involved in the attempted operation that was implemented to rescue several scientists who were being held captive within the deepest levels of the 'Dulce' complex below northwestern New Mexico. These workers had stumbled across the 'Horrible Truth', and according to reports over 66 persons, many of them Delta Forces, were slaughtered by the inhuman inhabitants and controllers of these lower levels. Others allege that Air Force Blue Berets were also involved in this conflict, which was later to become known as the 'Dulce Wars'. Exactly what part the Air Force Blue Berets played, however, is uncertain.

With this in mind, the reader might better understand the following revelations which were released by former Naval Petty Officer and Intelligence worker, William Cooper. On January 10, 1989, Mr. Cooper posted the following statement on a computer network devoted to the investigation

of paranormal events:

"The following information was extracted from a rather long treatise/transcript/conversation between an individual and another who was assigned to DELTA SECURITY:

01: Delta security has a lot to do with inter-service projects.

02: The Trilateral insignia (alien) is valid and has been used to mark equipment.

03: 'The whole thing is grim and won't get any better.'

04: The Trilateral insignia has been seen on a disk at Edwards AFB, CA and Area 51 in NV.

05: There is a hanger at Edwards referred to as the Delta Hanger.

06: The Delta Hanger is on the North Base at Edwards.

07: You need a special badge to get near it. It is a red badge with a black triangle on the face of it and personal information on the back.

08: Disk in hanger at Edwards described as having insignia on the underside and on the top. It was about 50' in diameter, appearing like tarnished silver, about 15 to 18 feet thick. There were what looked like windows around the raised portion that were mostly described as rectangular. There was a groove around the disk about 4 feet from the edge all the way around. There was an area on the bottom that looked like vents or louvers.

09: When people assigned to Delta would break down and cry for no apparent reason, you would never see them again.

10: Apparently, the NRO (National Recon Organization) recruits for DELTA out of Fort Carson, Colorado.

11: Just about everyone assigned to DELTA are orphans, have no relatives, etc.

12: There are 'bounty hunters' connected with Dreamland.

13: If you work at Dreamland and go on leave or are not back on time they send 'bounty hunters' after you. That's where the 'visitors' live...there is an underground facility...

14: Area 51 is at Groom Lake in Nevada. The disks are flown there.

15: One of the craft looked like an upside-down diamond.

16: There is a radiation hazard apparent when some of the craft fly.

17: No one stays at Dreamland for more than a few months.

18: 'Everything is way out of control...'" (no longer under 'human' control? - Branton)

The following conversation, in relation to the Nevada Military Complex and the 'underground facilities', took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" - KVEG Radio 840 AM, Las Vegas, Nevada, on November 19, 1989. It was transcribed by a Las Vegas resident.

Billy Goodman incidentally, has personally planned visits, in collaboration with KNBC Radio in Los Angeles, to observe the 'disks' which are being tested at Groom Lake. Goodman and others claimed to have seen these disks in operation, and back up these claims with video documentation. One such video shows a hovering object making a vertical ascent, stop in mid-air, make a horizontal traverse, followed by another vertical ascent. Something like this would be impossible for any conventionally known aircraft of the time to duplicate. Billy Goodman, who has since moved to another radio station in Los Angeles, has been very instrumental in getting the information out about the underground base at Site 51 (or Area-51, the 'underground facility' where the 'visitors' live, according to Bill Cooper's source whom we've just quoted). In the following annotated transcript, the caller will be identified as 'C' and Billy Goodman as 'G':

G: Hi! Your on the Billy Goodman Happening on KVEG! Sir, what can I do for you tonight?
C: O.K. Are you ready? Hang on to your seats! Here goes! We are going 3,000

feet underground! O.K. We get to that point, 3,000 feet. We come out into a
stainless steel atmosphere... and we come upon people that are ah...
construction people... working people, and so forth that are supposed to be
in that area. Then we come upon another people who push us into another
little room. They tell us, "Do not come out of that area, until your told
to." These guys are 6 minute marines, all right? They tell us, "If you do,
you are going to get hurt!" OK? So we are construction workers!
G: Where are you working? Where is what you are describing to us.
C: On a certain test site!
G: A certain test site! Which one? You can't reveal which one?
C: We're kinda mixed up! We don't know what the hell is going on. We're
making ah... good bucks... and everything has come down on us... and they
are hurting us! OK? So we are contractors! We are workers! OK? So there's a
person that I called and explained what is happening to me and they told me
to call you and tell you! So, that is what I am doing right now! Calling
you!
G: You presented it in a very odd way! First of all I didn't know if you
were going to be serious or what! Are you saying to me that you are a
construction worker and you had to go 3,000 feet under ground? First of all
what would you be doing underground? Let me ask you that!
C: We are running lights and power.
G: And who assigned you this job?
C: It's through Reynold's Electronics. I have to say that because I get my
pay check from someone else! (Note: Reynold's Electronics is a branch of
"E.G. & G." Corporation which DOES IN FACT work with and contract through
the Nevada and Utah Test Sites - Branton)
G: They tell you to put these lights underground?
C: Yeh, but there's more to it than that! I'm sortof afraid of expressing.
Am I talking to you or what?
G: Yes, you are talking directly to me!
C: OK. You know some of the things that are happening, shouldn't be. It
should be made public! The public should know what the hell is going on!
And it scares the hell out of me. What is not being brought out you know?
For example, can I give you an example? Here's an example! A few weeks back
we were inside a certain cavern going through stainless steel halls, going

north, and as we move along we are hanging lights. In the rooms are...
they're like operating rooms. All of a sudden, off the elevator, our U.S.
Marines come out, crash us down off our scaffold, pushing us down, and then
into a room. This is taking a hell of a lot out of me to tell you this
right now! The bosses come into the room and we're getting debriefed and
all this kind of stuff and all of a sudden they are carrying fixed
bayonets. Now I fought in Vietnam and I thought these guys were my buddies!
Oh, no way! Forget it! These guys are from outer space! (Note: There is a
slight possibility that the 'soldiers' which this man encountered were not
'human' marines, but we will deal with this bizarre possibility later on -
Branton) These people brought these little characters on gurneys, OK? They
had big heads and little bodies and they went into this little room. Then,
behind them, these doctors in white coats and stuff! And we was really at
ah... we didn't know what the hell was going on! We were shocked to hell!
...I was SCARED man!
G: Well, sure you didn't know what was going on and didn't expect it! I
guess them handling you upset you first of all. Being man to man, you
thought why should you treat me this way! And that's to be expected. As far
as knowing where you are I have no idea.
C: I know where I was! I worked there every day! I keep a log and if
someone asks me I know what's going on! I'm telling you man they're not
telling us the truth. There is something damn wrong within our government.
I only got a glimpse of this scientist on television (i.e. most likely
referring to Robert Lazar - Branton), but I know he's not telling much of
what he knows. I'm just a worker. A hammer and nail man. This guy's got
more brains than I do, and would know more about it than I do. There's
something INSIDE they aren't telling us!
G:OK. I understand that! Now what do you want us to do about it?
C: EXPOSE IT!!!
G: I think you've done that yourself, just now! Now you haven't told us
your location and I think that's important so we have some idea where this
is. I hope you understand at this moment...

C: I work at Mercury, Nevada and I'm the best electrician there. This is
between you and me now. I don't want anybody else to know about this!
G: But your on the air Sir!
C: You mean somebody knows about this besides you and me?
G: But you are talking over the radio, Sir! Everybody, all over the West
Coast that is listening has just heard you! So you've gotten your word out.
Now let's see if anybody else knows about it. Maybe just maybe, we'll get
some calls from some of the people that work with you.
C: Wait a minute! You mean somebody else knows about this beside you and
me?
G: Now, this is a talk show, you called a talk show. I am over the radio -
that's where you called!
C: OH, MY GOD!!!
G: Why, what's wrong with that? You called a talk show!
C: I thought I was just talking to you!
G: Now you said someone told you to call me. Was it someone you work with?
C: Yes.
G: Nobody knows who you are. You haven't said your name or anything! Now,
let's see if anyone will back up your story!
C: But I didn't know other people would hear this. Now I'm scared for my
life! There's tremendous stuff out there that's being hidden. It's being
corrupted inside. It's being stashed away.
G: Well that's what we do here. We are trying to bring the information out,
and it's people like yourself who are making that happen. They bring us
information all the time! Are you trying to bring the information out
yourself because you don't like what's going on?
C: I fear for my life because I've seen what happened. I fear for my life
because the government is lying to me.
G: OK. Why do you fear for your life? Have you been threatened?
C: Before you even go down in the pit they threaten you! That is you tell
anything of what you saw, you are dead!!!
G: But you're not saying more than what you saw. Is there anything else you
want to say before we say thank you for calling?
C: Yes, one other thing. Whenever it gets down to the nitty gritty, it will
be clear to the people, that what they are seeing on the news, is true!
We've got six little bodies under ground, man!!!
G: Please keep in touch, OK? (end of transcript)

The reference to Reynold's Electrical, by the way, may be explained more fully in it's connection with E.G. & G., from the following reference which we quote, from an article that appeared in a newspaper called the REVIEW-JOURNAL, January 9th, 1990. This Associated Press article stated:

"Three Nevada-based EG&G companies employ most of the workers at the Nevada TEST SITE, the nations' nuclear proving grounds 65 miles northwest of Las Vegas.

"The companies employ 8,000 people: 1,500 at EG&G Energy Measurements Inc.; 1,000 at EG&G Special Projects; and 5,500 at Reynolds Electrical and Engineering Co."

Actually, present officials working at the Nevada Test Site are apparently, at least for the most part, refusing the advice of the FOUNDER of EG&G., Herald 'Doc' Edgerton, who once made the following statement at a meeting of the Archaeological Society of America:

"Work like hell, TELL EVERYONE EVERYTHING YOU KNOW, close a deal with a handshake, and have fun." Edgerton apparently was no supporter of 'official secrecy', yet many of those now involved in this company are being threatened to remain silent to the point of endangering their very lives if they speak out about what they have seen. Incidentally, Robert Lazar was hired by EG&G himself to work at the S-4 installation at Groom Lake. In fact, we will now relate another conversation which took place on the "Billy Goodman Happening" almost a week following the conversation which is recorded above. There are apparently SOME EMPLOYEES working at the Nevada Test Site, who ARE speaking out about what is going on there, like the one who called in to the Billy Goodman show on Nov. 24, 1989, possibly in response to the caller from Mercury, Nevada mentioned earlier, as well as in response to Bob Lazar's own experiences.

The person who transcribed this particular taped program indicated that they had missed the first 15 seconds or so of the callers conversation.

This is NOT the same caller whose conversation we just described. In the following transcript, (C:) indicates 'Caller'; (G:) indicates Billy 'Goodman'; and (L.:) refers to Bob 'Lazar', who was Goodman's guest for that evening. Beginning with the 'Caller':

C: ...Well, we're kinda fed up with what's going on, right! And I mean nothing gets done without the ants! We are the ants! We are the construction workers, O.K.? We put things together and take them apart! You are the scientists (referring here to Robert Lazar - Branton). You do all the higher level of knowledge stuff, right? We do all the putting in this and putting in that: installing, construction and so forth! Well we heard about your situation, and it's going through a whole bunch of grape vines, O.K? It's coming together where people are meeting in small groups and they're trying to organize a support for you to back you up! Out of the meeting we had yesterday of 7 people, counting myself there are two that will come forward and support you! What they SAW, what they are INVOLVED WITH! The other guys are just scared to death and I'm a little scared myself, you know!
L.: Do these people work in area S-4?
C: Yeh, all over the area!
L.: That would be great!
C: Mostly UNDERGROUND! The deep sections of the area! The whole thing!
G: How do you feel Bob? Sounds like you are getting some support!
L.:Yea, that's great! There's power in numbers!
C: We are trying to get things where it will be safe! You know what I mean Bob?
L.:Oh yeh, I do!
C: It's kinda hard to talk to you like this you know but the guys are for you! People are for you and everybody's wanted to do something a long time ago but nobody knew what they could do.
L.: Yeh, that was the consensus when I was down there! Everybody wanted to do something. I'm glad everyone has that attitude!
C: Yeh, you are probably the beginning of the first motion of the wheel you know! The first turn! The wheel is gonna turn faster and faster in order to get where we want to get to!
L.:Well hopefully that will be the case! Do you think these people would

come forward if there was some sort of congressional amnesty for them?
C: I don't know but we all know a lot! We know our jobs well, like you do!
L.:I'm sure you do.
C: What we have to do is be firm about it, get to the point and say, "Hey,
here's what's happening!" Why don't you tell the people what's happening?
Why keep it a secret? Like before you walk into those hangers there.
Somebody had to install this and install that! It's frightening. It scared
the heck out of me. We got together out at Lathrup Wells and kicked it
around. We B.S.'ed a little bit and said, "We gotta do something!" SO WE
DID SOMETHING YESTERDAY. Like I said: there's only two of the seven of us
who are willing to do something.
G:Sir, Sir! Is there anything we can do to help you in this matter? Is
there anything the listening people can do? I know they are behind Bob
Lazar 100%. I had him on here one night and there hasn't been one person by
either mail, or by telephone, who has disputed what he has said! So they
are behind him. Is there anything we can do?
C: Well you could form some kind of walk or picket! Or announce it on the
street. Tell them we want to know! WE WANT TO KNOW!!!
G:When you say on the street, are you talking about downtown Las Vegas?
C: YES!
G:What do you think of that Bob? Do you think that would do anything?
L.:Certainly if these people come forward! They have a LOT to lose, if
people start making a ruckus like that! They could lose their jobs right
away! They talked about there being a ten year jail term and a $10,000 fine
for divulging information like that! I mean they have a lot to lose! You
might...
G:But you know something Bob? It's almost like...
C: We have the first amendment on our side!
L.:Yeh, you do but... have you thought about contact(ing) George Knapp? (of
KLAS-TV, Las Vegas, who produced an entire series of UFO-based documentaries after Lazar came forward with his story - Branton) He's
looking for anybody that is coming forward from S-4, and any surrounding
areas having knowledge at all about that area or any of the flying saucer

information! He's gathering all he can and doing alot to try and expose it!
G:You might want to contact George! That might be a good idea! But I think there's another side to this. It's almost like they're not concerned any more about their jobs. They're more concerned about the Constitution! They're more concerned about Humanity! That's the impression I get!
L.:Yeh, you get that point but you have to feed yourself too!
G:Well you know, there are people that take chances in life, and sometimes they wind up with something better. Later on... down the line. You know what I'm saying? Someone like yourself. I'm not saying this would happen by coming forward, taking a chance, and all of a sudden, say, the government cut you off. You might get an offer for a better position. You follow what I'm saying? Because there are people who own the businesses that believe the way you believe. And I believe this! I hear this gentleman talking and it's happening more and more. There are people out there who would LOVE to come forward with information.
C: But somebody has to start it.
G:Right. And I think you've done that Bob! You started the ball rolling. I know you did. I think what is going to happen is the people who have been wanting to say something; this might be a relief for them. It's coming out and they won't have to keep it inside any more!
L.:That was the general consensus when I was out there.
G:Well obviously they want out too. They want to tell the truth.
C: Bob, did you have any work underground? IN THE TUNNELS?
L.:No! I have a friend whose dad worked on some of the drilling equipment! I know there's some tunnels down there!
C: There's more than just tunnels down there! There's everything you can imagine down there. I know cause we put it up!!! We installed. We did everything. I just want you to know that the M.W.s (Mercury Workers) are gathering together in small groups trying to put something together for you and contact you somehow to join you. If the people want to join us in a march or whatever it's going to be, that's what we're going to do!
L.:Oh! That's super!
C: So we're with you man!
G:Thanks for the call sir! Have a nice night. Bob, it sounds as though

people are starting to come forward. (end of transcript)

Still on the subject of the strange events taking place in (and beneath)
southern Nevada, we quote here part of a letter written by a subscriber to
N.A.R. (Nevada Aerial Research - now Leading Edge Research), who made the
following statements:

"...Bob Lazar, the scientist, was talking about riding in a bus with the
windows blacked out and it brought back something an airline stewardess
told me last summer (1989). She said, 'I'm trying to relocate to another
part of the country right now. Once a week, I'm assigned to a flight that I
hate! We only have Armed Forces officers on THIS flight. Before we take
off, we are instructed to pull the window covers over the windows! After we
take off, we circle widely, about 15 minutes (it would be unnoticeable to
most people) - fly straight for 15 minutes, circle again about 15 minutes
and then land. After we land the flight crew is ushered into a lounge. A
half hour later we repeat the process back to Las Vegas. The people are all
different on the return trip. We are told, 'Don't tell anyone about these
flights!' I just can't stand the tension on this flight!' (Note: just what
did she mean when she says the "people are different" on the return flight
-- different people or the same people with different personalities? -
Branton)

"I think these trips are to Groom Lake!

"The jets are still swarming over the Blue Diamond area. It's VERY odd. I
know in my heart that it's more than just practice flights!

"Something else very odd: (I think this might have something to do with the
tunnels). The apartment complex where I work (fourplexes - 450 of them)...
Two or three days ago the manager asked the maintenance men if any of them
were doing any work in ONE of the buildings. Everybody said no. She said
ALL 4 APARTMENTS in that building had called her and said that an explosion
knocked all the pictures off their walls and broke them. No one else, from

any other building felt anything. The man I said who saw the landing at Holloman beat a path to me to tell me about this. ...A Las Vegas subscriber."

In addition to this, here is another item which appeared in one of the NAR newsletters: "On November 25th (1990), television station Channel 8 in Las Vegas televised a two hour special on UFOs, Area 51, S-4 and the UFO coverup. It is revealed that some of the people who contacted Channel 8 had had their homes broken into in Las Vegas..." (could channel 8 have an "infiltrator" working among them? - Branton)

Also, the following information appeared in the NAR Newsletter, under the heading: "INTELLIGENCE REPORT" (also in reference to the UFO-Military connection):

"NRO - National Recon Organization: Based at Fort Carson, Colorado. Responsible for all alien or alien craft connected projects. Use unmarked black helicopters.

"DELTA - Security teams from NRO specially trained to provide tasked PROJECTS/LUNA security (MEN IN BLACK). This project is ongoing.

"BLUE TEAM - The first project responsible for reaction/ recovery of downed/crashed alien craft and/or aliens. This was an AF Material Command project.

"UFO sightings of craft accompanied by black helicopters are REDLIGHT assets that originate at Groom Lake (Dreamland), Area 51 north of Las Vegas.

"...PROJECTS: BLUE TEAM, SIGN, GRUDGE, AQUARIUS, SIGNA, PLUTO, SNOWBIRD, LUNA, GABRIEL, EXCALIBUR (1988)... (Note: These are some of the 'secret projects' allegedly relating to the U.S. Government's interaction with the UFO phenomena. Further details on these projects are available from Leading Edge Research., P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, WA 98597. Although L.E.R. carries much documentable information from very reliable sources, the reader should

be warned that they also carry some 'occult channeled' information which
may be of an extremely dubious nature, information that CANNOT be physically substantiated. But the 'documentation' it does carry is
extensive and very well compiled - Branton).

The 'INTELLIGENCE REPORT' segment in NAR-LER also revealed the following
information concerning former Naval Officer Bill Cooper:

"Bill Cooper recently received some strange phone calls in which the
following statements were made by the caller:

"'I called to tell you that you are wrong about the alien base. LUNA is the
name of the base on the far side of the moon. The earth base is called
Dreamland.

"'You are in over your head. Would you like to end up in an asylum? If you
continue your activities you will meet me sooner than you think. You should
know who I am.'

"Bill Cooper has some comments. We will print them:

> "'When I released PUBLIC 02.DOC (release of info on computer bulletin board) my purpose was to expose the documents and information released by William Moore et al as being fraudulent and misleading. MAJESTIC TWELVE is an advisory team of scientists who's only purpose is to evaluate information and make recommendations. The information gathered by the control group MAJI is released to MAJESTIC TWELVE when study is needed. MAJESTIC TWELVE has never been the whole truth. MAJI is the MAJESTIC AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE and has total control of information and interface with the aliens in dealings with the United States government. Some of the documents released by Moore were changed from the original with the deliberate intent to mislead UFO researchers. I believe that the government is behind the whole thing. The rest of the documents are deliberate frauds. MAJIC is the highest security classification in the nation...'"
>
> (Other 'Above Top Secret' security classifications reportedly include the "Q", "E", "MJ" and "ULTRA" classifications - Branton)

The following information from William F. Hamilton III appeared in "UFO
UNIVERSE" and describes further details on the 'Yellow Fruit' account,
including claims which YF made over the air during the few 'interviews' in
which he took part on KVEG Radio's Billy Goodman talk show:

"...Yellow Fruit revealed that A CONFLICT WAS GOING ON BETWEEN
THE BENEVOLENT ONES and THE EBE's and that now the benevolent
ones had gained the upper hand at Dreamland where he said a
contingent of 37 benevolent ones were stationed and where 3 EBE's
were held in captivity.

"Bizarre! Science Fiction? Yellow Fruit knew a lot about the test
site area. I resolved to go to the location he gave of the EBE
installation in Deep Springs, California and then on to visit Pat
at the Rachel Bar & Grill to make contact with Yellow Fruit (the
name for the first level of security force at Area 51 and also
the name of an old Army-CIA unit). The second level of security
he called 'Sea Spray' and intimated that you would have an
encounter of the unpleasant kind if you ever met with them.

"Callers to the Billy Goodman Radio Happening had already
organized trips to mile-marker 29 1/2 on highway 375 where a dirt
road left the highway to intersect the road to Dreamland. There
was a heavy black mail box on this road which identified it. I
got to Rachel early one October morning and left my card with Pat
at Rachel's Bar and Grill to pass on to Yellow Fruit. She knew
him by sight. I then inspected the dirt roads where people stood
to observe the test flights. I had already interviewed four
witnesses by phone who testified that they had seen UFOs over the
Groom Mountains on certain nights in the same area they were seen
by John Lear. I made a second trip to the area in late October
where a public group visited Rachel and that is when I saw the
mysterious Yellow Fruit in the cafe. He later called me on the
phone. I left him with a copy of my book, 'Alien Magic' and he

remarked on the research I had done concerning the search for underground bases.

"According to Yellow Fruit and others there are underground bases and tunnels that conceal the activities of the aliens and secret government projects..."

The following is an excerpt from an article which appeared in a UFO-related publication. We do not know exactly who the author of the article is, but we relate the excerpt as it was sent to us:

"...Lear directed my attention to a large map of Nevada, which delineates all the areas which civilian maps coyly leave as uncharted military preserves. 'Right in the very center is a place called Area 51. It is our most secret complex. There are 1900 people there -- it takes presidential clearance to work there -- and they're ferried in by aircraft in the morning and taken out about 5 o'clock in the evening. They have nothing to do with the saucers. The people who work on the saucers go up later in the afternoon, and go home about midnight. The saucer facility is called S-4.'
S-4 is in the southwest corner of Area 51.

"Unfortunately, this facility -- and a similar set-up near Dulce, New Mexico -- may now belong to forces not loyal to the U.S. Government, or even the human race. 'It's horrifying for us to think that all the scientists we think are working for us are actually controlled by the aliens.'

"Here, Lear seems to contradict himself. He speaks of 'aliens,' plural, in a controlling capacity, whereas previously he noted but one survivor, kept as captive. He resolves this conflict by describing an alleged landing at Holloman Air Force Base on April 24, 1964 -- our first 'diplomatic contact,' as it were, with the visitors (Note: In addition, this writer does not take into account the apparent SUBTERRANEAN connection and origin of many of the 'alien' beings, which has been alleged by many sources and

which WOULD explain the large alien influence or presence in Nevada and elsewhere - Branton). According to Lear and other sources, the 1973 Robert Emenegger documentary 'UFOS: PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE' presented a thinly-fictionalized version of this event; government contacts allegedly provided the film-makers actual footage of the meeting, which, alas, was withdrawn at the last moment for as-yet un-specified reasons.

"'A deal was made with them in the latter part of the 1960s (Note: As we've indicated earlier, this might have been a 'revisioning' of an earlier treaty, as certain sources claim that these treaties go back to the 1930's, if not earlier. Some of those involved in this 'deal' may have had good intentions, since the Grays presented themselves as evolved 'space brothers' who only wanted to help us. John Lear even alleged that huge underground bases were constructed with the 'help' of the Grays, yet when completed, the Grays did an about face and took control of not only the lower levels of these bases but also the mechanisms which were supposedly given to the government as part of the 'deal'. This is about the time that the 'wars' began within the subterranean system itself, near the time when the so- called 'Grand Deception' of the aliens was discovered - Branton).

"'In exchange for technology, we would cover up the existence of the aliens.' Apparently this agreement -- engineered by an arm of government so covert that even the President may not be on the 'need to know' list -- also sanctioned the abduction of humans, which the aliens rationalized as an ongoing monitoring of a developing civilization. We asked only for a list of the abductees.

"In 1973, the deal soured. 'Hundreds of people -- thousands -- were being abducted that weren't on the list. In 1978-79, there was an altercation between us and the aliens, in which they killed 44 of our top scientists, and a number of Delta forces who were trying to free them. I'm not sure

where this altercation occurred -- it could have been Dulce (probably Dulce, as the term 'Dulce Wars' -- which has been referred to by different sources -- would seem to indicate. Also, there is some confusion as to the "66" and "44" numbers. Paul Bennewitz says that 66 Special Forces were killed in an attempt to set free some of our scientists from the "aliens" that had taken them captive, whereas 44 escaped. Whether the 44 were storm-troopers or scientists is uncertain, although most sources state that the scientist did NOT make it out alive. Bennewitz claims that the "44" did not die but escaped instead. Since some report that the scientists were NOT set free it may have been that 100 special forces were sent in -- 66 of them being killed in the attempt and 44 escaping the alien counter-attack - Branton), or it could have occurred in Groom Lake (Robert Lazar has stated that a similar confrontation between the aliens and human Security DID occur in the bases below Groom Lake - Branton.) This battle, Lear claims, left us bereft of our own facilities; ever since, we have attempted to create a counterforce to meet the alien challenge." (In other words, the 'aliens' invaded and took control of the underground bases -- probably from BELOW -- and killed many of the TOP SCIENTISTS in America, destroying much of 'our' ability to defend ourselves, at least technically, from their ongoing incursions - Branton)

"...The Strategic Defense Initiative was one such scheme. 'SDI, regardless of what you hear, was completed two years ago; that was to shoot down incoming saucers. The mistake was that we thought they were coming inbound - in fact, they're already here. They're in underground bases all over the place.' It seems that the aliens had constructed many such bases without our knowledge, where they conduct heinous genetic experiments on animals, human beings, and 'improvised' creatures of their own devising.'"

The following information was released by Leading Edge Research and describes some additional details concerning the serpent race/greys based

upon the findings of several researchers who have pooled their investigations in order to find out more about this apparent enemy or nemesis to humankind. The following scenario emerged from this cooperative effort (emphasis ours - Branton):

"NOTES ON ALF (Alien Life Forms): Term used by the government to describe the Greys in terms of being a MALEVOLENT life form. The deal with the Greys is that their field around their body is different (from) ours to the point where merging of the fields ends up creating physical symptoms (the 'body terror' mentioned by people like Whitley Strieber). The field around them is in direct opposition to ours. IT IS AN ANTI- LIFE FIELD... THEY ARE EXPERTS OF MANIPULATION OF BOTH THE HUMAN BODY (THROUGH MANIPULATION OF THE FIELDS) AND THE HUMAN MIND. THEY REQUIRE BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL FLUIDS to survive. THEY ABDUCT HUMANS AND ANIMALS IN ORDER TO ACQUIRE THESE FLUIDS (VAMPIRIAL in nature - Branton). They implant small devices in the brain which potentially GIVES THEM TOTAL CONTROL AND MONITORING CAPABILITY. These devices are very difficult to detect. The analysis of the devices by technical staff has produced a description that involves use of crystalline technology combined with molecular circuitry and these ride on the resonant emissions of the brain and the various fields of the human (body). Information is entrained on the brain waves. It appears that all attempts to remove the implants (1972) have resulted in the death of the human. They perform surgery and other operations on human subjects. These abductions continue to be an ongoing matter. A list of abductees is provided periodically to MAJI, although IT IS KNOWN THAT MANY MORE ARE ABDUCTED THAN ARE REPORTED... Various descriptions of the ALF's relate the following characteristics: Between 3 to 5 feet in height, erect standing biped, small thin build, head larger than humans, absence of auditory lobes (external), absence of body hair, large... eyes (slanted approximately 35 degrees) WHICH ARE OPAQUE BLACK WITH VERTICAL SLIT PUPILS, ARMS RESEMBLING PRAYING MANTIS (normal attitude) which reach to the knees, long hands with small

palm, CLAW-LIKE FINGERS (various number of digits - often two short digits
and two long, but some species have three or four fingers), tough gray skin
WHICH IS REPTILIAN IN TEXTURE, small feet WITH FOUR SMALL CLAW-LIKE TOES...
a non-functioning digestive system; TWO SEPARATE BRAINS; movement is
deliberate, slow and precise; ALIEN SUBSTANCE REQUIRES THAT THEY MUST HAVE
HUMAN BLOOD AND OTHER BIOLOGICAL SUB- STANCES to survive. In extreme
circumstances they can subsist on other (cattle, etc.) animal fluids. Food
is converted to energy by Chlorophyll, by a photosynthetic process (this
supports results gained from autopsies at 29 Palms underground base where
it was seen that their 'blood' was greenish and the tissue was black).
Waste products are secreted through the skin. The two separate brains are
separated by mid-cranial lateral bone (anterior and posterior brain). There
is no apparent connection between the two (could one be an 'individual'
brain while the other works as part of a 'collective consciousness'? -
Branton). Some autopsies have revealed a crystalline network which is
thought to have a function in telepathic (and other) functions which help
to maintain the group consciousness between members of the same species.
Functions of group consciousness in this species does have a disadvantage
in that decisions in this species comes rather slowly as the matter at hand
filters through the group awareness of those who must make the decision..."

The above description fits almost perfectly with the description of the
'UFO occupants' witnessed by police officer/patrolman Herb Shermer. Shermer
described these creatures which he swore he encountered outside of Ashland,
Nebraska, shortly after midnight on December 3rd, 1967:

"...They were from 4 1/2 to 5 1/2 feet tall. Their uniforms were
silver-gray, very shiny. Their suits came up around their heads like a
pilot's cap. On the right side of their helmet's they had a small antenna,
just above where the ear would be. Their chests were bigger than ours, they
were built very wiry and muscular. Their eyes were the one thing I will

never forget... THE PUPIL WENT UP AND DOWN LIKE A SLIT. When they looked at
me they stared straight into my eyes. They didn't blink. It was REAL
uncomfortable. Their noses were flat, their mouths looked more like a slit
than a regular mouth..."

The fact that the pupils of the creatures encountered by Shermer were
'slit-like' would indicate that the creatures were most likely
reptilian-saurian in nature, as most snakes and lizards, etc., have
vertical-slit pupils. The reptilian connection which we make with the
creatures encountered by officer Shermer is not based solely on his
testimony alone, but on the other testimonies of various persons who have
also encountered creatures similar to the ones just described. Many of
these accounts give a more definite link -- between the ancient
reptilian-saurian race which disappeared from the surface of this planet
ages ago -- and the non-human UFOnauts encountered by literally tens of
thousands of individuals the world over.

QUEST INTERNATIONAL (c/o 15, Pichard Court., Temple Newsam., Leeds, L515
9AY., ENGLAND U.K.), a major British UFO research organization consisting
mainly of retired Police, Security and Military personnel, is presently
investigating what may well be the most documentable case of the
crash-retrieval of an unidentified flying disk to date.

On the 7th of May, 1989, NORAD installations allegedly tracked an
unidentified object as it entered African air-space. The South African Air
Force is also said to have tracked the craft by radar, traveling at a
calculated speed of 5746 nautical miles per hour. The incident was related
by a South African Intelligence Worker, who along with documentation of his
military position, also sent secret files and transcripts to two QUEST
INTERNATIONAL investigators, Tony Dodd and Henry Azadehdel, telling of the
event. Also, several RECORDED telephone conversations with high-ranking
military and government officials were obtained which strongly suggest that
'something' did in fact happen over South African terrain. Some of these
recorded conversations involved military officials in South Africa who

strongly reprimand the intelligence-worker-turned-informer over the phone.
This was due to the fact that the informer had left South Africa for Britain, where he stayed at the house of the researchers, and then later went into hiding.

QUEST INTERNATIONAL director Graham W. Birdsall has stated that the documentation and the individuals involved in the incident are of such a nature that the event must have taken place, or the International Intelligence Community is collectively perpetrating a hoax of incredible magnitude concerning a crashed and recovered flying disk. Birdsall strongly suspects that the incidents did take place, due to the weight of evidence.
Following is part of a word-for-word transcript given to the researchers by the informant, which he alleged was taken from the actual top secret report of the initial tracking of the object:

"...The object entered South African air space at 13.52 GMT. Radio contact was attempted with object, but all communications proved futile. As a result two armed Mirage fighters were scrambled. A short time later the object suddenly changed course at great speed which would have been impossible for conventional aircraft to duplicate.

"At 13.59 GMT, Squadron Leader ----- the pilot of the fighter reported that they had radar and visual confirmation of the object. The order was given to arm and fire the experimental aircraft- mounted Thor 2 laser cannon.
This was done.

"Squadron leader ----- reported that several blinding flashes emitted from the object which had started wavering whilst heading in a northerly direction. At 14.02 it was reported that the object was decreasing altitude at a rate of 3000 feet per minute. Then at speed it dived at an angle of 25 degrees and impacted in desert terrain 80 miles north of the South African border with Botswana, identified as the central Kalahari desert. Squadron leader ----- was instructed to circle the area until a retrieval team

arrived. A team of Air Force Intelligence Officers, together with medical
and technical staff were promptly taken to the area of impact for Investigation and retrieval. The findings were as follows:

1) a crater 150 meters in diameter and 12 meters in depth.
2) A silver coloured disk shaped object 45 degrees embedded inside of
crater.
3) Around the object sand and rocks were fused together by the intense
heat.
4) An intense magnetic and radio-active environment around the object
resulted in electronic failure of air force equipment (causing the crash of
one Air Force helicopter).
5) The object was eventually moved to an Air Force Base for further
investigation.
6) The terrain of impact was filled with sand and rubble to disguise all
evidence of the event having taken place..."

The report indicated that a hydraulic type landing gear was fully deployed,
suggesting that electronic malfunction had caused the object to crash,
probably due to the Thor 2 laser cannon having been fired at the craft.
While the team observed the object at the Air Force Base a loud sound was
heard. It was then noted that a hatch on the lower side of the craft had
opened slightly and appeared to be stuck. This opening was later forced
with the use of hydraulic pressure equipment, at which point two humanoid
entities in tight fitting grey suits emerged and were promptly apprehended.
The report stated that the entities were of the following description
(emphasis ours - Branton):

"HEIGHT: 4-5.5 ft.; COMPLEXION: Greyish blue - skin texture smooth,
extremely resilient; HAIR: Totally devoid of any bodily hair; HEAD:
Oversize in relation to human proportions. Raised cranium with dark blue
markings around head; FACE: Prominent cheek bones; EYES: Large and slanted
upwards towards side of face. NO pupils seen; NOSE: Small consisting of two
nostrils; MOUTH: Small slit devoid of lips; JAW: Small in relation to human
proportions; BODY/ARMS: Long and thin reaching just above knees; HANDS:

CONSISTING OF 3 DIGITS, WEBBED, CLAW-LIKE NAILS; TORSO: CHEST AND ABDOMEN
COVERED WITH SCALY RIBBED SKIN; HIPS: Small narrow; LEGS: Short and thin;
GENITALS: NO EXTERIOR sexual organs; FEET: CONSISTING OF THREE TOES, NO
NAILS AND WEBBED. NOTES: Due to AGGRESSIVE NATURE of humanoids, no samples
of blood or tissue could be taken (One humanoid ATTACKED DOCTOR causing
DEEP SCRATCHES ON FACE AND CHEST). When offered various food, refused to
eat... One way passage has been requested for both humanoids to Wright
Patterson Air Force Base USA for more advanced investigation and research..."

Many of the details regarding these 'humanoids' are actually very similar
to other branches of the reptilian race as it has been described by other
witnesses. It appears as if the 'serpent race' is composed of several
different branches or types, much the same as dogs and other animals retain
their distinction but are composed of several different 'types' or
'branches'. Commonly known reptiles are devoid of bodily hair, have
prominent cheek bones, large slanted eyes, small openings in place of ears,
3-digit webbed hands and feet -- except in the case of snakes, etc., which
lost use of their limbs through atrophication over 1000's of years, -- have
claws, are covered with 'scaly' ribbed skin, and have no external
reproductive organs, being egg-layers, and are aggressive and predatory in
nature.

The top-secret document indicated that the passage of the object and
creatures would be implemented on the 23rd of June, 1989 to Wright
Patterson AFB. Actually, sources DO indicate that Wright Patterson DID IN
FACT GO ON RED ALERT on that date. Subsequent documents supplied by the
Intelligence source to QUEST INTERNATIONAL indicate that the creatures
seemed to have a strong connection with the SAURIAN race which existed in
ancient times. The exact wording of one particular document which is now in
the hands of QUEST INTERNATIONAL is as follows:

"All informations found aboard alien spacecraft concerning the evolution of

alien life forms indicates to an evolution similar to that which we find on Earth PRIOR TO THE EXTINCTION OF THE DINOSAURS... (the findings indicate) a high degree of ADAPTABILITY. Further physiological and psychological studies performed in South Africa and in the United States points to a simple and complex structure of behavior. It would seem as if these lifeforms CAN NOT FUNCTION INDEPENDENTLY WITHOUT GROUP INTELLIGENCE AND IDENTITY TOGETHER WITH A CENTRAL COMMAND. According to additional informations found aboard retrieved craft a separate race is designated superior by them. CONCLUSION: An in-depth study and analysis of the psychological make-up and behavior prediction is advised. Studies performed on two alien life forms captured has proven that they cannot act independently from own acquired intelligence without access to communication, orders and instructions from a hierarchy or central command..."

Three different aspects of the South African affair in fact coincide very closely with what other sources have revealed concerning these reptilian-saurian or 'alien' creatures:

1) Numerous sources indicate that the saurioid 'grays' are the lower echelon of a hidden reptilian hierarchy, and that the other race which is considered to be superior is saurian-reptilian and hominoid as well, although they are a different and larger 'branch' of the serpent race. They resemble "lizard men" of a somewhat similar appearance to the RAPTORS depicted in the movie JURASSIC PARK, yet of a more hominoid mutation or appearance than those depicted in the movie;

2) Many other sources state that the serpent race, saurians or reptilians operate on a 'collective consciousness' level as if the individual alien beings are -- to put it in one perspective -- individual 'cells' in an immense mind or body of a single immense creature. Actually there seems to be a COMBINATION of both individuality AS WELL AS 'collective consciousness' operating in these entities;

3) The description of the 'aliens' as well as the electromagnetic nature of

their craft corresponds exactly with descriptions given in THOUSANDS of
separate reports of this nature.

The Intelligence Officer who contacted QUEST INTER- NATIONAL and provided
them with the information, claims he did so out of concern for the security
of the human race as a whole, and although he was pressured into signing a
'National Secrecy Act' form he believes that he would be guilty of treason
against the human race if he did not disclose what he knew, and what the
governments were trying to hide.

It is remarkable that the majority of the non-human occupants which are
reported in connection with these AERIAL craft are said to be REPTILIAN or
SAURIAN in nature, especially in light of uch prophecies as the one given
in Revelation chapter 12, which reads:

> "...And there was WAR IN HEAVEN: Michael fought against THE DRAGON; and THE DRAGON fought and his angels... and the GREAT DRAGON was cast out, that OLD SERPENT, called the Devil, and Satan, which DECIEVETH the whole world..."

One of the 'phenomena' which we have mentioned earlier has taken place in
several different parts of the world, but most prominently along the
Continental Divide region of the U.S.

Since the late 1960's, bizarre animal (especially cattle) mutilations have
been on the increase. Numerous accounts claim that these mutilations were
performed with laser-fine surgical precision, with cuts so precise (down to
the separation of the molecules themselves) that they could not have been
accomplished by the conventionally known technology of the time. Eyes,
colons, reproductive organs, etc., are very often reported as having been
removed in such a manner as if part of a rehearsed process being carried
out in widely scattered locations. The blood is almost always described as
having been drained with no resulting vascular collapse (also impossible
with the conventional technology of our society at the time). In most cases
no tracks or markings in the ground have been discovered, which is another

mystery that investigators for a large part have been unable to explain;
but in the few cases where markings have been seen, the investigators
consistently report the existence of strange 'tripod' or 'crop-circle'
marks in the ground, nothing else. Another strange phenomena surrounding
these mutilations is the fact that predatory birds and other animals which
have fed off the carcasses of the mutilated animals have often been found
lying dead nearby. It is even reported that in some cases maggots have
refuse to touch such carcasses. Again, the reason is unknown. Just who or
what is mutilating these animals? The "Mutilation" phenomena was at its
height from the mid-1970's to the late 1980's. In the mid-1990's the
mutilations seem to have had a major resurgence, especially throughout the
Rocky Mountain states. In the Vol.5, No.4, 1990 issue of "UFO" Magazine
(pp.16-17), Linda Moulton Howe, in her article, "THE HARVEST CONTINUES:
ANIMAL MUTILATION UPDATE" made some very remarkable observations concerning
the mutilators themselves. She wrote:

> "In 1989, there were so many cattle mutilations in southern Idaho
> that Bear Lake County Sheriff Brent Bunn told me: 'We haven't
> seen anything like this since the 1970's.' Sheriff Bunn sent me
> 16 neatly-typed 'Investigation Reports' about cattle mutilations
> that had taken place in his county between May and December. Over
> half occurred in a remote valley called Nounan. Only eighty
> people lived there. Ranching is their main income source, and
> cattle are precious. Disease and predators are old and
> well-understood enemies. What descended on Nounan, Idaho in the
> summer and fall of 1989 was not understood -- and it scared
> people.
>
> "'Bloodless cuts -- that's what bothers people,' officer Greg
> Athay wrote in his mutilation report,' There were no visible
> signs of the cause of death. It appeared that only the soft
> tissues (nose, lips and tongue) were gone off the head and four
> nipples off the bag. Again there was no blood on the hair and
> ground.'"

Howe described another incident which took place in this region during the same time-period. This series of mutilations involved mostly cattle, over half of which were young calves:

> "...One mutilated calf, found December 24 (1989), north of Downey, Idaho, was found lying on its back with the naval, rectum and genitals neatly cut out of the steer's white belly. No blood was found anywhere. The steer was taken for an autopsy to Dr. Chris Oats, D.V.M., at the Hawthorne Animal Hospital. Dr. Oats checked all the vital organs and was unable to determine the cause of death. During the autopsy, a sharp cut was found in the right chest area, and Dr. Oats also discovered that a main artery had been severed under the chest wound.
>
> "She was surprised that 'the steer had lost a large amount of blood, but (she) could not understand where it went to.' There was no blood on the steer or on the ground. Dr. Oats also determined that the steer had not been dragged by the neck or tied up around the feet."

Linda Howe also confirmed the fact that strange aerial disks have often been reported in connection with the mutilations:

> "...Throughout the history of the animal mutilations, since 1967, there have been numerous eyewitness accounts of large, glowing disks or 'silent helicopters' over pastures where dead animals were later found. One Waco, Texas rancher said he encountered two four-foot tall, light green-colored 'creatures' with large, black, slanted eyes, carrying a calf which was later found dead and mutilated. In 1983, a Missouri couple watched through binoculars as two small beings in tight-fitting silver suits worked on a cow in a nearby pasture. The alien heads were large and white in color. Nearby, a tall, green-skinned 'lizard man' stood glaring with eyes slit by vertical pupils like a crocodiles..."

On Oct. 20, 1991, California researcher Michael Lindemann, founder of 'The

20/20 Group' (3463 State St., Suite 264., Santa Barbara, CA 93105), gave a lecture before a large crowd of interested investigators which seems to confirm much of the information which appears above. Mr. Lindemann began his report by saying:

"...How many of you saw the program on CBS Network on May 17th (1991) called 'ABDUCTION'? It was narrated by James Earl Jones.

It was really quite a remarkable program, it took the subject of abduction absolutely seriously. This was prime time network, CBS.

Of course FOX (network) has done a number of other programs and there have been some out standing UFO segments on 'UNSOLVED MYSTERIES'. But last night, maybe even a little more remarkable than the FOX 1-hour special, was what came on the news right after. Because in the Fox Network news program that followed in the 10 o'clock segment there was a hard news story about the allegation that the United States government is 'doing business' with greys. I have never seen anything like it... it was a very impressive indication of the way in which this subject is suddenly becoming O.K. to talk about. That says to me there has been a switch 'at the top'...

"In our conversation today I use two terms... and the first of these terms is 'government'. We speak of the government as if it is a single thing. It is hardly that. It is actually a hodge-podge of...power-struggling people, but I would like to break it up into two main categories, and that is: 1) The government that we consider to be our duly constituted, our elected and appointed representatives who attempt as best they can to run a semblance of order or Federal government which follows the dictates of the constitution of the United States.

The constitution is, after all, a darn good piece of paper, it is one of the best ever written... If only our government were capable of behaving in even...a resemblance of what is intended in the constitution, probably few of us would have a great deal to gripe about...

"Now that they've failed to do that is not only because they are fallible humans, but also because they are undermined by another government. There is indeed another government operating and that government has immense power and operates primarily behind the scenes. And some other researchers have called it the 'secret government', some have called it the 'high cabal'. And it is a group of people, a very elite group, non-elected, self-appointed people who guide the evolution of (government) policy from behind the scenes. These are people who transcend partisan politics, indeed who transcend the rule of law, and have no thought whatsoever toward the dictates of the constitution.

"These are people who regard themselves as the only true guardians or crafters of geo-political reality. And they regard us, indeed they regard elected officials as 'mere mortals'. These people are the self-appointed 'OLYMPIANS'. They have done many things in the name of an agenda which is their own, that we would consider appalling and reprehensible. Indeed things that are criminal, but they're more than criminal because they have sapped and usurped the rights and privileges and the possibilities of our future. These people are running a kind of 'end game' right now. They are trying to determine how 'they' will survive the end time... whether that endtime comes as a kind of biblical apocalypse or...as the catastrophic collapse of the environment... the (so-called) 'population bomb' and all the other things... whether it comes as a collapse of the banking-system which looks to be only days away, or the collapse of the rest of the world's economy -- there are many things that could get us.

---

continued from Page 5 .....

"These people in effect are building their own version of 'Noah's Ark'. And that 'Noah's Ark' they're building is underground. Underground bases, indeed all over the world, but particularly here in the United States. Huge underground bases that have actually festooned the underground geography of our continent in a way that would probably stun and shock you. But they even have an underground government, because you see when the government topside is no longer functional because a nuclear bomb lands on Capital Hill, or whether it comes simply because the chaos has reached a point where they must abandon ship, there is prepar-ation as there has been for decades for continuity of government; all the computers, all the personnel are currently in place and operating around the clock. Yes, they are there friends, we have another government in waiting, a government that you never authorized, that you never said we would pay for, that has cost a CALLOSAL FORTUNE, but it's there underground, ready to take over.

And indeed, here in our area, I have focused on the Lancaster (CA) area as an example of one of the many... but even in Lancaster in particular, we know for certain are huge underground bases. These are not only places where incredible research is underway but also places where people will go to live when the 'bleep' hits the blades as they say.

"And, these are places that are capable of supporting on an ongoing basis some tens of thousands of people. And so across the country it may be possible to 'save' an 'elect' remnant of some hundreds of thousands of people who will be the 'cream' of the civilization that is meant to survive the apocalypse or the downfall... or whatever it is that's out there getting us. Us 'mere mortals' will have to fend for themselves. The expectation

is, part of the end game is, (that those on the surface) will eventually fight each other into a draw or will die of exhaustion or starvation or brutality. And that eventually the 'mere mortals' will (destroy) themselves and rid the world of excess population, so that the 'cream', the 'remnant' will come forward and claim their 'rightful' place... I must say that there is an immense amount of evidence which does support this exact scenario.

"Let's talk about the term 'aliens', because there are those who claim that there are 'aliens' among us... There are at least... three kinds of aliens represented in the evidence available to us... (he explains these as those presently inhabiting other planetary bodies such as the greys; those hidden among us such as human-like beings who inhabit underground, undersea and in some cases other-planetary regions yet who often walk unnoticed in our societies; and paraphysical entities who inhabit another 'dimension' other than the one we see with our physical sight - Branton) and I think the evidence is very strong that there is a profound 'alien' presence among us... these are people who are here, beings who are here, in large numbers...

"But there is this government that has known about the alien presence for a long time, a government that has been playing an 'end game'. A government that has an agenda of concealment and control, that is operated by terror. In Lancaster, that agenda of concealment and control is what I call the 'Lancaster Syndrome'. It produces strange distortions in many peoples lives... First let me tell you about a man who sits today in Pierce County jail outside of Tacoma, Washington. This man's name is Michael Riconosciuto..."

Lindemann states that Riconosciuto formerly worked for a corporation called Wackenhut which provides special security protection for high-security areas such as the Nevada Test Site. Michael R. claims that the real reason

he was sent to jail was because he swore out an affidavit against the Dept.
of Justice. In that affidavit he explained that the U.S. Dept of Justice
had 'swindled' the private company INSLAW out of a proprietary software
called PROMIS. This software was a database designed to track special
groups of people according to various characteristics. It was a very
powerful, very capable database. INSLAW developed this in the early 1980's
and took it to the Dept. of Justice thinking it would be a good law
enforcement software. The software would be most useful in helping to track
terrorists and other troublemakers. Certain men within the Justice
Department realized that if they could get control of the software,
according to Michael R., they could sell it to other countries and make
huge profits.

"So the Dept. of Justice allegedly made a deal with the INSLAW Corp. for an
exclusive on the PROMIS software, and then they drove INSLAW into
bankruptcy by refusing to pay. Lindemann continues:

> "The amazing thing is that they were caught. And in 1988 BARONS
> magazine in the April 4th (1991) issue... contained this fairly
> astonishing piece of news: 'Presiding judge in the bankruptcy
> hearing was judge George Basing.' According to BARONS, Judge
> Basing had found that the justice dept. had personally propelled
> INSLAW into bankruptcy in an effort to steal its PROMIS software
> through 'Trickery, deceit and fraud.' On Feb. 2, 1988, Basing
> ordered the justice dept. to pay INSLAW about 6.8 million dollars
> (no doubt to be ultimately financed by the friendly American
> taxpayer - Branton). He postponed at that time a decision on
> punitive damages which could run as high as $25,000,000. And as
> it happens, all of that is all in appeal. The justice dept. was
> not at all pleased with that ruling. It does state that justice
> is in a sorry state in America. If you didn't know that already,
> I hope this helps you to understand."

Michael was responsible for doing the modifications on the PROMIS software

before selling that software to the Canadian government after it was
'stolen' from INSLAW, and so he had an inside track on this information,
Lindemann stated.

"He explained that the Dept. of Justice, among other things, prevailed on him in Feb. of this year (1991) NOT to offer his information in the ongoing lawsuit. One Dept. of Justice official by the name of Peter Videnicks stated that IF he would cooperate with this request they could promise him certain benefits..."
(including an assurance of a favorable outcome in a prolonged custody battle between Michael R. and his ex-wife).

According to Michael R., the Dept., of Justice "'...also outlined specific punishments that I could expect to receive... if I did cooperate with the House Judiciary Committee!'

"Now this is just an indicator," Lindemann states, "that the Dept. of Justice definitely has it's own idea of the meaning of justice."

Michael Riconosciuto went ahead and swore out an affidavit against the
Justice Dept. alleging grand larceny against the INSLAW Corp. Lindemann
stated that none of the threatened punishments ever came about as they
found an easier way to frame him, "...that is, they busted (framed) him for
drugs, and now he sits facing a possible life sentence in the Pierce Co.
Jail. But because of that he's very, very scared because he knows now that
these guys will take-him-out whenever they darn well feel like it. And so
he's talking, he's talking in every way he can... In particular we wanted
to ask Michael R. something about some of the things going on at the
underground bases. I'd like to read you just a little bit of what Michael
Riconosciuto told us recently about that. I asked him, what did he know
about the underground bases in the Lancaster area. I'm going to quote now
our conversation:

"He said, 'Well, there's extensive stuff in... I call it the 'Edwards

position', and then at Nellis over in Nevada, and at the Nevada Test Site.'
Then he went on to say, 'Last summer I had a group of guys bagging a whole
bunch of files and records, and some equipment out of Wackenhut and they
had a helicopter loaded to the nuts and they got shot down before they
could get out of there.'

"I don't know how many of you noticed,' Lindemann continues, "but there was
an article in the LOS ANGELES TIMES, the 24th of July of this year - FATAL
COPTER CRASH AT THE NUCLEAR TEST SITE PROBED. This was the most serious
accident which had ever occurred in the history of the Test Site. Five
people were killed when this helicopter went down, and the FAA and the DOE
and the National Transportation and safety board all converged on the
Nuclear Test Site to figure out what brought this copter down. But you may
be ASSURED that they will never tell you because it was SHOT down by
Wackenhut, and it contained two pilots and 3 Wackenhut personnel according
to the article in the L.A. TIMES.

"I said, 'I heard about that. Are you saying that that was a group of,
let's say, renegades from the inside who were trying to bolt for the blue
and WACKENHUT shot them down? Is that your allegation?' And he said,

"'Yep!'

"And I said, 'Is there anything more that you can say about this?' He said:

"'Not on the phone.'

"I said, 'Were you aware of that before it happened?'

"He said, 'Yes. I told a handful of people that we were hoping to get a big
stash of stuff out of there.'

"I said, 'Were they trying to get out of Nellis?'

"He said, 'No, not Nellis, off the Nuclear Test Site.'

"And the information they were trying to get out, what did it pertain to?'

"And he said, 'Guess! I don't even want to talk about it. The worst!'

"And I said, 'The very worst, hugh?'

"And he said, 'yep'.

"Now I don't know of the 'very worst,' do you? I mean I'm not really sure, but it seemed to me, judging from other things that we had talked with Mike about and some of the other things that we've heard from witnesses in the underground bases... the 'very worst' could be one of two main possibilities in my book... The very worst #1) Really nasty, scary alien stuff. The very worst #2) Really nasty, scary bio-tech... bio-engineering stuff. There's all kinds of genetic engineering, some of which has to do with the 'creation' of biological warfare agents, some of which has to do with the 'creation' of strange bacteria, and perhaps new strains of chimpanzees and (perhaps) people. There are very, very weird experiments going on, and I thought, 'O.K., fine, maybe one or the other of those things.'

"But our conversation continued and it leaned in one direction, so let's just see what he had to say next.

"I said, 'One of your associates seemed to indicate that there was technology operating that would have the appearance of flying saucers, but be absolutely terrestrial. Can you comment on that?'

"And he said, 'Sure, we had some propulsion devices that were, let's say, rather astounding.'

"I said, 'Is this stuff operational?' And he said 'Oh, yes, it's operational.'

"I said, 'O.K., so there are vehicles. Would you say that they belonged in the arsenal, or are they part of a sort of gee- whiz lunatic fringe of science?'

"And he said, 'Oh no, they're part of the arsenal. It's not lunatic fringe stuff, it's all well-funded, it's all very real. I've worked on portions of

it, I've worked on teams that have worked on this stuff, and I've seen with
my own eyes. The only thing that I have been shielded from, is any REAL
(alien) contact. That I've never been brought directly in contact with, in
fact, that part has been minimized to me.'

"And I said to him, 'In the way you've said that, I get the impression that
you assume that there are extraterrestrials (i.e. 'aliens') around.'

"And he said, 'I have no direct knowledge of that, O.K.? That's all.
There's alot of strange technology, there's alot of extra-heavy security,
O.K.? Anybody who breeches a certain point of security is instantly dead or
disappears.

"I said, 'Are you saying that given all the other indiscretions you've
shown over the years, that this one would be worst?'

"And he said, 'Yes, I would say so.'

"I said, 'really?'

"He said. 'Yes, Yes! It's like those people who were leaving the Nuclear
Test Site, they were summarily blown out of the sky.'

"Now, Michael knew (he was talking on a prison telephone - his phone was
tapped) indeed, that people who talk too loud, in too much detail about the
actual 'alien' situation are liable to run into severe problems. Being that
he's already in prison and a sitting duck, he's obviously very careful with
his words. But we have talked with some other people who have been more
forthright about what they have actually seen in the underground bases.

"One of our sources is a construction worker. He came out of Vietnam, he
was a very decorated Special Forces soldier. Among other things he got the
Congressional Medal of Honor. And because he was special forces in the
Vietnamese war, when he came back stateside he was offered all kinds of
bizarre jobs in top security. He felt that those would be too restrictive
so he went into construction instead. But because of his military record he

had an inside track on a security clearance. He wound up doing construction
in the underground bases.

"Now you see, the underground installations are built just like a building
is built. You know, you've got to do electrical conduit, you've got to
paint the walls! Whose going to do it? It's not going to be the Secretary
of Defense. It's going to be a guy like our guy! It's going to be like this
fellow whose got a Congressional Medal of honor and now does special
electrical conduiting underground. So he's told us what he saw.

"There's a facility called Haystack Butte, it's on the Edwards (AFB)
reservation... (Note: At this point Lindemann shows the audience a map of
the area encompassing Edwards AFB, the city of Lancaster and Palmdale to
the south -- which is the sight of 542 where the B-2 bomber is assembled,
along with alot of other secret aircraft. All of the major aircraft and
aerospace companies are located in this area, among other sites. It also
showed the Tahachapi facility west of Lancaster, nicknamed the 'Ant Hill',
which is administered by Northrup and which is rumored by some to house
underground 'disk' hangers for wingless aircraft built by the
Secret-Government-Military-Industrial establishment. In the southeast
corner of Lindemann's map the Tejon ranch was visible, which is a large
cattle ranch that goes up into the area of the Tahachapi range to the
southeast of Bakersfield, California. He also pointed out an extensive
underground facility maintained by MacDonnell Douglas, and the Helendale
Facility administered by Lockheed. In this same general area is Haystack
Butte which is 'jointly' administered, with North American Rockwell
involved as well - Branton).

"So what we have here is a situation where you've got our major aerospace
companies heavily implicated. I mean this is what is meant by the
Military-Industrial Complex. These companies are HEAVILY implicated in
super, super secret projects, and at the very top they're all cooperating
together. All the 'bidding wars' and every thing that you see are like mid-

level smoke and mirrors. But at the very top we're talking about projects
that are conducted by all these different people pooling their resources,
pooling their information, and indeed pooling their money, which comes in
incredible profusion from the Black Budget.

"How many of you have seen the book 'BLANK CHECK'?... It is not a UFO book.
I strongly recommend that you read the book 'BLANK CHECK' so that you can
understand something about how these projects are funded without your
say-so, indeed without the say-so of Congress. Most citizens don't know for
example that the National Security Act of 1947 made it illegal to ever say
how much money is spent on the CIA; indeed all of our tremendous alphabet
soup collection of Intelligence Agencies. Whether your talking about the
CIA, or the NRO, or the NSA or the DIA, etc., all of them are in the same
category.

"You cannot say how much these things cost. All you can do if you want to
find out is add-up the numbers on the Budget (which at this writing is at a
deficit of well over 4 TRILLION dollars, a large portion of which may have
been spent on construction for the 'underground nation' - Branton) that
aren't assigned to anything that actually means anything. There are these
huge categories that have tens of billions of dollars in them that say
nothing but 'Special Projects...' And every year the Congress dutifully
passes this bloated budget that has some $300,000,000,000 or more with HUGE
chunks of cash labelled like that -- 'Special Projects,' 'Unusual Stuff.' -
Ten billion dollars. O.K., well where does the 'unusual stuff' money go?
Well, it DOES go to 'unusual stuff', that's for sure, and one of the places
it goes is...into the underground bases. Indeed TIM said recently since the
publication of his book (BLANK CHECK)... MORE Black Budget money goes into
underground bases than ANY OTHER kind of work.

"Now I don't believe that 35 billion, which is the approximate size of the
black budget money that you can find by analyzing the budget, I don't think

that comes CLOSE to the real figure because there is absolutely unequivocal
evidence that a great deal of additional money was generated in other ways,
such as the surreptitious running of guns and drugs. And one wonderful
example of that is coming to light with the B.C.C.I. scandal which I hope
you've heard of... a number of very high-ranking American officials are
caught in the undertoe of the BCCI tidal wave... Even though these guys are
tying to pull 'fast ones' on an immense scale they are getting caught.
These things don't always work. Indeed they are very, very vulnerable.

Indeed this whole 'end game' is very vulnerable and that's why they feel it
requires such secrecy. The American people wouldn't stand for this stuff if
they had the information, and that's the reason why we have to get the
information out and take it seriously because it really is a matter of OUR
money and OUR future that's being MORTGAGED here.

"But my friend who worked in the underground bases, who was doing sheetrock
was down on, he thinks, approximately the 30th level underground... these
bases are perhaps 30-35 stories deep ('ground-scrapers' as opposed to a
'sky-scrapers' - Branton). As I say they are not just mine shafts, these
are huge, giant facilities... many city blocks in circumference, able to
house tens of thousands of people. One of them, the YANO Facility (we're
told... by the county fire dept. director, the county fire dept. chief who
had to go in there to look at a minor fire infraction) there's a 400-car
parking lot on the 1st level of the YANO Facility, but cars never come in
and out, those are the cars that they use INSIDE.

"O.K., so... a very interesting situation down there. Our guy was doing
sheetrock on the 30th floor, maybe the 30th floor, underground. He and his
crew are working on a wall and right over here is an elevator door. The
elevator door opens and, a kind of reflex action you look, and he saw three
'guys'. Two of them, human engineers that he'd seen before. And between

them a 'guy' that stood about 8 to 8 1/2 feet tall. Green skin, reptilian features, extra-long arms, wearing a lab coat, holding a clip-board...

"I tend to believe that story because, first of all because we have other stories like it, but more importantly because he walked off that job that very day. And he was getting paid a GREAT deal of money... If your basically a sheetrock kind of guy, if you can do sheetrock in a place like that then you get paid way more than standard sheetrock wages, you can count on it.

"So, he walked off that job. His buddy on that same crew turned into an alcoholic shortly after. This is an extremely upsetting thing. You know, it wasn't like this alien jumped out and bit his head off or anything, it was just standing there for a few minutes, the doors closed. He has a feeling that that elevator was malfunctioning, otherwise he never would have seen that except by accident.

"In another incident though... at the China Lake Naval Weapons Station, up here at China Lake... near Ridgecrest... they were working there on the China Lake Naval Weapons Station and walked by a hanger... They walked by a hanger as they were headed for their trucks to leave for the day. And they had parked their trucks in an unusual place, a place they didn't normally park, because it was an extremely hot day and they wanted to keep the trucks out of the sun. So the Security had given them permission to park the trucks in a place that wasn't normal. So they walked by a hanger that they didn't normally walk by, and they looked in, just kind of glanced in, and saw inside a couple of grays working on something. And of course they were, you know, astonished... And an MP came running over and said: 'Hey, you can't be here! What are you doing here?' And they said: 'Well, Security said we could park our trucks here.' And (the Security Guard) says: 'Well that's fine, but you get out of here because you'll get yourself killed!'

So they left. But one of the young guys on that crew couldn't leave well enough alone. The guy we've been talking to said, 'Look, I know what you saw, I know what I saw. I know what we saw at Haystack (Butte), it's all for real, I know what's going on, but don't be a stupid jerk. Leave it alone!'

"This kid didn't leave it alone, and very shortly thereafter he was booted off the base, and three months later he was dead under mysterious circumstances. Now of course we can't say that he died 'because' of this. There's a disturbing pattern of people dying however when they see things they're not supposed to... Michael Riconosciuto makes it very clear in his statement to us that if you go past a certain point your dead or disappear, just like that. We've heard that time and time again. Indeed there are a great many people on the 'inside' who are making it clear that they would love to flee, people like these people that apparently were blown out of the sky, the Wackenhut garbage. These are trained (mercenaries) who have seen things they cannot stand, things that turn their stomach, things that make them want to grab evidence and flee for their lives. And they were blown out of the sky, probably by something equivalent to a stinger missile or something like that. And there are lots of people who want to get out.

"Just an example of the way these people talk, one of them said to us, 'I would trade my $100,000.00 a year salary for a job at McDonald's if I could get out alive. There's a certain despair there, a certain feeling of entrapment. You see there are the people who know what's going on and who have created this agenda and have 'bought-into' it entirely, they are enrolled in it, and they believe that they are indeed the 'Olympians'. They have to employ lots of normal humans like us to do the sheet-rocking, to do the grubwork, and those people are in a very bizarre catch-22, because they are given the promise of a salary that they never believed possible. You know... they're going to paint walls all day and they're going to take

down a hundred grand a year, this is unusual. That's the up-side of the deal. The down side of the deal is (you know, and they make it very clear)... all these people who get these high security clearances are subjected to INCREDIBLY intimidating indoctrination and intimidation processes... they really do subject these people to tremendous pressure, tremendous intimidation, indeed they do inflict great violence on people (on whom) they 'need' to. They make 'examples' of people..."

In one sense then, there is a growing division taking place between the Constitutionalists of America and the 'Alien' controlled segments within the underground bases. This would also include their human 'pawns' who will apparently do anything, even murder their fellow human beings, in order to continue receiving the technological 'benefits' from their alien masters, to whom they have 'sold' themselves and whose agenda of control and subversion they are serving, whether knowing or unknowingly.

The following is a transcript of parts of a speech presented by Norio F. Hayakawa, director of the CIVILIAN INTELLIGENCE NETWORK, at the 11th 'LOS ANGELES WHOLE LIFE EXPO' held at The Los Angeles Airport Hilton Convention Center on November 16 and 17, 1991. The transcript from which we will quote is a revised and expanded version of the address written on June of 1992 and is titled -- 'UFO'S, THE GRAND DECEPTION AND THE COMING NEW WORLD ORDER':

"...AREA 51 is located in the northeastern corner of a vast, desolate stretch of land known as the Nevada Test Site (a large portion of which includes the Nellis Air Force Test Range) but has practically nothing to do with underground nuclear testing. It is located approximately 125 miles north-northwest of Las Vegas and consists of Groom Lake and the Papoose Lake Complexes. The presently expanding eastern portion of the latter complexes is known as the S-4 site.

"This entire area is under the strictest control of Airspace R-4808N (with

unlimited 'ceiling'), prohibiting any entry therein of air traffic, civilian or military, unless special clearance for such entry is secured well in advance. By land, the area is meticulously patrolled 24-hours a day by several tiers of external security even through it is conveniently covered by the... Jumbled Hills (north of the Papoose Lake area), making it virtually impossible for anyone to see the facilities without first climbing atop the hills of the rugged mountain range which became off-limits to the public since 1985.

"The main external perimeter security is now being handled by Wackenhut Special Securities Division, part of the operations of Wackenhut Corporation, a worldwide semi-private security firm based in Coral Gables, Florida which has an exclusive contract with the U.S. Department of Energy and handles not only the perimeter security at the Nevada Test Site but also at many other secret facilities and sensitive installations throughout the U.S., and U.S. interests worldwide, including ground-level perimeters for several large underground facilities in and around Edwards Air Force Base in Southern California.

"It is also important to mention that dozens of unmanned, miniature-sized remote-controlled automatic security vehicles constantly patrol the immediate perimeters of the S-4 Site, located around (and presently expanding particularly towards the eastern portion of) Papoose Lake. These automatic, miniature- sized four-wheel vehicles have been produced by Sandia Laboratories of Albuquerque, New Mexico exclusively for the Department of Energy.

"The outer northeastern perimeters of this area located in the Tickaboo Valley come under the geographical jurisdiction of Lincoln County and are relegated to the Bureau of Land Management (B.L.M.). Yet it is considered highly unadvisable for anyone to even enter the main country dirt road, known as the Groom Road, which begins its southwestern extension towards Groom Lake from a point midway between mile marker 34 and 33 on Highway

375, and leads to the guard shack located two and a half miles northeast of
the Groom Lake complexes.

"The first line of exterior security forces (dressed in military-type
camouflage uniforms but with no insignia of any kind whatsoever) consists
of the GP patrols (the 'Groom Proper' patrols, in Bronco-type four-wheel
drive vehicles) who sometimes drive around at night with their lights off
on various country dirt roads adjacent to the outer demilitarized zone,
intimidating any civilian vehicle that tries to enter those access roads
(off of Highway 375) located on public land. The GP patrols themselves
(part of Wackenhut Special Securities Division), however, are strictly
ordered to avoid any direct contact with civilians. They are only
instructed to radio the Lincoln County Sheriff immediately should anyone be
spotted driving on any of those dirt roads. The most common radio frequency
used between Security Control and Lincoln County Sheriff's patrols is
138.306 MHZ.

"...The only area 'allowed' by the Sheriff for such curiosity seekers to
'congregate' is an open area near a black mailbox located at the south side
of Highway 375 between mile marker 29 and 30. Even then, the Sheriff patrol
will routinely stop by during the evening to check on the cars parked at
the mailbox area.

"Moreover, it is our understanding, based on information provided by a
highly reliable source connected to a special U.S. Navy SEAL operations
center, that the mailbox area is constantly being monitored by
high-powered, state-of-the-art, infra-red telescopes set up at a facility
known as Security Control high atop Bald Mountain (10 miles west of the
area), the highest peak in the Groom Mountain Range.

"...It was precisely at 4:45 a.m. on the morning of Thursday, April 16,
1992, that an NBC news crew, dispatched to the area to report on the
landing of an alleged super spy-plane known as Aurora on Groom Lake,
accidentally succeeded in video-taping the first flight (which we have been

calling the 'Old Faithful') of [a] mysterious object while standing at the mail-box area and looking due south toward Jumbled Hills. The footage, taken with a night-scope vision camera, was broadcast nationally on NBC Nightly News with Tom Brokaw on April 20, 1992. The NBC News reported that it had video-taped a test flight of a new U.S. aerial craft that had definitely defied the laws of physics, and that the news team may thus have taken the first glimpse of the other 'deep black' projects (aside from the Aurora project) being conducted within the confines of the top-secret facility.

"Also in regards to the ongoing program, it is to be noted that usually a day or two prior to significant test flights (i.e., only if the test flight is a significant one, by whatever measure known only to the installation) a vehicle-traffic counter is laid on Highway 93, at approximately a mile and a half north of Ash Springs, right before the juncture of Highway 375. The other counter is set up about a half mile or so west upon entering Highway 375. The obvious question is: in such desolate, less-traveled areas of Nevada, why should there be such traffic counters installed on undivided, lonely highways? It is now my belief that the number of cars being registered that head out west on Highway 375 at such times (particularly in 'clusters', such as caravans) is relayed to several of the security posts at AREA 51, including the main observation post high atop the previously mentioned Bald Mountain. However, it is very possible that they may now have more sophisticated devices for registering the number of vehicles going through the area.

"The February 21, 1990 expedition was instrumental in the subsequent production of a two-hour documentary program entitled 'Saturday Super Special' televised throughout Japan on March 24, 1990 which was seen by more than 28 million viewers on prime time. The entire program dealt with AREA 51 and also the crew's pursuit of an alleged biogenetics laboratory

thought to be located just outside of Dulce, a tiny town in northwestern
New Mexico, about 95 miles northwest of Los Alamos.

"...The U.S. Naval Research Laboratory...seems to have a Parapsychology
Research Unit that coordinates its research activities with DARPA (the
Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency). It is my understanding that
some of their activities conducted under the auspices of the Office of
Naval Intelligence are being held at locations such as AREA 51.

"ELF (extremely low frequency) wave-emitting devices, scalar machines,
electromagnetic beam weapons and highly-defined holographic projections are
just a few examples of the many new types of mind-control 'weaponry' that
the government seems to have developed in the past three decades or so.
Newest researches on special types of hallucinatory and memory-tampering
drugs are part of a growing 'arsenal' that the U.S. Naval Intelligence
boasts to have developed in its own Parapsychology- Mind Control Unit.

"According to recent information provided to me by a highly reliable
informant within a special operations group of the Department of the Navy,
two of the most widely used devices will be R.H.I.C. (Radio Hypnotic
Intra-Cerebral Control) and E.D.O.M. (Electronic Dissolution of Memory).
The first of the two, Radio Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral Control, calls for the
implantation of a very small, electronic, micro-radio receiver. It acts as
a Stimulator which will stimulate a muscle or electronic brain response.
This, in turn, can set off a 'Hypno-programmed' cue in the victim or
subject, which would illicit a pre-conditioned behavior. The second one,
Electronic Dissolution of Memory, calls for remotely-controlled production
within the brain of Acetyl-Choline which blocks transmission of nerve
impulses in the brain which results in a sort of Selective Amnesia.
According to this source, in the hands of certain units within the
intelligence community both of these methods are ALREADY BEGINNING TO BE

USED! "An amazing article appeared in the Los Angeles Times on May 12, 1992 announcing that Caltech scientists have recently discovered and confirmed the presence of 'tiny magnetic particles in the brains of humans, similar to those that have heretofore been found in other animals.' (L.A. TIMES, Section A, page 3). According to the Caltech researchers, it is now an undeniable fact that every human brain contains a tiny natural magnetite particle, even from the time of conception. Could the government, particularly the U.S. Naval Research Laboratory, have known this fact for a long time? The answer definitely seems to be in the affirmative! (Note: Perhaps the 'Philadelphia Experiment', described in Charles Berlitz' book of the same name, had an adverse affect on the 'electrochemical' or 'magnetite' particles in the brains of the experimental subjects. Could this explain why so many of them allegedly went insane after the 'tests'? - Branton)

"It is interesting also to note that as of this writing, many strange, turquoise-colored antenna-towers with triangular configurations on top, are beginning to be constructed along key areas near the freeway systems of many U.S. cities, particularly proliferating the Los Angeles and Orange County areas of California. According to several reports, these antenna-towers are presently being used as relay towers for the increasing networks of cellular telephone systems being operated by such firms as Pacific Bell and Telesis.

"Yet the most interesting aspect of the constructions of these strange antenna-towers is that there are increasing reports that the Department of Defense is somehow involved in this operation. The frequency waves being utilized in the cellular telephone communications are, according to several researchers, strikingly close to the range of frequency waves used in several ELF emission and microwave experiments of the U.S. Naval Research Laboratory as well as D.A.R.P.A., the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency. (Note: non-digital cellular telephone conversations can be easily

intercepted. This writer has succeeded in listening in on cellular conversations by scanning through the upper frequencies of the UHF band on a normal television set! So then, along with the 'mind control' capabilities, it is evident that cellular phone conversations have also been heavily monitored by Military Intelligence - Branton) Will these towers be utilized throughout the nation?

"...A large underground genetics laboratory is thought to be located just outside of Dulce, a tiny town in the midst of the Jicarilla-Apache Indian Reservation located about 95 miles northwest of Los Alamos and 100 miles east of sinister-sounding Highway 666, the only stretch of highway in the U.S. with that designation and the only highway that links the four states of Arizona, New Mexico, Colorado and Utah.

"Perhaps it may just be a pure 'coincidence' that this highway, befittingly named Highway 666, which originated in southeast Arizona and goes up north, cuts into northwestern New Mexico, right near the Four Corners area -- an area that happens to have one of the most consistently concentrated UFO sighting reports in the country since around 1947... This entire Four Corners area, especially northwestern New Mexico and southwestern Colorado also has had some of the most concentrated reports of unexplained cattle mutilations in the nation during the late seventies and early eighties. Was something covertly taking place in those areas?

"Even though we could not locate the alleged underground genetics laboratory in Dulce when the Nippon Television crew and I visited the area in late February of 1990, I had several opportunities to interview scores of local residents there that admitted that nightly appearances of mysterious lights (occasionally accompanied by unmarked black helicopters) -- darting over, into and out of nearby Archuleta Mesa and Archuleta Mountains -- were quite common during the late seventies and early eighties.

"Many of them even claim to have spotted, on many occasions, military-type

trucks and jeeps as well as government vans passing through Dulce and
loitering around nearby mesas. Occasionally even black limousines carrying
what appeared to be 'CIA' agent-types were claimed to have been sighted
'loitering' around the foothills of 'other' nearby mesas.

"We must bear in mind that the Dulce area is only 95 miles northwest of Los
Alamos. Los Alamos National Laboratory is one of the top U.S. research
laboratories specializing in the study of the human genome. Also it is a
vital center of the government's SDI research and development programs.
Just about a hundred miles southeast of Los Alamos is Albuquerque, New
Mexico's largest city, and more significantly, a city where Kirtland Air
Force Base is located right next to the sensitive Manzano Storage Facility,
a top-secret underground military facility. Sandia Corporation, one of the
nations top-secret government contractors specializing in top
military-industrial projects is also located in Albuquerque.

"As far as advanced bio-technology is concerned, I have no doubt that a
micro-chip implantation technology is being perfected in which tiny
micro-chips could be implanted in our circulatory systems, vital organs and
tissues if need be for whatever purpose the future may 'require'. It is my
conclusion that a large-scale research has been completed by the government
(with possible assistance from 'outside' sources) within the last 20 years
or so utilizing tens of thousands of cattle in the Southwest to conduct
this covert experiment. Only recently has science proven that cow
hemoglobin could be substituted (by utilizing a special purification
system) with human blood in situations of 'unforeseen national
emergencies.'

Researcher David L. Dobbs of Cincinnati, OH., described the following
'resume of report received... after the MUFON 40-meter net on April, 5,
1980.':

"...Mike (DELETED), Iowa (DELETED), stated that during the period 1961-63
he performed radio maintenance at the atomic proving ground. He also did

some top-secret radio work for the Air Force at times. The U-2 was developed here.

"'Area 51' was located 60 miles due east of the base camp, behind a mountain range separating it from Yucca Flat. Here a secret operation was performed under unbelievable security precautions known as 'Project Redlight.' A UFO which had been shipped from Edwards AFB was flown here. It was not conventionally powered, but was SILENT in operation. Mike assumed that this was the disc recovered intact and shown in the UFO movie reported by radar technicians. Security in Project Red Light was so strict that no one stayed there more than six months. Mike did not see this movie himself, however.

"While on vacation, he saw a story in Reader's Digest at his parent's home which told of a UFO exploding over the test site in 1962 while being flown. This would have been a recent story at the time. Mike is aware of the conventionally-powered disc built by the Air Force which was publicized. We both feel that this may have been a cover-up for the real project which he describes. He also heard the stories about parts from a UFO which could not be duplicated successfully by aerospace contractors on the west coast, and many of the rumors about UFOs which have emanated from Nellis AFB. Incidentally, Nellis AFB operated 'Area 51' where he says the UFO was flown.

"This information has bothered him for 20 years, and he wonders if it might be possible for documentation regarding 'Project Red Light' to be obtained under the Freedom of Information Act."

According to various sources, 'Area 51' in Nevada, where the S-4, Groom Lake, or Dreamland complexes are located, is the same area where the Stealth Bomber, SR-71, 'Star Wars' or SDI Technology, and all manner of aerospace hightech had been developed and tested; these include CIA experiments and tests. Other names for the 'Dreamland' complex include:

'The Ranch' or 'The Skunk Works'. This is where Francis Gary Powers, who flew the ill-fated U-2 spy plane mission which was shot down over Russia (where Powers was held prisoner for some time), was trained. Incidentally, there are also rumors that the vast caverns which have been excavated by the underground nuclear blasts in the adjacent Nevada Nuclear Test range, have been and are being connected by underground tunnels and used for top secret purposes. If this is the case one may wonder how the problems of radiation residue were solved... [via 'clean' nuclear blasts?]

Referring to the subsurface regions, we quote now from yet another item that appeared in the N.A.R. newsletter, which was titled, 'IS INNER EARTH RESEARCH HAZARDOUS TO YOUR HEALTH?':

"An observation has recently been made that most of the outstanding inner earth researchers have died of heart attack (Note: Heart attack is reportedly one weapon or method of psychic attack that is recognized by those occultists who are familiar with 'voodoo' or 'psychic' warfare. Heart Attacks of this nature are allegedly induced by the use of intense TERROR that is 'projected' against individuals by the initiators of such attack. It is alleged that hominoid non-human beings such as the serpent races might have the ability to direct psychic attacks against human beings via the use of black magic, witchcraft or sorcery. It is interesting that there have been very few if any UFOlogists, etc., who claim to have taken up a devout 'Christian' lifestyle, who have physically suffered the 'negative' side of UFO research -- including encounters with MIBS, abductions, paralysis, heart attacks or other FEAR-ORIENTED forms of victimization. This suggests that a deep FAITH in the Creator may neutralize the FEAR that the aliens seem to depend on as their major "weapon" in their psychic attacks against humankind, making the 'believers' impervious to their otherwise destructive influences - Branton). Surely, this is beyond a simple coincidence. GRAY BARKER, DICK SHAVER, and JOAN O'CONNEL [New

Atlantean Journal] are but a few (also, researcher CHARLES MARCOUX - Branton). Locally, there are several inner earth researchers who are very notable in their persistence.

"Lew Tery, who has recently relocated to Utah, was the foremost local proponent of (the) geomagnetic vortex/UFO connection theory. Lew was instrumental in the discovery of underground tunnel networks in the Las Vegas area, one of them being between the base of Boulder Dam and Jumbo Peak, where there are two mines whose owners view 200' diameter disks on a frequent basis. At one point, Lew offered to set up an interview with these miners. Alas, Mr. Tery is not to be found.

"A local Henderson resident, who shall remain nameless, has been into inner earth research for years. This person has been hounded and chased due to intimate knowledge of inner earth tunnels in the local area.

"There is obviously something here that some people wish to protect. Something to hide. Many seem to know what it is, and they speak cautiously about REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS and the SERPENT RACE, which are two subjects which seem to be surfacing again. Response to local television and radio programs featuring JOHN LEAR have been overwhelming. A recent lecture in Las Vegas drew over 700 people.

"According to some sources, the 'Greys' are the lower level of a bigger scenario that involves this reptilian race..."

The following is a transcript of a letter which was sent by John Lear to researcher TAL LeVesque. The letter, dated October 6, 1990, states:

> "Dear TAL... Many thanks for your recent, very interesting letter. I showed it to Bob (i.e. Lazar - Branton) and he thinks we are both crazy. He does not believe that Dulce exists. Bob went through extreme brainwashing at S-4 so I can understand his feelings. About the time that he was brainwashed, maybe a little before, he told me that Dulce was mentioned up there once or twice in conversations that he was not part of...but that he

overhead. Since that time he has forgotten even that part. Since I know Dulce exists, what Bob thinks does not affect me in the least.

"A source of mine that is a security guard at the test site tells me that currently there are 5 types of aliens there: The Greys, the Orange, the reptilians, the ones that look like [the aliens] in the movie 'V' and the ones that look so ugly that they take your breath away until you get used to looking at them.

"I now believe that a very large Saucer crashed near Sedona, possibly 2 years ago and is in the process of being retrieved in sections, as it is too big to remove in one piece.

"The recent stories in Aviation Week, I believe, are attempts to buy more time, to mislead the public and to confuse the issue (Note: Lear is here referring to the article in the Oct. 1, 1990 issue of AVIATION WEEK AND SPACE TECHNOLOGY, titled "Secret Advanced Vehicles Demonstrate Technologies For Future Military Use". The article referred only to the fairly well-known super- advanced jets being tested in Nevada, giving the impression that these may explain all of the 'UFO' sightings in the area - Branton).

"Again, I appreciate very much your fascinating letter and look forward to more information on Dulce... With much respect and admiration... JOHN LEAR."

In connection with the subject of this File, that is the 'invasion' of an alien race from above and below utilizing mind-bending techniques, psychological warfare, mind control and implantation, we will quote from Brad Steiger's 'THE UFO ABDUCTORS' (1988., Berkley Books., N.Y.):

"In 1969 I and my research associates... Loring G. Williams and Glenn McWane, were bombarded with the claims of dozens of contactees who said that they had had an implant left somewhere in their skulls, usually just

behind the left ear. These contactees/abductees came from a wide variety of occupations, cultural backgrounds, and age-groups.

"We employed private detectives and medical doctors... in an attempt to learn what archetype had been fed into their particular group consciousness. We never found any implants that were detectable to X rays, but our hypnotic sessions turned up an incredible amount of fascinating, albeit bizarre, information about underground UFO bases, hybrid aliens walking among us, and thousands of humans slowly turning into automatons because of readjusted brain wave patterns.

"...Dagmar and Carl R. have a farm in northeast Iowa about forty miles from the Mississippi River. One night in August of 1982, Carl observed what he called at the time a 'lantern in the sky' that hovered over him while he was working late in the field...

"In October that year, while Carl was working late in the field preparing for the annual corn harvest, he was startled to see the glowing 'lantern' return to the sky above him. It appeared to be the same object that he had seen in August.

"Although he tried to remain oblivious to the object, it seemed to be hovering above him, even following him up and down the corn rows. He became nervous and disconcerted and went back to the farmhouse, where he asked Dagmar to come out and witness the strange object.

"Dagmar was able to see the object, too, and they stood and watched it for several minutes before it suddenly moved high into the night sky and then sped off at a great rate of speed in a westerly direction.

"About three the next morning, Carl was awakened by the sound of cattle bellowing nervously in the stockyard. As he got out of bed and looked out the bedroom window, he saw a disk- shaped object hovering above the barnyard. It was glowing in a kind of greenish color..."

Following this, the couple was 'tranquilized' by the object or its

occupants somehow, possibly by some kind of intoxicating, pacifying or STIM-ulating ray which apparently induced a drugged or trance-like electrochemical reaction in their brains and bodies, after which they were taken by some entities. A conventional 'abduction' sequence ensued, similar to that described by so many thousands of others. Steiger related the couples' afterthoughts concerning their abduction by 'smallish' large-eyed beings "with only nostril openings (rather than a pronounced nose) and with tight, expressionless lips."

Steiger continues: "While the young Iowa couple can remember no further UFO interaction since that particular autumn, they both admit to being nervous about having another encounter. Carl, especially, feels that he was used. Dagmar speculated that bits of her skin tissue might have been removed in the examination, and although she does not claim to be an expert in such matters, she wonders if enough of her body could be cloned in a way to interact with whatever embryo or fetus might have been fathered by the semen that was taken from her husband (Note: Dagmar claimed that during one part of the 'examination' a needle-like object was stuck into her abdomen. Many believe that this is one process by which the 'entities' extract ovum from human females - Branton).

"Not wanting to sound like victims of some science fiction thriller, the young couple have theorized that they might have been used in some strange program of creating hybrid beings. Perhaps, they suggest, Carl's semen was used to impregnate an alien female or an Earth female, who is somehow influenced by and under the control of alien beings. In either event, they are uncomfortable with the experience and with the memory of the encounter. Both of them feel as though they may have been used in ways opposed to their normal expression of will.

"Dagmar has gone even farther in her speculations by suggesting that if bits of her body could have been used to create a clone and if Carl's semen

could somehow be used at a future time to impregnate such a clone, then alien beings could be breeding their own brand of humans as part of an organized program to create an army of human-like robots that would be totally under control of aliens in their master plan to conquer Earth.

"UFO investigator Richard Siefried was told by Pam Owens that she was taken aboard a UFO on November 25, 1978, while she was expecting a child. She was nineteen at the time, and she had no memory of the abduction until she was hypnotically regressed. Then she was able to give full and fascinating details of her encounter.

"Mrs. Owens told Siefried that she was paralyzed and able to move only her eyes. She lay helpless on a table and stared up in terror at two weird-looking creatures.

"According to Mrs. Owens, their heads were hairless, oversize domes, their eyes were big and sunk back in their skulls. The greenish skin covering their bodies was coarse. Each hand had four fingers that she described as being twice as long as a human's. And to her terror, one of those strange hands was holding a long silver needle, preparing to plunge it into her stomach..."

Dr. Clifford Wilson [M.A., B.D., Ph.D.], in his book "UFOS... AND THEIR MISSION IMPOSSIBLE" (Signet Books., N.Y.) presents his own 'intelligence' or research concerning the on- going invasion/infiltration of our society by alien powers:

"...Not only have many seen UFOs, but there is also a growing army of those who claim to have had actual contact with UFO occupants. An authoritative, and possibly conservative, estimate is that there are 50,000 silent contactees in the United States alone.

"It could well be there are thousands of people who do have information and are not prepared to reveal it because of threatened consequences to themselves. Possibly many do not know they have that 'knowledge' because

they themselves gained it in a hypnotic state.

"HYPNOTIZED SLAVES AWAIT A SIGNAL - Nations could be conquered by the infiltration of agents into government seats of authority, and it is surely more frightening to think that mankind could be overcome and even destroyed by programmed men and women from within their own ranks. If there is indeed a final confrontation approaching, an army of people could be involved. They could be ready to take action which they themselves do not even anticipate, but yet with no option but to obey because they have been conditioned to obey, at a given signal.

"We are not alone in suggesting this dreadful possibility. To quote John Keel once again:

"'We have no way of knowing how many human beings throughout the world have been processed in this manner, since they would have absolutely no memory of undergoing the experience, and so we have no way of determining who among us has strange and sinister 'programs' lying dormant in the dark corners of his mind.

"'Suppose a plan is to process millions of people and then at some future date trigger all of those minds at one time? Would we suddenly have a world of saints? Or would we have a world of armed maniacs shooting at one another from bell towers?'

"If Armageddon, to which the Bible points, is indeed a final battle in which human and nonhuman forces alike wage that dreadful conflict to the death, this sort of 'programming' is a real possibility, and it appears to be proceeding at breakneck speed across the whole of the world. It is reported that the term 'Armageddon' has been used in a message to a contactee and other 'end of the world' messages have been given. Is there a desperate preparation for a last-ditch stand by the forces of evil, a final attempt to thwart the plans of the Holy God against Whom they have rebelled? Bible history gives many examples where Satanic forces have

attempted completely to destroy God's plans that would result in total
blessings for man. There has continually been a diabolical scheme to
bending minds by deceitful assurances and 'brainwashing.' Post-hypnotic
suggestions, with in-built commands for action to be triggered at a given
signal, would fit the general pattern of rebellion consistently seen in the
Bible records.

"A FRIGHTENING PROSPECT - The prospect if frightening. It is entirely
possible that by post-hypnotic suggestion a whole army of people could
suddenly find themselves willing slaves of intelligent beings who care
nothing for the welfare of those slaves, or of the world itself as we know
it. If there is some great super- plan of a spiritual counterattack to
reach its culmination in Armageddon, it could well be that (this) army of
slaves will be available to obey orders, without even knowing beforehand
that they have been inducted into the armed forces of what the Bible refers
to as the principalities and powers.

"The indications are that even children are at times utilized for the
implementation of the plans of these evil powers. That possibility is
illustrated by the following incident.

"On December 12, 1967, Mrs. Rita Malley was driving along a public highway
to her home at Ithaca, New York, with her five- year-old son Dana in the
back seat of her vehicle. At about 7:00 P.M. she suddenly realized that a
red light was apparently following her, and as she was moving above the
speed level, her first reaction was that she was about to be pulled over.
She looked through her window and found that it was not a police car behind
her but an eerie flying object, moving along above the power lines at the
left of her car. Then she found she no longer had control of her vehicle,
and shouted to her son to brace himself. However, he remained motionless as
though he were in a trance.

"A white beam of light flashed down from the vehicle overhead, then she

heard voices that sounded weird, broken, and jerky. She herself became
hysterical, but through it all her son took no notice whatever of her
cries. The radio was not on, but she heard those voices tell her that at
that moment a friend of hers had been involved in a terrible accident some
miles away. The next day she found that this was indeed true. The voices
also told her that her son would not remember anything that had happened.
The ordeal was terrifying to Mrs. Malley herself, and for some time
afterward whenever she remembered the episode she would break down sobbing.

"...It would seem possible, then, that pliable children are especially
useful for the purposes of these beings. Many children have been used as
tools so that men and women would believe in these beings who have a plan
whose totality has not yet been revealed.

"...These incidents are not limited to children. Mrs. Ralph Butler was
watching flashing lights outside Owatonna in Minnesota one night in
November, 1966. She was with a friend, and suddenly her friend became
immobile, with her head dipped down. Mrs. Butler herself heard a voice
talking to her, but soon the ordeal was over. However, when the two friends
tried to discuss the incident later, both found they immediately suffered
blinding headaches. Mrs. Butler also told of hearing strange voices on her
radio, and of having peculiar visits from 'air force officers.' This
pattern is reported by many who claim to have been contacted by UFO
personnel.

"The Butler family have experienced various poltergeist phenomena since
that 1966 experience -- glass objects moving around and breaking without
any known cause, strange noises being heard throughout the house, even
telephones and television sets being strangely interfered with (Note: Such
activity often occurs during UFO encounters where there seems to be a
COLLECTIVE involvement of paraphysical 'Poltergeists' or 'Infernals',

Reptilians, and possibly 'controlled-cybernetic' Men In Black -- such
activity as is typical of the malevolent powers that have allegedly
established bases or 'empires' in systems such as Alpha Draconis, Epsilon
Bootes, Altair Aquilla, Zeta Reticuli, Bellatrix Orion, and Rigel Orion as
well as their Solarian-subTerran counterparts - Branton).

"This sort of activity has followed many other supposed saucer sightings.
The similarities between the stories are of such a nature as to cause
surprise at first -- someone temporarily in a trance, men posing as air
force or other officials, those men being slight in stature with dark olive
skins and pointed features, and the contactees having dreadful headaches,
hallucinations, and nightmares. Some of them have gone into trances and
have temporarily become mediums through whom strange voices could be
heard...

"A TAKEOVER ATTEMPT? -- Is there to be an attempt at a takeover? There
surely are limitations to the life-giving powers of these UFO creatures...
Man is the master of the ANIMALS, and despite seemingly way-out theories,
such as monster INSECTS waiting to attack us, in fact man is still able to
control the LESSER creatures... (Note: That is unless man accepts the
propaganda and lies of the such lesser 'beasts' as the serpent races, etc.,
such as their claim that they created us genetically and are therefore our
'gods'. IF man believes such trash then he WILL NOT try to resist and
appropriate the God-given dominion over these 'beasts' which the Creator
has given to MAN-KIND. Not all, but MUCH of the power that the 'aliens'
wield over humanity is the power that WE ourselves have capitulated or
yielded to them, if we are to trust the Judeo-Christian version of history
as a reality - Branton).

"EVIL FORCES ARE REAL - Even apart from my strong Christian beliefs, and my
acceptance of the Bible as the revealed Word of God, I would have no doubt
whatever as to the fact of spiritual beings, evil forces, and phenomena

that cannot be explained by purely physical, psychical, or psychological
concepts.

"If there is truth in this hypothesis, preparations would be going on --
just in case these overheard futurist interpretations happened to be
correct..."

On July 30, 1992, radio announcer and reporter for RADIO FREE AMERICA,
Anthony J. Hilder, sent the following letter to Patty Cafferata., Lincoln
County District Attorney., Pioche, Nevada 89043., 702-962-5171. Several
dozen copies were sent by Hilder to other researchers as well as several
activist, political, legal, media, patriot, congressional, and (real)
'National Defense' officials:

"Dear Mrs. Cafferata: I am calling on the Attorney General of the State of
Nevada to initiate an immediate 'FULL SCALE' Grand Jury Investigation into
the activities of the Wackenhut S.S., your office and the Lincoln County
Sheriff's Department. The reason for the urgency of this action is because
of the rapidly increasing number of 'LIFE THREATENING' situations CREATED
by unidentified paramilitary personnel who operate under the color of law
to harass, intimidate and suppress the constitutional rights of many
hundreds of American citizens and Japanese nationals who come to view the
Unidentified Flying 'Saucer-Shaped Disks' being tested over your county.

"It is my prayer that with the prodding of the people and the press that
the Attorney General will launch 'this investigation' in time to avert one
of these innocent individuals from being murdered by that paramilitary mob
or winding up as a permanent prisoner in one of the 'strange' underground
'experimental laboratories' below Dreamland and S-4 within the Nellis Test
Range.

"During my conversation with you on the afternoon of June 6, I made
repeated attempts to acquire the names of six individuals who were arrested

last month by the Lincoln County Sheriff's Department somewhere in the
Tickaboo Valley. As a reporter, I sought your professional cooperation. I
did not get it.

"Not only did you refuse to reveal the names of those arrested and their
'alleged' violation of law -- you continually badgered me for my home
address, phone number and specifically just what radio stations would be
broadcasting the story. Could it be that you wanted to 'cover-up' the
story? As I stated, I simply wanted to cover the event.

"I am curious as to the reason you would attempt to prevent the media from
reporting the arrest. Obviously you didn't want me to contact those people
for their side of the story before their arraignment. Is there something
you fear from honest disclosure? What is it that you don't want to know?
Could it be that these arrests were illegal?

"Did the Sheriff's Department violate 'the constitutional rights' of these
citizens, Mrs. Cafferata? Has it become the policy of Lincoln County
Sheriff's Department WITH YOUR APPROVAL and under the color of law, to
'HARASS AND INTIMIDATE' the curious onlookers who come to your county to
sit beneath the stars in the high desert, hoping to see and possibly
photograph the strange and 'alien lights' in the night sky for which that
region has now become famous? Is this a crime in Nevada? One might wonder
if Lincoln has now become the first county in a 'Hitlerian Superstate' of a
NEW WORLD ORDER -- where freedoms are suppressed and terror tactics are
'public policy'?

"...It's definitely not a TOP SECRET that what's going on within the bowels
of those underground bunkers at S-4 and Area 51 in the Nellis Test Site is
'ABOVE TOP SECRET'. Obviously there's something very strange going on out
there that the 'BLACK PROJECT BOYS' have to hide regardless of what it
costs. If the public were to become aware of what these 'Dr. Strangelove's'
were 'creating' in those underground laboratories -- I believe the world

would be shocked and horrified beyond all belief.

"Need I remind you that it is your responsibility as District Attorney of Lincoln County to UNCOVER -- NOT COVER UP crimes that are being committed in your county. Other questions arise. Is there a dereliction of duty by the District Attorney's office? Do you have a conflict of interest? And for whom do you serve?

"I am deeply concerned as is the American Civil Liberties Union in seeing that the constitutional rights of all Americans who live in or pay a visit to Lincoln County are PROTECTED -- NOT VIOLATED by the WACKENHUT S.S. (Security Service), your Sheriff's Department, or anyone else.

"Correct me if I am wrong, but at one time or another did you not take some sort of oath to uphold and defend the Constitution of the United States? Or is the Lincoln County District Attorney EXEMPT from upholding such 'antiquated trivialities' as the United States Constitution?

"Would you be willing to share with me information as to how and why the Wackenhut S.S. is ALLOWED by your office under the color of law to STOP, INTIMIDATE AND HARASS 'sightseers' on PUBLIC land? Are they 'ABOVE THE LAW'? Are they IMMUNE TO PROSECUTION?

"What law is it that allows the WACKENHUT S.S. to drive unlicensed vehicles on county roads in the state of Nevada at speeds far exceeding the posted limit? Does your office now allow them to search sightseers' vehicles without warrants? Maybe some judge in Lincoln County issued them 'POCKET WARRANTS'? And if so, what judge has the legal authority in this country to issue such 'invisible warrants' to the WACKENHUT S.S. or any other PARAMILITARY MOB? What law gives you the legal authority to allow the WACKENHUT S.S. to stop, interrogate and intimidate sightseers, tourists, campers and naturalists? Or for that matter, do they need ask your permission at all? Are they a law unto themselves?

"Are these 'HITLERIAN HARASSERS' CIA, NSA, 'Black Project', U.N. or

paramilitary personnel? Just where is the law in Lincoln County? Asleep? Or
do you simply WINK YOUR EYE at all those Orwellian incidents?

"The obvious collusion between Wackenhut and the Sheriff's Department
necessitates that these questions be asked. It has become EVEN MORE
NECESSARY to prevent our freedoms from disintegrating -- that these
questions be answered.

"Who are these men who stand behind LOADED FULLY AUTOMATIC WEAPONS, show NO
IDENTIFICATION, wear camouflaged clothing, DISPLAY NO BADGES, wear no
emblems, drive unlicensed vehicles and who show no warrants when they stop
and interrogate American citizens on American soil? They demand to see
identification, social security cards, driver's licenses, take pictures of
the sightseers, record their conver- sations, search their cars and write
down the license plate numbers for 'zher files' just like in Nazi Germany.
They have even on occasion drawn their weapons and aimed them at American
citizens -- with what can only be described as INTENT TO KILL -- should the
'sightseers' not instantly obey their commands. Surely you must be aware
that all this is taking place on public 'tax-payer owned' land in your
county. Why are you allowing this, Mrs. Cafferata?

"Who are these paramilitary people that you seemingly protect from
prosecution? Under whose authority do these NEO- FASCIST FORCES operate?
Yours? MJ-12? Some cryptic banking cartel? The Skull and Bones? The Jason
Society? Global 2000? The Tri-Lates? I know it's not the Boy Scouts, Mrs.
Cafferata. Just who is running the show?

"I doubt seriously that the average citizen of Lincoln County who pays your
salary has any idea what's going on. I feel quite certain that the
residents of Rachel, Pioche and Alamo haven't secretly met with you in some
obscure smoke-filled back-room to persuade you to make sure that the
WACKENHUT S.S. remains 'immune' from criminal prosecution.

"I don't quite understand why you're doing what you're doing or rather NOT

DOING. Does somebody have some sort of hold on you? Does some 'secret
society' pay for your co-operation? or are you and the Sheriff's Department
just working with the Wackenhut S.S. VOLUNTARILY, without pay?

"In Nazi Germany, Hitler had a quasi-government group called the S.S.
Beyond their borders, they called the collaborators WAFFEN S.S. They were
authorized by the Fuhrer to operate 'BEYOND THE LAW'. Is this the case in
Lincoln County? Has the Wackenhut S.S. replaced the WAFFEN S.S.?

"Under what law have you allowed unmarked black helicopters to buzz, harass
and threaten the lives of tourists in Lincoln County? If these aircraft are
not, by the law, allowed to threaten the lives of people who come to
Tickaboo Valley 'to see the sights', then why hasn't your office prosecuted
these criminals? Are they above the law? Or has 'SELECTIVE PROSECUTION'
replaced CRIMINAL JUSTICE in Lincoln County?

"Are you ready to testify in a court of law that you are 'unaware' that
BLACK HELICOPTERS have been swooping down upon innocent travelers -- in an
attempt to scare them or try to kill them?

"...If you don't recollect any such incident, let me remind you but one.
Norio Hayakawa, Gary Schultz and a party of sightseers were buzzed by an
unmarked helicopter -- in a LIFE- THREATENING MANNER in May of 1991.

"Under what law do you allow such outrage to occur over Lincoln County
roads? Have you bothered to even so much as 'discuss' this attack with
those who authorized it? Why haven't they been brought to court to explain
their OFFENSIVE ACTION taken against those innocent, unarmed people? Did
you make NO ATTEMPT WHATSOEVER to prosecute the perpetrators of that crime?
Might I remind you that it occurred over a Lincoln County road, which is
under your jurisdiction?

"...On March 26 of this year Norio Hayakawa and Shinichiro Namiki were
stopped by Undersheriff Gary Davis and Deputy Sheriff Doug Lamoreaux, at

which time their camera equipment was 'FORCIBLY CONFISCATED' on public land
by these TWO ARMED MEN. In years gone by this was considered HIGHWAY
ROBBERY. Under what law do you justify such outrage now? or is theft now
legal in Lincoln County?

"Is it not incumbent upon you to at the very least bring Lamoreaux and
Davis up before a judicial hearing in front of an unbiased judge? In case
you've lost their numbers, Mrs. Cafferata, you can reach Undersheriff Davis
at 702-725-3447 and Deputy Sheriff Lamoreaux at 702-725-3645 in their
off-hours when they might be more inclined to give some straightforward
answers about this outrageous behavior.

"I realize that you are at the very least angered by my inquiries. If your
arrogant attitudes towards this reporter is any example of how you slip,
slide, duck and hide from inquiries by others in the Fifth Estate -- you
must hold those of us in the media with very deep disdain. Your attitude
reminds me of Richard Nixon. He had a similar attitude towards the free
press, but you are in good company -- so did Adolph Hitler.

"This country has been very good to me, Mrs. Cafferata. I owe a great debt
to our forefathers who had the courage to stand up and speak out against
tyranny imposed upon them by King George. They had to fight for the freedom
we enjoy in this greatest nation on earth. So I am not about to remain
silent, turn my back and do nothing as you would prefer me to do while I
see our constitutional rights that they FOUGHT and died for twisted and
turned by the knaves of Lincoln County law enforcement.

"I realize that you are paid handsomely to do and say what you do, Mrs.
Cafferata. I have no problem with you making money, just as long as you
don't 'sell out' our freedoms to obtain your fortune. Our freedoms are not
for sale and we are not willing to see you surrender them to some
'Neo-Fascist' NEW WORLD ORDER. I fear that if your belligerent behavior is
allowed to remain UNCHALLENGED in Lincoln County, Nevada may well be on its
way to becoming Nazi-ized.

"I thank God that we still have freedom of speech and expression in this country. In the Commu-nazi nations of this world I would be investigated and subject to arrest for daring to make such inquiries of even a tank-town backwoods bureaucrat. Up until recently in the Soviet 'SLAVE SYSTEM' the KGB would concoct evidence against individuals like Solzhenitzen who dared to bring to light the grizzly Hitlerian horrors happening in the Gulag Archipelago.

"As deeply as you might be in 'COVERING' for those who are 'COVERING UP' the Nightmares at Nellis, I believe that you will soon discover that the overwhelming majority of those who receive this letter are far more dedicated to 'UNCOVERING CRIMES' being committed against American citizens in your neck of the world -- than you will be in prosecuting crimes committed in Lincoln County.

"Incidentally, irrespective of how 'new' you might think that President Bush's NEW WORLD ORDER is, his 'presidential proclamation' is definitely not new. Adolph Hitler used the exact same words to describe 'his plan' for Global Government some fifty years ago. Now Bush claims he wants to accomplish it 'IN A KINDER AND GENTLER WAY.' But that's just on TV -- for the mindless masses. For your edification THE NEW WORLD ORDER is the title of Hitler's second book.....the first one was MEIN KAMPF. It served the Fuhrer and his Fascist followers who justified the INHUMAN WRONGS of 'HUMAN RIGHTS' committed throughout Europe. This included justification for Dr. Joseph Mengele's monstrous 'MEDIAL EXPERIMENTS' that were performed on the unsuspecting population in order to develop a MASTER RACE.

"Of course there's a difference between Bush and Hitler's phraseology. Hitler talked about a THOUSAND-YEAR REICH. Bush talks about a THOUSAND POINTS OF LIGHT.

"I know that it shatters your senses for someone like myself to suggest

that 'GENETIC ENGINEERING' and 'MEDICAL EXPERIMENTS' could be going on in
the miles of tunneled underground facilities at S-4 and Groom Lake -- and
that history could be repeating itself, yet this topic has come up
repeatedly over the past year -- from 'several sources'.

"I recall one case in point when the Lincoln County Sheriff's Department
picked up a young black woman named Trassie Wingfield who was wandering
about in the Tickaboo Valley one night near the perimeter of the base. As I
understand it she's in the Navy and is stationed out of Hawaii. She claimed
to have been abducted and brought to 'the facility' twice for 'medical
experiments'. Did your office investigate her charges? And if not, why not?

"According to the FBI and Department of Justice records, well over 300,000
children end up MISSING AND UNACCOUNTED FOR in this country every year.
Where do you think these 'MILK CARTON KIDS' disappear to, Mrs. Cafferata?
Certainly they can't all get swallowed up in the inner cities or wind up in
shallow graves off lonely backwoods roads or served up on the table of some
psychopathic cannibal.

"In Bill Hamilton's book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET' there may be an answer to this
question. In it is described a literal Hitlerian 'hell under the earth'
which was created at a TOP SECRET- BLACK PROJECT base called Dulce. That
one is located in New Mexico, not far from the Los Alamos National
Laboratory. I have enclosed two pages from Hamilton's book for your review.
Though I suspect you will -- I pray that you don't -- take these murderous
matters lightly.

"I have recently heard stories of people who, under hypnosis, have
described in nightmarish terms what goes on in these God-forsaken
underground facilities like DREAMLAND. Based upon what I have heard, I can
only describe the 'HELL-HOLES' as 'FRANKENSTEIN FACTORIES'. According to my
sources, these laboratories are run by a small army of I.G.O.R.S. (the
Invisible GOvernment's RobotonS) who follow 'the party line' as did their

Nazi predecessors who ran the Hitlerian Hospitals at Auschwitz and Dachau.

"I don't know what Hitlerian horrors are happening out there with PROJECT REDLIGHT but I feel it's imperative to ask the Attorney General of the State of Nevada to appoint a special (independent, non-government) investigative team to uncover just what kind of 'experimentation' is going on in the underground facilities at S-4 and Groom Lake (if these biogenetic experiments are taking place in United States territory, should not they be subject to the same Federal regulations that all of the other Medical Institutions are subject to? - Branton). The country has the right to know if the missing 'MILK CARTON KIDS' are being used for 'genetic engineering' and if adult 'abductees' are used for mutation experiments and body parts.

"I would think that if you refuse to cooperate with such an investigative team or to even address this issue -- one might conclude that you, like your predecessors, are following close to 'the party line'.

"A final question about 'THE FINAL SOLUTION', Mrs. Cafferata. As you know, Adolph Hitler was reported to have ordered HIS I.G.O.R.S. to gas millions of innocents in 'death camps' like Auschwitz and Dachau 'TO CLEANSE' the world of the Jewish problem. Did you ever ask yourself what happened to those atomic scientists in Germany who were developing the A-Bomb and the dozens of doctors who conducted those medical experiments on human beings? Is it merely coincidental that there exists many thousands of Malthusian Minded Men who openly accept 'MASS MURDER' as necessary to bring about a NEW WORLD ORDER? These Orwellian ONE WORLDERS working within the Bush 'Black Projects' believe that the world's population has to be reduced by 1,2500,000,000 people by the year 2000 (25%). If you don't believe, there are madmen with this mind-set... Read GLOBAL 2000's MASTER PLAN.

"These Malthusian men have the minds of monsters. They use 'controlled conflicts' (war), 'bacteriological warfare' (AIDS), sterilization,

mandatory abortion and 'weather modification' to create droughts that result in mass starvation. To achieve their 'end objective' for global government upon the ashes of all national-sovereignty they are willing to mass-murder millions. That requires, of course, the 'cooperation' of officials like you, Mrs. Cafferata, to follow 'the party line'.

"I know it's very hard for you to accept, even in your wildest thoughts, that an AMERICAN AUSCHWITZ could exist UNDER American soil. I bet it's even harder for you to conceive that it could be fully functioning in Lincoln County. Are you willing to testify in a court of law that it doesn't exist there, Mrs. Cafferata?

---

continued from Page 6 .....

"During the Third Reich even 'the party liners' who lived around 'the death camps' were reluctant to believe that 'their government' could commit such horrendous crimes as were discovered after the invasion of Germany. Yet, although they heard faint screams in the far distance and cries for help -- they SHUT THEIR EARS TO IT. Even though they saw carloads of people by the thousands going into the concentration camps -- and none return -- THEY SHUT THEIR EYES TO IT. Even when they saw billows of smoke belch from the bowels of the burners and smelt the stiff strong stench of burning flesh -- THEY SHUT THEIR SENSES TO IT. And, in spite of the fact rumor had it that 'unspeakable horrors' were going on in the 'killing camps' - THEY SHUT THEIR MINDS TO IT.

"Those that asked local government officials, like yourself, WHAT WAS GOING

ON were told that it was all 'TOP SECRET' and involved 'NATIONAL SECURITY'.....and NOT TO QUESTION AUTHORITY. Then one day when the war came to a close and the truth was unearthed, the 'party people' acted shocked when it became public that millions had been mass-murdered. They just couldn't believe that genocide, infanticide and homicide could have been not only allowed but carried out to the last deadly detail by other 'party liners' in the government who just went along..... saw nothing, said nothing and did nothing.

"When it came time for the TRIAL at Nuremberg, Mrs. Cafferata, the 'Vun, Vurid, Vurkers' who ran the killer concen- tration camps at Auschwitz and Dachau -- 'CLAIMED INNOCENCE'. Even those 'party people' who shoved and shoveled their victims into those carnivorous crematoriums - 'CLAIMED INNOCENCE'. THEY SAID THEY WERE JUST OBEYING ORDERS. They said they were merely carrying out the MASTER PLAN -- for the Master Race.

"I am not accusing you of any crime, Mrs. Cafferata. It is possible that you could just be so inordinately apathetic or just so blindly obeying orders that you cannot see, or simply refuse to open your eyes to what's going on. Or do you 'CLAIM INNOCENCE', Mrs. Cafferata? The Attorney General's office will be the judge of that. It is the A.G.'s responsibility to determine if any crimes have been, or are now being committed or allowed 'to be committed' by your office. Ultimately, any decision with regards to the 'wholesale abuse of the law' is made by the prosecution who tries the case, be it in a court of law or before the bar of public opinion..."

"Sincerely, Anthony J. Hilder - RADIO FREE AMERICA"

Perhaps those of us who read these words should heed the battle-cry of the Jews when they say: "NEVER AGAIN!!!"

In the early 1990's an avowed high-level Intelligence Worker in the U.S. Government who refers to himself only as "Commander X", for his own protection, 'spilled the beans' on a key secret concerning the interaction

and conflict taking place below the Mojave Desert, against the Gray Empire
which had entrenched itself in the subterranean levels of the Southwest:

"The underground...base outside of Dulce, New Mexico, is perhaps the one
MOST FREQUENTLY referred to. It's existence is most widely known, including
several UFO abductees who have apparently been taken there for examination
and then either managed to escape or were freed just in the nick of time by
friendly...forces.

"According to UFO conspiracy buff and ex-Naval Intelligence Officer Milton
(William) Cooper, '...a confrontation broke out between the human
scientists and the Aliens at the Dulce underground lab. The Aliens took
many of our scientists hostage. Delta Forces were sent in to free them but
they were no match for the Alien weapons. Sixty-six people were killed
during this action. As a result we withdrew from all joint projects for at
least two years...'

"CENTURIES AGO, SURFACE PEOPLE (some say the ILLUMINATI) entered into a
pact with an 'Alien nation' HIDDEN WITHIN THE EARTH." Commander X alleges.
"The U.S. Government, in 1933, agreed to trade animals in exchange for
high-tech knowledge, and to allow them to use (undisturbed) UNDERGROUND
BASES, in the Western U.S.A. A special group was formed to deal with the
'Alien' beings. In the 1940's 'Alien Life Forms' (ALF) began shifting their
focus of operations, FROM CENTRAL AND SOUTH AMERICA, TO THE U.S.A.

"The CONTINENTAL DIVIDE is vital to these 'entities.' Part of this has to
do with magnetics (substrata rock) and high energy states (plasma)... This
area has a very high concentration of lightning activity; underground
waterways and cavern systems; fields of atmospheric ions; etc..."

The following is taken from an article by 'TAL' LeVesque, titled 'THE
COVERT RETURN OF AN ALIEN SPECIES OF REPTILIAN HERITAGE - THE DULCE BASE,'
which appeared in a mailer-newsletter distributed by researcher Patrick
O'Connel:

According to TAL, ages ago "...a CONFLICT with other beings (ELs) destroyed most of their (Reptilian) civilization, which forced some into DEEP CAVERNS & others to LEAVE EARTH (to Alpha Draconis and/or Altair in the constellation Aquila, which in ancient lore was associated with evil reptilian creatures)... The conflict is a Species War, between the Evadamic Seed & the 'Serpent' (draconian) Seed."

(Note: Researcher Maurice Doreal claims that this "conflict" took place between giant humans or 'ELs' working with PRE- NORDICS based in the Gobi region of Asia several thousand years ago, and Reptilian hominoids based in Antarctica! - Branton)

"Under cover of darkness, with bases hidden inside the earth, this nocturnal invader has chosen to reclaim what was once theirs & use it (and us) as a staging area in their ancient conflict with the 'ELs'. (Note: That is, the reptilians wish to 'reclaim' that which they WANT US TO BELIEVE was once theirs. The 'ELs' are the so-named EL-der race, a human-like culture tied into the Evadamic heritage yet who have attained or retained a very tall physical stature, in some cases being twice as tall as the average 'International' or 'surface' Terran. Because of their physical differences, they have chosen to inhabit exterran, subterran, and according to some other dimensional realms so as not to induce irrational fear or worship of themselves by their more diminutive human cousins - Branton)

"Humans with alien brain implants (the 'zombies') have been programmed to help overthrow Mankind in the NEAR FUTURE. The 'Reptoids' are even able TO TRANSFORM THEMSELVES INTO BEINGS WITH HUMAN CHARACTERISTICS & FEATURES. The planet Earth is being stressed so that human resistance will be minimal, during the overt takeover & control of Mankind.

"It started as a 'joint interaction program.' An Alien Species wanted to 'share' parts of it's advanced technology with certain humans in KEY POSITIONS OF POWER within government, military, corporations, 'secret

societies', etc... The population as a whole began to be manipulated into
the 'Alien Agenda'... they wanted TOTAL CONTROL of us!"

(Note: When this was written, the real name of the 'source' of information
described in the following paragraph was with- held and known only as
"T.C." or "Thomas C.". We have now been authorized to reveal the full name
of the former Dulce Base worker as being Thomas Edwin Castello, who
possessed a LEVEL-7 "ULTRA" security clearance within the Dulce facility,
and who was in fact a head of Security within the underground installation.
There are unconfirmed reports that Thomas Castello, after years in hiding,
has finally passed away in Costa Rica. Whether or not his alleged death had
anything to do with his intimate knowledge of the underground bases, is not
known - Branton)

"...T.C (had) seen tall Reptilian Humanoids at the base. This is
interesting to me because in 1979 I came face-to-face with the over 6 foot
tall 'Other' Species (REPTOIDS) which materialized in our home! They took
blood from my wife (who is an Rh-negative blood type); & her daughter, who
was 1500 miles away.

"...We all came to know that the 'Visitors' were here to stay. We also
learned how the Reptilian Race was RETURNING to Earth & the 'Greys' -- who
are mercenaries -- WERE BEING USED to interface (with) & manipulate
hu-mans. Their DEMONIC AGENDA was to keep earth surface (mankind) CONFUSED
& unaware of their true nature & potential... ALSO (to conceal) THE
KNOWLEDGE OF VAST & VARIED CIVILIZATIONS LIVING WITHIN THE EARTH.

"The Fantastic Truth was made to seem a fantasy, a legend, a myth, an
illusion! The REPTOIDS are RETURNING to earth to use it as a staging area,
in their ANCIENT CONFLICT with the Elohim (the Creator and the Angelic
forces as described in Revelation chapter 12, who are not to be confused
with the 'ELs' with whom the Reptilians are ALSO in conflict - Branton).
The ADAMIC Race has underground bases within Mars... they are a 'Warrior
Cult' culture.

"...There is a vast network of Tube Shuttle connections under the U.S., which extends into a GLOBAL SYSTEM OF TUNNELS & SUB-CITIES... Note: They (reptilians) DO NOT consider themselves 'Aliens'... they claim Terra (3rd from the Sun) was their home before we (humans) arrived. (Note: The saurian grays may have originated on earth and 'developed' or 'mutated' from the early bi-pedal saurioid species, yet there is much evidence that their 'claim' that this is 'their' planet is merely propaganda designed to convince the human race that they or we must surrender this world to their control - Branton).

"...As a species," TAL continues, "the reptilian heritage beings (the Greys, Reptoids, Winged Draco with 2 horns - the classic stereotype of the 'Devil')... are highly analytical & technologically oriented. They are seriously into the sciences of automation (computers) & bio-engineering (genetics)! However, their exploits in these areas has led to reckless experimentation, WITH TOTAL DISREGARD FOR ETHICS (moral standards) AND EMPATHY. This is also true of MANY OF THE HUMAN BEINGS WORKING WITH THEM!."

TAL then describes something which might seem unbelievable if it weren't for the fact that dozens of other sources tend to confirm it. This discovery was allegedly one of the REAL reasons for the incitation of the 'Dulce Wars':

> "...LEVEL #7 is the worst. Row after row of 1,000's of humans & human-mixture remains in cold storage. Here too are embryos of humanoids in various stages of development. Also, many human childrens' remains in storage vats. Who are (were) these people?"

The sources for these incredibly disturbing allegations aside from Thomas Castello himself, according to TAL, included:

> "...people who worked in the labs, abductees taken to the base, people who assisted in the construction, intelligence personnel

(NSA, CIA, etc.), and UFO-Inner Earth researchers." This information, TAL states, "is meant for those who are seriously interested in the Dulce base. For YOUR OWN PROTECTION, be advised to 'USE CAUTION' while investigating this complex."

The 'Symbol' for the Dulce Base that is worn on many of the workers there, allegedly consists of an UPSIDE-DOWN triangle or pyramid with an upside-down 'T' superimposed over it. William Hamilton added a few comments in his book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET', concerning studies of the carcasses of mutilated cattle found near Dulce, New Mexico. These include:

"...Schoenfeld Clinical Laboratories in Albuquerque analyzed the samples (of the affected hides of cattle studied by Gomez and Burgess) and found significant deposits of potassium and magnesium. The potassium content was 70 times above normal.

"...Level 1 (of the Dulce base) contains the garage for STREET MAINTENANCE. Level 2 contains the garage for TRAINS, SHUTTLES, TUNNEL-BORING MACHINES (or what former Dulce-base worker Thomas Castello refers to as the "terron drive" - Branton), AND DISC MAINTENANCE.

"...The Greys and reptoid species... have had ancient CONFLICTS with the NORDIC humans from outer space societies, and may be staging here for a future conflict."

Penny Harper, in the January 1990 issue of 'WHOLE LIFE TIMES', wrote an article in which she referred to the UFOlogist and prominent physicist Paul Bennewitz:

"Paul Bennewitz -- whereabouts unknown (Note: A search of a major laser-disc U.S. telephone database in 1993 revealed only one listing for 'Paul Bennewitz' -- at 120 E. Pebble Beach Dr., Tempe, AZ 85282 -- telephone #602-966-5704. This may or may not be the 'Paul Bennewitz' in question - Branton). Paul was a scientist investigating an abduction case. A woman and her son drove down a road in the southwest, the woman witnessed aliens mutilating a calf. The aliens captured both mother and son, taking

them into an underground installation." The woman saw many frightening things, apparently much of it similar to what abductees Christa Tilton, Judy Doraty and others had witnessed, yet they -- mother and son -- also saw, according to Penny Harper: "...human body parts floating in a vat of amber liquid. After a horrifying ordeal, the woman and her son were taken back to their car. Bennewitz was able to determine that there is a secret 'alien' base beneath Dulce, New Mexico. He wrote 'The Dulce Report' and sent it to the civilian UFO group called APRO (i.e. Aerial Phenomena Research Organization). Bennewitz was then committed to the New Mexico State Hospital for the mentally ill where he was given electro-shock 'therapy.' When he was discharged, he publicly stated that he would not have anything to do with UFOs. He is a recluse today, but still alive, last I heard."

Again, we quote from Commander X, who has stated:

"...From my own intelligence work within the military, I can say WITH ALL CERTAINTY that one of the main reasons the public has been kept in total darkness about the reality of UFOs and 'aliens', is that the truth of the matter actually exists TOO CLOSE TO HOME TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT. How could a spokesman for the Pentagon dare admit that five or ten thousand feet underground EXISTS AN ENTIRE WORLD THAT IS 'FOREIGN' TO A BELIEF STRUCTURE WE HAVE HAD FOR CENTURIES? How could, for example, our fastest bomber be any challenge to those aerial invaders when we can only guess about the routes they take to the surface; eluding radar as they fly so low, headed back to their underground lair?

"...the 'Greys' or the 'EBEs' have established a fortress, spreading out to other parts of the U.S. via means of a vast underground tunnel system THAT HAS VIRTUALLY EXISTED BEFORE RECORDED HISTORY..."

The following account, concerning an area in THE MOJAVE just east of BISHOP (OWENS VALLEY), CALIFORNIA, was related by Val Valerian in his 'LEADING

EDGE' Newsletter, Dec. 1989 - Jan. 1990 issue. The article, titled: 'DEEP SPRING'S, CALIFORNIA', stated:

"Deep Springs, California is an area that is becoming known as the site for very strange events. According to the information released both on the air on KVEG-AM and from other sources, the area is full of strange people wandering around in black suits. There have also been rumors that there is an underground facility in the area. Checking with gravity anomaly maps proved that there are large cavities under the ground in that area. The wildest claims relative to the area have stated that alien lifeforms are being released there... Deep Springs Lake has been probed and it appears bottomless. Divers have traveled along an underground river 27 miles toward the Las Vegas area before having to turn around." (This 'river' would probably have been a 'partially' water- filled passage with a large stream or river flowing through it, rather than an entirely underwater system, since 27 miles of travel through entirely underwater passage would most likely be entirely out of the question, with present diving technology - Branton).

The following list of 'entity types' or 'aliens' comes from the anonymous Intelligence worker 'Commander X', as he received them from John Lear and other 'inside' sources:

"THREE TYPES OF EBE'S (GRAYS): GRAY-1 -- 3 1/2 feet tall. Large head. Large slanted eyes. Worship technology. Don't give a damn about mankind. GRAY-2 -- Same type, different finger arrangement, slightly different face. More sophisticated than Gray-1... May not need secretions (large-nosed or large-muzzled grays? - Branton). GRAYS: Same basic type. Lips thinner. More subservient to other two grays.

"BLONDES, SWEDES, NORDICS: Known by any of these monikers. Similar to humans (although it is unknown as to whether they are related to any of the nationalities mentioned). Blond hair, blue eyes. Will not break (so-called)

'universal law' of 'non-interference' to help us...

"INTER-DIMENSIONAL: Entity that can assume various shapes... (also include fallen angelics or poltergeists. These often apparently utilize androidal forms to operate in the 'physical' realm, temporary energy forms, forms constructed from restructured physical matter, or even physical biological 'shells' constructed from 'mutilated organs' and other materials, etc. - Branton)

"HAIRY DWARF'S: Four feet tall, 35 lbs. Extremely strong. Hairy (possibly a degenerate branch of the humanoid Sasquatch - Branton).

"VERY TALL RACE: Look like humans but seven or eight feet tall. United with Blondes.

"HUMANS APPEARING SIMILAR TO BLONDES SEEN WITH GRAYS: ...Child-like mentality.

"MIB'S: (Men In Black). Wear all black. Sunglasses. Very pale skin. Do nor conform to normal accepted patterns; Extremely sensitive to light..."

Researcher Val Valerian has quoted various 'inside' sources who claim that the Grays are able to use organs taken from mutilated victims to construct physical 'shells' for their invisible or non-physical (demoniacal-poltergeist?) masters, allowing them to operate in the physical. In apparent confirmation, 'Commander X' shows how the Saurians might be able to 'create' such biogenetic forms:

"...What the government didn't realize was that they (the Grays) planned to abduct tens of thousands of individuals, plant monitoring devices in their brains, and program them with specific series' of responses to direct commands.

"The EBEs -- also behind our backs -- began to mutilate cows and other animals because they wished to use their tissues TO CREATE A GENETICALLY ADVANCED RACE OF FLESH AND BLOOD ROBOTS. When the government realized what the EBEs had in mind, and wanted to back out of their agreement, THE

'ALIENS' TOOK OVER SEVERAL UNDERGROUND BASES WHERE THEY HAD ALREADY
INSTALLED UNDERGROUND LABORATORIES."

On p. 109 of John Keel's book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES', we read the
following concerning an even more alarming possibility in regards to the
reptilian threat:

> "...I am an amateur herpetologist and once kept three-fanged cobras in my New York apartment... until my concerned neighbors squealed to the Board of Health. SOME OF THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE (alien) ENTITIES IMPRESSED ME AS RESEMBLING SOME KIND OF REPTILE RATHER THAN HUMAN MAMMALS. I didn't mention the reptile notion to anyone. But on July 24, Lia (an alleged alien tied-in with the Men In Black - Branton) visited Jane (a contactee) and refused to talk about anything but eggs. She took some eggs from Jane's refrigerator and sucked out the contents like a reptile! Jane was perplexed by this exhibition and called me soon afterward." And on pp. 176-177 of Signet's 1975 paperback edition of 'MOTHMAN PROPHECIES', in reference to this same 'contactee' Keel states:
>
> "...Meanwhile, Jane's phantom friends were visiting her daily and helpfully giving her surprising information about my own 'secret' investigations. My interview with the Christiansens of Cape May, and the details of their pill-popping visitor, Tiny, was then known only to a few trusted people like Ivan Sanderson. But on June 12, Mr. Apol and his friends (including the creature referred to above which called itself 'Lia' - Branton) visited Jane when she was alone in her house and asked for water so they could take some pills. Then they presented her with three of the same pills, told her to take one at that moment, and to take one other in two days. The third pill, they said, was for her to analyze to assure herself it was harmless. They undoubtedly knew she would turn it over to me. Two hours after she took the first

pill she came down with a blinding HEAD ache, her eyes became bloodshot, and her vision in her right eye was affected. When her parents came home they expressed concern because her eyes were glassy and her right eye seemed to have a cast. The sample pill proved to be a SULFA DRUG normally prescribed for infections of the urinary tract..." The possible significance of the 'Sulfa' drugs will become apparent later on in this File.

In early 1992 the UNIVERSAL Company's Debut Network aired a made-for-TV version of John Carpenter's movie 'THEY LIVE', which was based on the premise of an alien race of bulge- eyed (one might imagine saurian-reptilian?) creatures that had infiltrated human society, disguised as humans, and which were in the process of subtly taking control of powerful social, media, economic and political positions. They were assisted by a small group of 'human power elite' who through subliminal 'mind control', hidden frequency transmitters, television propaganda, etc., helped to keep the masses in a constant state of semi-consciousness. Those who had not caught-on to the alien conspiracy went about their business in a slightly catatonic state sufficient to keep them 'blind' or 'asleep' to the point that the aliens and their subversive activities remained just outside of their conscious perception. It is interesting that John Carpenter (not to be confused with the well known MUFON investigator) depicted the attempts of the aliens to "annihilate" human consciousness as a means to minimizing human resistance, by destroying individual creativity and programming all human "cattle" to conform to the dictates of the alien intruders. All of this without humanity even being aware that they were the mind- slaves of an alien force which they were "programmed" to believe did not exist.

Also in the movie, secret subliminal messages were broadcast throughout all levels of society via all branches of the media, keeping the sleeping

masses in a constant state of tranquilized apathy and subservience. A HORRIFYING prospect to say the lest. Also in the movie, the aliens utilized 'joint' underground bases beneath major cities which were more-or-less the back-stage of the alien control scenario.

Incidentally, Disneyworld in Florida contains an underground tunnel network with hidden entrances. The employees of the park use these as a 'back stage' -- dressing rooms, employee indoctrination centers and other facilities necessary to keep up THE ILLUSION of 'Disneyworld'. This is of course all innocent enough, yet John Carpenter in his movie reveals the idea that the huge underground 'bases' beneath major cities are being used as 'back stages' in order to keep an infinitely more diabolical 'illusion' going, with the help of power-elite who are assisting in the covert subjugation of the masses for personal gain. The movie 'THEY LIVE' was based on the short story by Ray Nelson, 'Eight O'Clock in the Morning'. One might wonder where Nelson got the inspiration for his story, especially when we realize that the subject of the story and the movie itself is very similar to events which -- according to numerous sources -- are actually taking place, if we are to accept the MANY accounts which appear in this and other Files.

Also, in the movie it is the Judeo-Christian element which first 'wakes up' to what is going on, and who begin the revolutionary 'resistance' movement in order to destroy the stranglehold of the aliens upon human society...
Could this scenario be somewhat prophetical as the book of Matthew (13:24-28) seems to suggest?

'Commander X' released details of an incident which may well have come right out of a John Carpenter movie, if not for the fact that the Commander himself -- from his own high-security position within the Intelligence Community -- is convinced of its potential reality:

"...Another story comes from a private stationed on the surface at Dulce. He soon realized something mighty 'odd' was going on around there, but it took a while to put his finger on it.

"'One morning last September, I was working on a routine job when another of the young enlistees, a mechanic, came in with a small rush job he wanted welded at once. He had the print and proceeded to show me exactly what he wanted. We are both bending over the bench in front of the welder when I happened to look directly into his face. It seemed to suddenly become covered with a semi-transparent film or cloud. His features faded and in their place appeared a 'thing' with bulging eyes, no hair and SCALES for skin. I stood and looked at it for about 20 seconds. WHATEVER IT WAS stood and looked at me without moving. Then the strange face seemed to fade away, and at the same time recede into the ordinary face of the young man underneath. The dissipation of the imposed face lasted or took about five seconds before it was completely gone and I was standing there weak, my mouth open and staring at the young man who had come in with the rush order. The young 'man' did not seem to be conscious of the elapsed time when I had observed all this but went right on talking about the job as if nothing had happened.

"'This is hard to take but I assure you it was still harder for me. No one can realize a jolt you could get from seeing anything like this until they have experienced it for themselves. It was several days before I had myself convinced that maybe after all what I had seen was real and that I was not suffering from illusions and the beginning of insanity. Days passed before I saw this particular phenomena again. The next time was later at night at the guard house near the front gate, on the way to work. I had purchased some small items and on arriving I went around to the guard house with my slip to retrieve my package. There was only one guard on duty. I handed him the check and he began to look at the package, taking his time. I waited a minute, then happened to look directly at him again. His face began to change. Again a face of a strange creature was imposed. You could see through the imposed face for a few seconds and then it became the only one visible (solidified is the word) and again about 20 seconds duration. Again five seconds for dissipation and the guard started to move normally again, found my package and gravely handed it to me and I walked out without a word being said.'"

Since I came across this report from the 'Commander' I have as a result of intense research discovered others that would seem to confirm it. Some of the reports speak of the "Men In Black" who have terrorized UFO witnesses as being in essence reptilian humanoids with a full-scale -- although at times not-too-convincing -- 'plastic surgery' job apparently intended to allow them to operate in human society undetected. Some of the early 'infiltrators' betrayed themselves with their plastic-artificial appearance, whereas in more recent years the 'disquise' has become far more sophisticated and therefore

harder to detect, especially with the alleged use of laser holograms to project a human-like facade around their bodies, assisted by techno-hypnosis and even a bit of molecular "shape-shifting" according to other sources. However there ARE ways to see through the "facade" of these "chameleons"...

Researcher George Andrews, in his book EXTRATERRESTRIAL FRIENDS AND FOES (ILLUMINET PRESS., P.O. Box 2808., Lilburn, GA 30226) quotes a statement made by Valdamar Valerian, director of LEADING EDGE RESEARCH (P.O. Box 7530 - STE 58., Yelm, WA 98597-7530):

"...A friend of mine and four of his friends experimented with crystalline structures a year or two ago (mid-1980's - Branton), and they figured out how to cut them along certain planes so they could actually see the aura or energy field around people. That's when they discovered that all people aren't people, or the people they thought they were. It appears that some E.T. humanoids have a dark blue ovoid aura. It so happens that all the people they checked that met this criteria also wore dark glasses and made every attempt to act like they really wanted nothing to do with people in general.

"They followed one of these people out into the desert where he evidently had a trailer. After waiting until dusk, they made a pretense of needing help and knocked on the door. After a short while, the light went on and the man came to the door. He looked normal, EXCEPT THAT HIS PUPILS WERE VERTICAL SLITS INSTEAD OF CIRCLES. It works. The only trouble is that it costs $2,000 to put a pair of those glasses together..."

Several areas across the Western U.S. where surface and/or underground military installations exist have reportedly produced similar "Chameleon" sightings. There seems to be a trend which involves the infiltration of the CIA and the subsequent 'replacement' of CIA personnel, and in turn Military personnel, by alien life forms not loyal to planet earth nor to the human race in general. Aside from Dulce, NM and the Nevada Test Site, other areas where these sightings have taken place include Deep Springs, CA where 'Men In Black" have been sighted, and Dougway, Utah where one woman by the name of Barbara who worked as a hair stylist claimed she one of the HIGH RANKING OFFICIALS transform temporarily into an entity with 'reptilian' features. Another source at Dougway who worked in an auto shop claimed that he saw a similar phenomena while changing the tires on the car of one Dougway military official.
It is interesting that there are claims that the 'Dreamland' activity of Nevada has been extended to the underground facilities below Dougway.

(Note: There have been similar reports as the above emerging from the Dougway Test Site on the Salt Flats of western Utah, just across the border

from the Nevada Military complex. In fact there are allegations that much
of the joint Alien-Illuminati activity which originated within the Nevada
Military Complex has now moved into the underground facilities which have
and are being constructed beneath Utah and Idaho, now that the Nevada
activity has been the subject of wide exposure by the media. There is one
reported case where a worker at the Dougway Test Site claimed to have seen
a man temporarily transform into a reptilian while he was changing a tire,
but the most interesting case was that of a woman, "Barbara", who worked in
the small town of Dougway as a hair dresser. She worked on many of the base
personnel there. On one occasion a customer who was a high-ranking
military officer at the base came in. While she was working on his 'hair',
she noticed a brief transformation during which she saw the officer turn
into a "reptilian" creature. K.S., a Salt Lake City based UFOlogist, claims
that during an "Open Mind" UFO gathering in the early 1990's, "Barbara"
alleged that while working at Dougway she heard "rumors" that "reptilian
humanoids" were operating "all over" the base. Another former Dougway
worker, Ray White, who was a top secret courier, stated that during his
work at the base [1960's-1970's?] he witnessed an experiment where an
object was "teleported" from one room to another. He also noticed that
high-ranking Russian officers sometimes visited the base. He also claimed
that some of the "people" that he met there were NOT human. When asked what
he thought they were, he did not know, but he did mention that top secret
research into advanced robotics was being carried out at the base -
Branton)

Researcher Val Valerian has, incidentally, described a very similar event.
Valerian has researched alien phenomena and interaction with human beings
since 1969. He spent 18 months in Southeast Asia from 1970-71 as a combat
photographer, where he saw much UFO activity. After spending four years in
England from 1980 to 1984 he gathered all the top research at his disposal

and released what became known as 'The Krill Papers,' forerunner of the 381-page book, 'The Matrix', published in 1987. He began networking with researchers worldwide and started an organization known as Nevada Aerial Research Group.

Between 1988 and 1989 he functioned as Nevada State Section Director for MUFON. In 1990 he was appointed interim Associate Director for UFO Contact Center International and was a member of the Aerial Phenomenon Research Organization. In 1988 NAR began issuing a small newsletter detailing research findings. By 1990, this newsletter became known as 'The Leading Edge' and has grown to a monthly 100-page publication. The massive 581 page work entitled MATRIX II was released in 1990. In April of 1991, NAR moved to Washington State and was renamed as 'Leading Edge Research Group'.
Valerian has a degree both in Civil Engineering and Psychology and had significant input into Nippon Television investigations on alien activities, the research that stimulated the production of the 1989 KLAS award-winning program entitled 'UFO'S: THE BEST EVIDENCE'.

In June of 1992 Valerian released the following article, titled "ALIEN INFILTRATION OF THE MILITARY MEDICAL SYSTEM: MADIGAN HOSPITAL IN WASHINGTON", in his LEADING EDGE newsletter:

"About a year ago, we ran into SEVERAL PEOPLE who stated that they 'had heard' that 'REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS WERE WORKING AT A U.S. ARMY HOSPITAL' NEAR FORT LEWIS, WASHINGTON. At that point, these statements were simply filed away in 'rumor' status, pending the arrival of something more substantial. Descriptions of the nature of and appearance of alien humanoid forms that could be termed 'REPTILIAN' vary widely. REPTILIAN HUMANOIDS HAVE BEEN DESCRIBED IN ITALY AS LOOKING VERY LIZARD-LIKE, EVEN WITH TAILS. Pictures showing some of these entities were published in an ITALIAN magazine and eventually ended up in the United States in The Leading Edge. Logic would seem to tell us that if alien humanoids were in fact in collusion with military medical personnel at a hospital, they would not in fact have the appearance of anything other than humans, or be close enough to humans to blend in. About a month ago, the nature of synchronicity brought me to an espresso bar, where I chanced to engage a lady in her early 50's in some small conversation about an entirely unrelated matter. She had been a

nurse for some twenty years, and sixteen of those twenty years had been spent working for the U.S. Army. She retired from the service and was now job hunting in the local area. She was very professional, and seemed to know a lot about the nursing field.

"Gradually, her conversation got around to a 'very unusual place', Madigan Military Hospital, which is located on Route 5 south of Seattle. She had applied for work at the hospital and noticed that it was indeed a hospital unlike any she had ever seen before. Madigan is a brand new $150 million dollar facility, built about a year or so ago. From her description, there are small R2D2-type robots that shuttle prescriptions between floors, all the equipment is prototype 'one-of-a-kind', like laser x-rays and a lot of equipment that was extremely high tech. It was not this alone which peaked my interest, but a comment she made later. She made the statement that when she entered a specific lab in the hospital, she noticed that all the personnel were extremely absorbed in their work -- nothing too uncommon about that. But then she stated that she had the thought that some of the equipment looked quite 'alien', AND TWO MEN WHO LOOKED EXACTLY ALIKE TURNED AND LOOKED AT HER IN RESPONSE TO HER THOUGHT. She said that THE EYES OF THESE TWO MEN WERE QUITE PENETRATING AND THAT THEY BOTH MOVED IN UNISON. That got my interest. She then stated that during the tour of the facility, the individual who was escorting her said that the top floor of the hospital AND TWO OF THE SUB-BASEMENT FLOORS were Top Secret R&D areas and were off limits to BOTH military and civilian personnel. That really got my attention.

"Subsequently, I ran into a cable repairman who was installing cable TV in a nearby town, and decided on a hunch to mention to him about the strange nature of Madigan. The hunch paid off. He said he had been involved in the installation of fiber optic networks between the floors of the hospital when it was in its construction stage, and that there was a three foot space in between the floors where the optics ran.

"Since these observations were the result of her (the nurse's) preliminary interview, I talked to her about the idea of getting more information, since she would be going back at least one more time. She agreed to make some tapes of her observations. The transcript of these tapes is as follows:

"'VISIT TO MADIGAN HOSPITAL -- The entrance to Madigan

hospital is off of Interstate 5 past Olympia, Washington. The exit is marked as Madigan Hospital, Camp Murray Exit. As you enter the area the hospital sits to the right -- a massive white structure. As you enter the parking lot, there is a pond and sunken area that runs through a bridge which connects the 'medical mall' area to a three story building that serves as the main core of the hospital, where the services like x-ray, nuclear medicine and other services are performed.

"'The three story complex is connected to an eight-story tower dubbed 'the nursing tower.' The tower has a floor that is closed off, and I could find no access to it.

"'I entered the front of the hospital, and the lobby was very typical, but not typical of a hospital of this size. I then went to the information desk and was greeted by an 'oriental' Specialist 4th Class, who was seated. He seemed very low key and laid back. I was directed to Human Resources.

"'As I walked through the corridors, I noticed how beautiful and calm I was beginning to feel. The colors are very soft and conducive to feeling mellow (a 'tranquil-ized' atmosphere designed to negate any apprehensions? - Branton).

"'The military personnel WERE VERY SLOW-MOVING (which has not been my experience in the past, having served five years as an Army nurse) and LOW KEY. I went to the Human Resources and asked about an application, and was directed to a Master Sergeant - director of personnel.

"'Having been a medical technologist for the better part of 25 years, the equipment I saw at the hospital was far beyond anything I have ever seen. I was shown an area where there was a long room with computer banks on both sides where both civilian and military personnel were working. Before entering the room, I was asked to stand in front of the door, where I was scanned by some beam-like light. I was told that my thermal pattern was being recorded in order to permit my entry to the room.

"'Off this room was another room where procedures were conducted on patients, and I noticed that a patient walked over and climbed on an exam table. The procedure they were doing always requires that the patient must be sedated, HOWEVER I NOTICED THAT THE PHYSICIAN LEANED OVER THE PATIENT AND TOUCHED THE PATIENT IN THE CENTER OF THE FORE-HEAD WITH HIS INDEX AND MIDDLE FINGER OF ONE HAND. IMMEDIATELY, THE PATIENT FELL INTO A STATE OF SEDATION AND THE PROCEDURE WAS STARTED. What kind of doctor can touch a patient in that way and sedate him?

"'I looked around at the other personnel in the room at this time. There were two, a Private First Class and a Specialist 4th Class

at opposite ends of the room from where I was standing. BOTH OF THESE MEN WERE THE SAME SIZE, HAD THE SAME SKIN COLOR, AND MOVED IN A VERY DELIBERATE MANNER. I was talking with the Sergeant and happened to say something to myself very softly while having the thought how strange these people seemed. BOTH OTHER MEN TURNED AND LOOKED AT ME ALMOST AS IF TO STARE AT ME. I GOT THIS STRANGE FEELING. I had heard before from a friend whose brother had made the uncharacteristic comment that 'ALIENS WORKED AT MADIGAN'. ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE ROOM AND THE MILITARY PERSONNEL IN GENERAL THAT I HAD SEEN IN THE HOSPITAL SEEMED TO MOVE VERY VERY SLOWLY, ALMOST IN SLOW MOTION. I left the area and went back to the Sergeant's office.

"'A month later, I returned to Madigan with a friend to see, without telling her anything of my experience, if she saw and felt the same things I did. She is very sensitive to variations in electromagnetic fields, and eventually had a headache and became nauseated. There are many other things about this place. Between the floors there are spaces where small robots move to deliver supplies to all the wards and other areas in the hospital, according to the Sergeant. I was told that there is no reason for personnel to go into these areas -- that the robots do all that. I did see one of the robot devices. It looked like the R2D2 character on 'star wars'.

"'My friend and I entered through what is known as the clinic mall. This area houses the outpatient clinic. THERE WERE VERY FEW PEOPLE THERE FOR SUCH A LARGE CLINIC. We were told that THERE ARE THREE FLOORS BENEATH THE HOSPITAL and one floor above that are off limits to ALL PERSONNEL, MILITARY AND CIVILIAN, and that these areas were classified Top Secret and were research and development [R&D] areas. THERE ARE VERY UNUSUAL ANTENNAS ON TOP OF THE HOSPITAL. The three-story main service area has a complex on top of it THAT APPEARS TO HAVE NO ENTRANCE AND NO WINDOWS. Judging from the way the hospital is built, there are a lot of 'DEAD AREAS' that comprise spaces THAT CANNOT BE ACCESSED FROM THE MAIN SERVICE AREA.

"'The personal feeling we both got being in the hospital WAS THAT WE STARTED TO FEEL VERY DRAINED, AND WE BOTH EXPERIENCED GETTING A DULL HEADACHE. It wasn't until we had driven SEVERAL MILES from the facility that we started to feel better.'"

I came across yet another report, however the exact source of the story was not confirmed and therefore should be taken as it. The report stated that sometime during the 1980's a Secretary working in the Pentagon noticed a high-ranking Pentagon 'official' who had

apparently lost a contact lense. The eye from where the lense fell
out was NOT human, but instead contained a vertically-slit pupil. No one working at the Pentagon seemed to know where the official worked although they had apparently assumed that he was supposed to be there in some capacity or another. The Secretary however informed her superiors of the strange incident, and immediately Security Personnel approached the 'officer' who apparently was not aware of his missing contact lens. The 'man' did not make any
attempts to resist. When the 'officials' apartment was searched, copies of several sensitive documents on the "Star Wars" or "Strategic Defense Initiative" program were discovered. Apparently
the entity had been stealing the documents and transmitting their contents to some point beyond the planet. Rumor had it that the entity was physically examed and it was discovered that its internal organs were NOT human...

F. W. Holiday, in his book 'THE DRAGON AND THE DISK' (W.W. Norton & Co.,
Inc. New York, N.Y. 1973) relates some unusual facts concerning the
relationship between serpent or 'dragon' legends and the modern 'UFO'
phenomena:

"...Satanism -- that is to say the religion of the dragon... seems to have
been contemporaneous in BABYLON and Bronze Age Britain. In both countries
it was probably practiced by minority groups and became official only in
times of decadence.

"When Cryus occupied Ur...a form of dragon-worship seems to have been in
vogue. The priests of this cult escaped the Persians by fleeing north with
their PONTIFF (or 'PONTIFEX MAXIMUS', a position which has allegedly been
secretly held in an unbroken chain from Babylon up to modern times -
Branton) into the mountains of Asia Minor. They finally came to rest at a
place called Pergamos in Lydia (western Turkey) and there set up a
religious centre which became known as 'Satan's seat'. St. John said: 'And
to the angel of the church of Pergamos, write: These things saith He [God]
which hath the sharp sword with two edges [judgment and mercy]: I know they
works, and where thou dwellest, EVEN where Satan's seat is...'

"The ROMANS also knew about Satan's seat AND ANNEXED IT INTO THEIR EMPIRE

IN 133 B.C., after the death of Attalus III, the last of the Pergamite kings. About this period A PLAGUE BROKE OUT IN ROME and prayers were offered to the Roman 'gods' in vain. It was decided, therefore, to appeal to Satan at Pergamos.

"The symbol of the cult was A SERPENT and a special ship was sent to Lydia TO TRANSPORT THE GOD TO ROME. (Most likely a depiction or "idol" representation of the "god", in that idols among early pagans were indistinguishable from the so-called "gods" themselves - Branton) There it was installed as a deity with great pomp. The disease had probably run its course and the resulting improvement in public health was attributed to Satan. The new religion was so popular that snakes of inoffensive species were allowed to glide around at parties -- at least so Seneca says. In HISTORIA AUGUSTA they are called DRACUNCULI or little dragons.

"The Aesculapian Serpent -- as the 'god' was called -- is shown on a carving at Pompeii and is unlike anything known to herpetologists. It had vertical humps and snail-like horns, exactly like the monsters (sea serpents - Branton) of Scotland and Ireland. A bronze Urarian cauldron in Rome carries the erect head and neck of the creature modeled in the round. It is hideous. It has a shovel-like mouth, bulging eyes and tentacles or sensory-organs hanging on each side of the face.

"No-one, of course, thought that snakes were dragons. The malignant Great Serpent of Babylonia was TYPHON or Teitan, Satan, the author of wickedness...

"Politicians, however, never look a gift-horse in the mouth as long as it produces results. After giving the Roman people carnage in the guise of circus entertainment, there was no reason for the EMPERORS to shrink from a little devil-worship. Even the national flag was given the treatment. Ammianus Marcellinus describes the standard 'PURPUREUM SIGNUM DRACONIS'. And when Julius Caesar appeared in full regalia as the PONTIFEX MAXIMUS he was dressed in reddish-purple robes the same as the Pergamite

dragon-priests. The reader can trace the rest of the story in Gibbon's
'RISE AND FALL OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE'.

"DRAGON-WORSHIP PERSISTED LONG AFTER CHRISTIANITY (and also 'Catholicism?'
- Branton) HAD BEEN PROCLAIMED. Tertullian complained: 'These heretics
magnify the serpent to such a degree as to prefer him even to Christ
himself; for he, they say, gave us the first knowledge of good and evil.'

"...there is a case to be argued that monsters and U.F.O.s are in some way
linked. Abnormal chains of causation tending to frustrate inquiry into the
nature of the phenomena have been reported in both cases. John A. Keel, an
American journalist who has been delving into the mystery for over thirty
years, talks about a 'conspiracy'. He warned me: 'Proceed with great
caution in your Loch Ness work. We are caught up in a series of games which
must be played by "their" rules. Anyone who tries to invent his own rules,
or breaks the basic pattern, soon loses his mind or even his life.' (This
might apply in many cases, except of course in the case of those who are
working for and 'on the side' of a power much 'greater' than the draconian
forces that are apparently working behind much of the 'UFO' and creature'
events. When Jesus sojourned in this world, for instance, he condemned the
serpent race as being in league with the fallen archangel Lucifer-Satan,
and promised his followers that they would have supernatural power and
authority over these 'serpents' if only they would put their trust in Him.
- Branton). Those who think that this is dramatic and absurd may care to
remember the words of St. John:

> "'And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire to come down
> from heaven on the earth in the sight of men and deceiveth them
> that dwell on the earth by THE MEANS of those miracles which he
> had power to do in the sight of the BEAST.'
>
> "'The beast' that performed these miracles was what the Jews
> called 'The Shining One', 'The Great Serpent' and 'Satan'. If

this is the underlying truth of the phenomena then Keel's warning
is by no means too strong."

In relation to the above, during the Dark Ages of Roman Rule, early 'Dracologists' documented many accounts of battles between knights and dragons or winged and limbed serpents. This "infestation" as it was called by the early chroniclers, was allegedly halted with the advent of the spread of Christianity, and the "worms" as they were often referred to were forced to retreat back into the underworld -- from which they had emerged -- by the valiant Christian Knights such as St. George and Lancelot, who vanquished the beasts at every turn.

In 'POPULAR SCIENCE', March 1990 issue, p. 24, we read of an apparently quite intelligent, predatory lizard which constantly walked upright on two legs in a remarkable human-like manner, counter balanced by a tail. This lizard, in fact, may have been the original ancestor of all the reptilian species throughout this world (and beyond?). If left to it's 'natural' course (of not so much 'evolution', but rather 'mutation') over the years, according to some paleontologists, a race of creatures such as described below might have -- through natural selection and environmental adaptation -- become more intelligent and 'hominoid' in nature. As its brain and physical form 'developed', and it's limbs became stronger through 'survival of the fittest', the 'tails' of such a predatory race may have become atrophied [as the 'limbs' became atrophied in snakes, a reptilian branch that apparently 'mutated' in the opposite direction]. The article states:

"The oldest known dinosaur, HERRERASAURUS... (was) a flyweight
when compared with some of its ponderous descendants.
HERRERASAURUS weighed perhaps 300 pounds and stretched a mere six
to eight feet long. It had enormous claws and small forelimbs,
showing that it spent much time ambling on two legs. It also had
a peculiar, double-hinged jaw... that allowed it to clamp down on

wriggling prey. And its teeth were finely serrated. These characteristics...clearly mark HERRERASAURUS as an active flesh eater.

"The site of the fossil find (of the remains of this saurian - Branton), the Ischigualasto Formation in northwestern Argentina, is the only area in the world where there are no gaps in the fossil record across the time zone being investigated."

In reference to the discoveries made by researcher Paul Serano -- a paleontologist at the University of Chicago, who with colleague Alfredo Monetta discovered some remains of the bi- pedal saurioid lizard near San Juan, Argentina -- the article states:

"Serano says that the very first dinosaur should have lived at the time of the rock layer containing HERRERASAURUS, but that climate and geological factors combined to keep any fossils from being preserved there.

"'We'll have to concentrate above and below that zone,' says Serano, 'Fortunately, those layers are very good. It's likely we'll be able to find more interesting fossils there.'

"The paleontologist won the $500,000 Packard Foundation Award last October, which he says will enable him to continue on the track of dinosaurs."

The following is apparently a description of the nefarious activities of the saurian 'Grey' entities, which was submitted to us along with a miscellaneous collection of UFO data by a Mr. Ray White. We do not know it's original source, other than the apparent fact that the information seems to be based on the revelations of a certain 'abductee', and begins by making reference to the greys as being:

"...eaters of souls -- harvest(ers) of souls -- placed in huge globular depositories -- something extracted, as hemoglobin is extracted from blood -- some residue buried in a graveyard not on

this planet... couldn't move or speak -- couldn't move head --
tunnel vision -- everything blurred except straight ahead -- they
have rank -- like an army but not the same -- you know by the way
they 'talk' to each other -- thumb, 3 fingers, perhaps 1 very
small -- suction pads on tips of fingers -- our eyes do not pick
up the real color of their skin, only a color-blind person would
see their skin as it really is -- she saw them as grayish green
-- their skin is not their true skin -- it is like a shield they
use, a protective covering (Note: In a similar manner Kenneth
Ring, PH,D. in his book 'THE OMEGA PROJECT' -- William Morrow &
Co., N.Y. 1972., states that, based on abductee reports, the
'opaque black' eyes of most of the 'Grays' may also be artificial
'coverings' - Branton) -- their perception of pain is different
from ours -- one had compassion (Note: In most cases the only
'greys' described as having 'compassion' are the so-called
'hybrids', most of which are actually HUMANS conceived from human
semen and ova taken from abductees, yet which have been
'genetically altered' through bio-technology and/or artificial
post- natal gene-spicing with the 'aliens' or other life-forms.
Just as the 'greys' are allegedly part of a lower saurioid
hierarchy, the 'hybrids' or 'hubrids' are reportedly the
slave-workers who work under them - Branton), others did not --
ship blended into rock -- total camouflage -- HAVE INSTRUMENTS
THAT CAN CAMOUFLAGE SHIPS AS [like?] ARMY VEHICLES -- when she
entered the ship, at first she thought that she was going into a
cave in the rocks -- they take off your clothes right away,
without your realizing they have done it -- they have a section
strictly for men, another strictly for women -- they did not
understand her menstruating -- she had to explain menstrual
periods to female alien -- cure of cancer in spices and roots --
deformed babies in some sort of liquid -- some E.T., some human,
some E.T./human, some deformed baby animals -- failed experiments
-- they HAVE NOT yet had luck in interbreeding with us --

offspring survive a certain amount of time, but then die -- their metal different from ours, soft but not soft (?) -- they don't understand how we bruise so easily, the softness of our skin -- they were interested in soft spot at top of skull -- they told her about her family history, going way back, ALWAYS the terrible things, traumatic childhood memories, few seconds each, the things she had blocked out, NEVER the happy memories -- they can't understand why we aren't more advanced than they are -- we limit ourselves -- block knowledge out -- ringing in ears both on and off ship -- calf alive but frozen -- different types of samples of animal life -- they give birth through naval, not vagina -- UBAN -- Starmaster 12' tall -- Night of Lights when everyone will see it -- the whole world."

On Oct. 16th, 1992, FOX Network's 'SIGHTINGS' document- ary described several abduction experiences involving 'grays' and larger 'Reptilian' entities. One woman alleged that during one encounter with the reptilian 'greys' she saw a 'preying mantis' type of creature working WITH the saurian greys and which seemed to be the leader. It had HUGE black eyes and even through the woman despised the greys she felt an even stronger disgust and hatred for that particular creature. This is not the only case where reptil-saurian 'predators' and Insectoid 'parasites' (as some have referred to them) have been seen working together.

Just what are these 'Mantis' like creatures that have been seen WORKING WITH the greys-reptilians? Some have suggested that they are an extreme mutation of the reptilian race, while others suggest they are interdimensional entities of insectoid configuration. John Lear has alleged that one of the first crash-retrievals of an unidentified aerial disk involved these 'mantis-like' creatures which were found on board. However he also states that within a short period following the incident ALL of the high government officials who investigated that particular case died under mysterious circumstances. Such a 'coincidence' may seem sinister if not

demoniacal in nature. Like the reptilians themselves, these 'Mantis' like creatures have usually been described as being deadly and very deceptive and abusive. It seems as if they operate on an equal basis, and in some cases a superior basis to the so-called 'Reptilian' AND saurioid 'Gray' alien groups and possibly the pterodactoids or so-called 'Mothmen' as well.

One source, although unconfirmed, 'claimed' to have seen huge 'Mantis-like' creatures in a cavern deep below a drill-shaft south of the Kokoweef mountain area near the Mojave Desert. The account, rather obscure in some details, was related by way of a Mr. 'Stolz' who knew some individuals who were involved in modern attempts to break into Earl Dorr's legendary 'underground grand canyon' or river of gold beneath Kokoweef peak. It is uncertain whether the man in question was lowered down the hole or whether he allegedly saw the creatures via camera equipment that was lowered down the drill-shaft.

In his book 'THE SERPENT AND THE SATELLITE' (Philosophical Library, New York), author F. Alfred Morin reveals on page 343:

> "...In the Jewish legends the serpent is sometimes described as a modified reptilian human-like creature indicating that this description was also gradually evolving into the symbolism of wickedness or Satan into the image and likeness of a man."

The LEADING EDGE RESEARCH GROUP, P.O. Box 481-MU58., Yelm, Washington 98587., published the following 'advertisements' or introductions for two of their publications. Although these publications contain some 'occult-channeled' metaphysical information of a rather unsubstantiated or subjective nature, other informations arrive from more down-to-earth (and thus more substantiating or objective) sources. The first add is as follows:

Valerian, Valdamar. MATRIX II: THE ABDUCTION AND MANIPULATION OF HUMANS USING ADVANCED TECHNOLOGY. 3rd Edition. Updated with New Material. LEADING

EDGE RESEARCH GROUP, 1991, 8 1/2 x 11, Velo-Binding, 660 pages, 1400 line-item index. Its first two editions sold out planetwide as of June 1990. It is rumored that some alien species have secured a copy, and the US Government has also apparently acquired it. The original MATRIX, issued in 1988, set the stage for this incredible piece of work... The book, now in its 3rd edition, updated in July 1991, encompasses an incredible range of data which includes precedental research on human abduction by both government and off-planet forces -- material that other authors will not speak of and what publishers will not allow themselves to print.

After the book was released, other researchers began to catch on to what has been occurring. Val Valerian weaves a wide range of interrelated material into a literary experience that will rock you to the core of your being -- Included within the book is... data and updates on underground bases at Dulce and the Nevada Test Site, a large number of illustrations, maps and charts detailing activity sites, underground installations and tunnel networks, commentary by John Lear, Robert Lazar and a host of other top-notch researchers. Valerian takes us through the whole gambit of how, why, and by whom humans are manipulated, information about government connections to the abduction process, post-abduction problems, and things that the abductee can do.

The book is the first to adequately relate research on memory functions relative to the abduction process, virtual reality machines and Reichian programming, and mind control by human and alien manipulators. It also discusses the abduction of human children and how to handle adjustment of the child to the experience, multi- generational scenarios and cases, human multi-dimensional anatomy and how it can be manipulated by technology, and elements of advanced technology possessed by the government. There is more information about the various species known as the Greys in MATRIX II than there has been (or probably ever will be) published anywhere... There is

additional data on the Reptilian species who are dominant over the Greys,
and what they may have planned for humans in the coming years. There are
overviews of the processes and rationale for implanting humans, as well as
cross-sections and technical data gleaned from extracted alien implants
during 1991. Electronic space societies (which the Earth will become in the
near future) are discussed.

The book has an incredible spectrum of information about alien influence on
human society, historical facts that are hard to come by, and much much
more. There is just so much data in this book that it would take pages and
pages to describe it... The book is the death- knell for the planetary
domination-based control systems -- the whole domination/control game and
its accompanying social manifestations (and what is ultimately behind them)
are exposed for all to see. MATRIX II and the research of Valerian and
others he includes in his book also spells the end for "classical Ufology"
with its attendant "Ufologists", "experts", and most of the "UFO
organizations" that are here today. It also exposes techniques that
intelligence and security forces use to have influence over people and
teaches you why they are doing it. Through the book, we can see how alien
interaction has affected wave after wave of civilization on this planet,
injecting elements of adverse technology and mind control, and how the
suppression of human awareness is being performed and supported. MATRIX II
is an absolute MUST to have in your library -- you might throw all your
other books on the subject away. LEADING EDGE RESEARCH also offers on a
regular basis, the 100-page newsletter, THE LEADING EDGE. MATRIX II is
$52,50, postpaid.

And then the following 'add', which may seem rather confusing at first,
however when compared with the rest of this File as a whole, one will begin
to see how the following information corroborates with that which other
sources have related:

ORION BASED TECHNOLOGY, MIND CONTROL AND OTHER SECRET PROJECTS -- A SERIES
OF CONDUCTED INTERVIEWS, 53 pg, $8.00:

This 53-page report was constructed from over 9 hours of video interviews,
personal interviews and individual commentary. It is structured in an open
question-answer format in such a way that the identities of the different
parties are protected. This was requested by several of the parties in
order to permit this piece of work to be done and disseminated. It took
approxi- mately 20 hours of work to create the report, which contains
information about some of the following topics: The Philadelphia
Experiment, or Project Rainbow, Phoenix Projects 1-3, origins of the
Radiosonde and connections with the work of Wilhelm Reich, government
weather control programs and hidden agenda, the Montauk Mind Control
projects, the deliberate murder of thousands of American children in mind
control research and time tunnel experiments, government time-tunnel
projects and operational procedures, how Nickola Tesla and Von Neumann
contributed to these projects, the "martyrdom clause", mind control by
individual signature, technical ways to produce planetary holograms and
Maitreiya effects... government rationale and plans for the confinement
camps and slave labor, Project Dreamscan, Project Moonscan, the Airborne
Instrument Labs, Project Mindwrecker, the alien group known as the
Kondrashkin and their interaction with US Government mind control programs,
the Kamogol II and Giza Groups, the negative Sirians, Soviet scalar
weaponry, Orion Group manipulations... telepathy producing drugs and their
use and suppression, the FAA and zero-time generators, technical spin-offs
from the Philadelphia project, the International Aerospace Alliance,
cross-section of implant device, Wilhelm Reich and mind control, Reichian
Orgastic-type programming and its use by the US Government and Sirians, the
Psi-Corps, Alien soul-trading, Montauk and the aliens from the Antares
system, the Leverons... the US Government and the Greys, electronic life

support systems of the Reptilian Humanoids, new life form masses over the poles and their relation to yearly outbreaks of flu-like disease, AIDS and Fort Detrick (NSA), Maglev trains and the US underground tunnel network, the missing human genes, buried spacecraft and alien technical archives under the Giza pyramid, the coming new money, the "Black Nobility", Nordic and human copper based blood systems and physiology, the technology of cloning and development of synthetic humans and political replacement programs, the Middle East situation, Congressional awareness of drug and alien agenda, the MIB, the US Army and the black helicopter forces, government mobile mind disruption technology, nature and purpose of the Orion Group, fourth density transmutation of the human race, geologicalchanges, Sirian Mind Control technology, and more, along with illustrations gleaned from witnesses with photographic memory and a lot of courage.

Again, in reference to the 'serpent races', John A. Keel, in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968. Fawcett Publications., Greenwich, Conn.) has stated:

> "...The parahuman Serpent People of the past are still among us. They were probably worshipped by the builders of Stonehenge and the forgotten ridge-making cultures of South America.
>
> "...In some parts of the world the Serpent People successfully posed as gods and imitated the techniques of the super-intelligence. This led to the formation of pagan religions centered around human sacrifices. The conflict, so far as man himself was concerned, became one of religions and races. Whole civilizations based upon the worship of these false gods rose and fell in Asia, Africa, and South America. The battleground had been chosen, and the mode of conflict had been decided upon.
>
> "The human race would supply the pawns. The mode of control was complicated as usual. Human beings were largely free of direct control. Each individual HAD TO CONSCIOUSLY COMMIT HIMSELF TO ONE

OF THE OPPOSING FORCES...

"The main battle was for what was to become known as the human soul.

"Once an individual had committed himself, he opened a door so that an indefinable something could actually enter his body and exercise some control over his subconscious mind. (According to Judeo-Christian teaching, THIS would either be the incorruptable Spirit of the Messiah or the soul-destroying spirit of anti-Christ, the serpent, Satan, etc. Just as nature hates a vacuum, so does the human soul and spirit. In other words, what Keel is saying is that the human spirit cannot work entirely of it's own volition, but must serve as a channel or a vessel of a 'higher power', whether that power is good or evil. The act of 'free will' which is given to man is a 'choice' over which of these powers to submit to or serve, and to accept personal responsibility for that choice. It is the greatest presumption to believe that finite beings like ourselves can choose to be neutral in this ancient battle between the Angelic forces of Light and Life, and the fallen demoniacal powers of Darkness and Death. Neither side will allow for 'neutral territory', in this case human souls, because the stakes in this Cosmic Conflict are too high - Branton).

"...the Serpent People or OMEGA Group, attacked man in various ways, trying to rid the planet of him. But the super-intelligence was still able to look over man... God worked out new ways of communication and control, always in conflict with the Serpent People."

The mysterious "government insider" whose books have been published by Tim Beckley's Abelard Press of New York, "Commander X," related a very interesting incident which involved the subterranean mega-complex beneath Dulce, New Mexico. The story he tells might turn out to be an important part of the overall puzzle in connection with that which has previously

been related. One of the many accounts concerning this particular alien 'stronghold' -- an underground empire which is apparently attempting to spread it's borders to the Mojave, where 'they' have met resistance from relatively more benevolent human forces -- was related by this anonymous Intelligence Worker, who states:

"...In another case an old illustrator, John D., does very painstaking work, but during his being on active duty at Dulce he began to act very queerly. He would write letters to the President informing him of a plot underway to undermine the government, and to sabotage the base. He began to draw pictures of American flags, beautifully executed. He drew strange designs of mechanical devices, began to visit the library and bring back books on physics and advanced electronics. He hardly knew how to spell the words.

"He would patiently explain something of a very technical nature which he shouldn't have understood. When asked what he was raving about and why he was causing trouble by writing the President, John D. would say that he had been 'sensitized.'

"'Last year when I was sick (John D. explained), the doctor on the base gave me sulfanilamide. There is a fifth column in this country that is tied up with aliens. Selenium is being slipped into SULFA DRUGS, and this selenium lodges in the bones and makes the body receptive to extremely short waves, those in the wave band of the brain. Similar to the waves that can be detected by the encephalograph. About 300,000 people in this country have been sensitized, and at least seven secret radio stations have been set up in this country, and they are broadcasting to these sensitized persons, instructing them in the best way to perform acts of sabotage against our planet.'"

These claims as given by the Dulce worker, John D., are incredible indeed, and could easily be dismissed as the ravings of a madman, IF NOT FOR THE

FACT THAT many others are saying basically the same thing, that there is a movement underway to bring the minds of the masses under the subjection of some alien force, whether through implantation or other means, and that these alien powers from all indications intend on bringing humanity under their control through such manipulations.

Why would the "controllers" use the United States as the major target of their activity? We believe that this is due to the fact that the United States is a place that was originally intended by it's 'founding fathers' to be a refuge for peoples from all nations to come and work out their collective destinies free from the restrictions of prejudice and dictatorial or tyrannical rule -- a land where all people could express their creativity and individual destinies without interferance. This was their "intention", however it is obvious that the "dream" has not been fully realized because of collective and governmental compromize of the principle that "all men are created equal". The United States, nevertheless, is unlike any other single nation. It is a "melting pot" and a place where not only international human societies on the surface CONVERGE and intermingle in a dramatic way, but apparently where human societies beneath or beyond the earth converge as well. For instance, according to various accounts, most non- surface human societies who are aware of earth have their representatives walking among us in our society (and to a lesser extent, other nations throughout the world).

There is even the possibility presented by some accounts, however strange as this may seem, that the sauroids or reptilians themselves have their own chameleon-like (human-'appearing') "representatives" walking among us, infiltrating our society, for the most part unknown for their true nature. We have mentioned a few cases previously, however there is another account of a 'chameleon' entity which may have attempted to infiltrate the Pentagon itself, in an effort to seize information about U.S. plans for 'Star Wars' or SDI technology. The unconfirmed account alleged that such a creature was

in fact apprehended after a 'contact lense' it was wearing, while posing as
a high military officer, fell out, revealing a strange eye-arrangement and
a verticaly-slit pupil. The creature was apprehended and studied, and found
to possess a reptilian internal makeup! The apartment where the creature
was staying was searched and numerous copies of sensitive documents
relating to SDI were discovered within, information which 'it' was
apparently sending on to it's superiors.

The U.S., then, seems to be in essence a 'World Scenario', if not a
'universal' scenario in miniature and therefore the 'Conspiracy' sees it as
a most valuable 'prize'. Therefore it would probably not be too 'far out'
to suggest that the war between the human and serpent races from all three
'realms' CONVERGE in the United States and, to be more exact, within the
vicinities of Mt. Archuleta near Dulce, New Mexico (a MAJOR earth-base of
the Reptilian Empire); the Panamint Mountains of California (a MAJOR
earth-base of the Nordic Federation); and the real 'hotbed' of
INNER-Planetary and CYBER (electronic) warfare, the Nevada Test Site.

Linda Dudar of Washington, New Jersey [whose letter appeared in a UFO
research journal, and was later reprinted in Val Valerian's 'LEADING EDGE'
magazine] made the following unusual allegation:

> "...I liked the story of the silver bebe (TSB, Feb. 1990 issue).
> I also had one. I was about 9 years old when it started to bother
> me. I don't know when I got it, but it was under my skin on my
> midriff section, just below my right ribs. I went to the doctor
> and he sent me to the hospital to remove it. I saw when he put it
> in the tray -- a little silver ball about 1/4" around, maybe
> smaller. I also still have the scar.
>
> "Dr. Mundy, a therapist who speaks about contactees (and
> abductees - Branton), told us at a workshop one night about these
> silver bebes. Apparently they are/were a communication/tracking
> device. The ball was not given to me. The hospital kept it. Dr.

Mundy told us that during this time period, the 1950's, the government informed all doctors and hospitals to be on the alert for these bebes."

During the 'contactee' era of the late 1950's and early '60's a man by the name of Mel Noel made the rounds of the UFO circuit describing his experiences as an Air Force 'line pilot' whose top secret mission involved the photographing of UFO's (both visible and 'cloaked' craft -- radar directing and infrared film being used for the latter). These encounters usually took place over the Rocky mountains of Utah and Idaho, according to Noel, and throughout the years 1953-54. One of Noel's lectures was delivered during that period to a huge crowd at the Giant Rock UFO Convention held in the Mojave desert near Twenty Nine Palms, California.

For several years 'Mel Noel' was out of the news, until in the early 1990's that is, when he reappeared stating that 'Noel' was merely a pseudonym, and implying that because of greater present-day awareness of the UFO phenomena he could more easily use his real name of 'Guy Kirkwood'. Kirkwood later appeared on the premier 'UFO CONTACT' episode of the Fox Networks 'SIGHTINGS' series, in the early 1990's. Kirkwood described an almost identical account as was given by 'Noel'.

Kirkwood's (or 'Noel's') commanding officer during the operation had allegedly established radio contact with the human occupants of alien craft, who were rather attractive in appearance and could even pass themselves off as Americans if they were to walk the streets of any large city. His Commanding Officer later claimed that he had physical contacts with these craft. These human-like aliens claimed during a 'radio conversation' (between themselves and the Commanding Officer -- a conversation which Noel and his three co-pilots were allowed to listen in on) that 'they' were from underground cities beneath other planetary bodies in the Sol System, AS WELL AS from underground cities within the earth itself. They claimed that these colonies or societies were affiliated

together through a Central 'Tribunal' on or below the moons of Saturn.

In Kirkwood's own words, in reference to this communication:

> "...they referred to, they made the statement that our scientists had made statements based upon theories that LIFE CANNOT AND THEREFORE DOES NOT EXIST ON THE OTHER PLANETS IN THIS SYSTEM, AND THEY SAID THAT THEY WERE CONFIRMING THOSE STATEMENTS. HE SAID, 'LIFE DOES NOT AND CANNOT EXIST ON THESE OTHER PLANETS; IT'S ALL INSIDE THE PLANETS, IT'S ALL IN THE INTERIOR, JUST AS THE HOUSE OF THE LORD. THIS IS THE HOUSE OF THE LORD WE LIVE IN, THE INTERIOR OF THE PLANET..."
>
> Kirkwood also stated: "...They went into a number of other things that may or may not be important; by discussion with legal advice, much of this, I CAN ONLY DISCUSS ABOUT 10 PER CENT OF WHAT TOOK PLACE."

This last statement probably had something to do with his security clearance. However, one of the most interesting things about the case was that almost a month after Kirkwood's Commanding Officer informed him and his friends that 'he' was being allowed to join the aliens' society, his plane disappeared off the eastern coast without a trace. Kirkwood/Noel is convinced that 'they' took him. At one point during the 'Contactee' period 'Noel' even claimed that he could arrange 'for rides' on UFO's, suggestive that he might have had later physical encounters with these space beings. Researcher John Keel once had dinner with 'Noel' in a restaurant in New York City, and Keel noticed that 'Noel' did hang around people and especially women who were very 'exotic' looking, and Keel was convinced that their conversation was being monitored, possibly by CIA types.

In the mid-1980's a Canadian woman by the name of Joan Howard wrote a privately published book, titled "THE SPACE - OR SOMETHING - CONNECTION". We refer to it here because it dealt with some experiences which she, or

rather her husband, had shortly after she came to America from Britain. In fact Joan devoted an entire chapter to her husbands account, which involved some incidents that took place while he was doing some field work for a certain company, which required a great deal of activity in the out-of-doors. During his employment with this company, 'they' (he and his co-workers) had to travel through some relatively unpopulated terrain in West Virginia, particularly in the regions between Newville in Braxton county, and Helvetia in Randolph county, or rather the general region in and around the northern part of Webster county.

During their travels through the forests and wilderness, and the rolling hills-mountains of West Virginia, he had encountered some very strange things, and heard accounts of strange cavern- related experiences from the locals. At one point, he claimed, their group ran across what appeared to be a pipe sticking up from the ground far from the nearest town. There was no other sign of civilization or anything manmade for miles in either direction, yet here was this large pipe or tube sticking straight up from the ground. But the most remarkable thing was that a flame was shooting out of the pipe as if it were burning some type of gas. They never found out just what it was. Also, in this same general area, they explored caverns which contained some very strange things. One of the caverns had strange hieroglyphic-like writing on it's walls, and others claimed that they heard what sounded like faint voices, and also machine-like sounds moving underground, as if they were emanating from beyond the walls of the caverns, or from their unexplored depths. Two men, he claimed, bedded down one night in front of a certain cave which contained a very deep, unexplored chasm some ways inside. The next morning one of the men woke up and found that his partner had disappeared, and no trace was ever found of him. This particular cave by the way had been known as a place of unusual happenings, and a place to stay away from. Some even went so far as to call it 'Satan's Lair'. Whatever the case may be, it may provide an answer to

the man's disappearance. One of the most remarkable accounts that Joan's husband heard involved a man who claimed that, while exploring the labyrinthine depths of a particular cavern in the area, he had suddenly come face to face with a woman. She was attractive yet completely devoid of hair (such as someone who might have been subjected to radiation poisoning?). The woman, who spoke a language completely foreign to the man, tried for some time to communicate. After they found that they were not getting anywhere, they departed and went their separate ways.

Joan Howard also claims to have had contacts with dwarfish beings since she was a small child, although her experiences make it unclear whether these 'occupants' were human or not. She does state however that 'poltergeist' type manifestations often accompanied her UFO experiences, suggesting that the occupants -- whether humanoid or saurioid, were involved with the darker side. She did warn potential researchers to be suspicious of ANY alien group which might attempt to contact them; encouraged them to PROVE if their claims are true; and always to keep "...a cold, keen, analytical mind."

Stan Deyo was one of many Air Force cadets during the 1960's who dreamed of serving his country as an Air Force pilot. That was until Deyo learned that something strange was going on in the Air Force Academy where he was stationed. The anonymous Intelligence Community insider, 'Commander X', relates:

> "...Because of what he discovered while an unwilling 'guinea pig' in certain experiments that were secretly being conducted by a covert organization working within the military, Stan Deyo had to flee the United States for a new home half way around the world. Running as far as he could, the bearded scientist ended up in Perth, Australia, where he surfaced to tell his incredible saga of a conspiracy so sinister that it doesn't seem possible that

something like this could actually transpire in the birthplace of George Washington, Abe Lincoln or John F. Kennedy.

"Deyo had enlisted into the United States Air Force and was sent for special training to the highly prestigious Air Force Academy located in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

"'...We were the elite from all over America, especially selected for a secret purpose we knew nothing about,' he told PEOPLE MAGAZINE, an Australia weekly news magazine not to be confused with the celebrity profile magazine of the same name published in the U.S.

"'They got control of our minds when we were asleep and fed us the most advanced physics for months on end. Then some of us began to realize something was happening to our minds and we rebelled.

"'After two years, they failed the entire class -- 180 of us. We knew too much. I'm speaking out now because I believe the world should know what they are up to, as well as for my own protection.'

"As Deyo explains it, the Sixties were a turbulent period even as far as the U.S. government was concerned. For some unexplainable reason, Stan Deyo found himself along with his classmates in the middle of an 'intelligence war' between the FBI and the CIA, with the CIA bound and determined to keep the lid on a brand new form of technology directly related to UFOs.

"The CIA in conjunction with military-industrial 'big business' has for a period of several years been in collusion, Deyo alleges, on findings that center around the development of a type of disk or saucer-shaped, antigravity machine that originated out of 'alien' technology. According to Deyo's scenario, the U.S. is worried that sooner or later they will run out of conventional fuel sources and that the 'elite' and powerful will need a revolutionary technology in order to survive (and no doubt

maintain their control over the populations of the earth). So they contacted General Electric, Sperry Rand and Bell Aircraft to spearhead a drive to develop this new technology, which can whirl a disc-like craft through inter-planetary space at thousands of miles a second using the minds of the craft's crew members to navigate the Earth-made UFOs. This is where Deyo's training was supposedly to come in handy. Because of his intelligence level, he was to be made one of the ship's pilots as soon as his mental capabilities had been 'stretched' through hypnosis and an advanced form of electronic 'mind control'.

'Commander X' continues:

"...One of the most astounding things Deyo said -- and this was almost ten years ago (i.e. around the late 1970's and early '80's - Branton) -- was that he felt one of the staunchest supporters of this radically new anti-gravity technology was none other than the late William P. Lear -- John Lear's father!

"At the time, Lear Sr. was quoted by the Associated Press as having said: 'I can't help but feel flying saucers are real, because of numerous manifestations over long periods of time with many simultaneous observations by reliable observers.' -- And this is the clincher: 'THERE ARE NOW SERIOUS EFFORTS IN PROGRESS TO PROVE THE EXISTENCE OF ANTI-GRAVITATIONAL FORCES AND TO CONVERT ATOMIC ENERGY DIRECTLY TO ELECTRICITY...'

Commander X continues: "For those who hold suspicions that John Lear might -- at least sometimes -- be responsible for dealing from the 'bottom of the deck' -- providing as much in the way of 'disinformation' as valid 'information' -- we can't help but theorize about the significance of the above quote attributed to his father, and the possibility that some of what John Lear is telling us is meant to steer our attention toward 'aliens', rather than look right under our very noses at an Earthly technology that may be advanced beyond what we are currently taught is achievable through modern day science.

"We wonder if perhaps there isn't to be found substantiation behind the rumor that Lear Aircraft Company (a firm that John's dad founded) is directly involved in some sort of research and development project(s) involving anti-gravity and the manufacturing of UFOs made right here on Earth.

---

continued from Page 7 .....

"One possible scenario is that John Lear found out about this Top Secret project -- perhaps while eavesdropping -- and this is his way of 'spilling the beans' without implicating his father or anyone else as the source."

In 1990, researcher Val Valerian released a peculiar document which was sent to him by another researcher. The document is actually a list of several military personnel. However, the strange thing about this document was the title-heading.

Some researchers believe that within the deepest levels of the government is an on-going 'covert space program' utilizing some very remarkable aerospace and propulsion technologies. However, the very nature of this program, the clandestine (and possibly illegal) means by which it is funded, as well as the possible means by which they came across this 'technology', has apparently led the 'Secret' Government into keeping these activities one of the world's top secrets, and apparently they have enforced this cover-up, as John Lear says, with 'deadly force'. Perhaps one of the most important reasons for the secrecy, according to some, is that SOME groups within the secret government have allegedly -- in the face of

'superior alien technology' -- 'surrendered' to a malevolent alien race and have become their 'agents' on earth.

Is it also possible -- as many researchers and prominent military, government and industrial personnel are actually confirming -- that the 'secret government' is utilizing this advanced super-technology (which they have hidden from the public) to carry out a clandestine space program involving not only manned FLIGHTS to the moon, but also manned BASES on the moon and, some claim, even Mars as well? There appears to be enough mounting evidence to cause the public to at least consider the possibility of these claims. Actually, if one carefully examines all of the various claims and how they merge together in synchronicity, and if one studies the various theories and arguments concerning Einstein's 'unified field' theory and the apparent underlying connection between electromagnetism, gravity waves, and other 'unified field' forces, such a scenario involving a fleet of top secret government antigravity craft would not be outside the realm of possibility.

The document referred to above contains in the title heading both the terms 'Starfleet International' and 'United Federated Planets'. Why would such a statement appear on a MILITARY document? Could it be that, although perhaps somewhat presumptuously, a secret group of 'astronauts' constantly travel back and forth from ultra-secret bases on or below the earth, the moon, and mars; and have in anticipation of an ever-growing interplanetary network named this organization 'Starfleet International' and/or the 'United Federated Planets'?

Val Valerian gives the following 'introduction' and story behind the document:

"...Researcher George Andrews forwarded this puzzle to us. From the introduction, it might seem that this thing was complete bunk. There it might have stayed, except that WE TRACED 11 PEOPLE ON THE LIST TO ACTUALLY

BEING IN THE MILITARY. What does it mean?"

The following introduction is given by George Andrews:

"A friend who wishes to remain anonymous, who lives in a large city, recently woke about 3 A.M. with a strong but apparently irrational impulse to get dressed and to go to an all- night photostat place. As she was entering, she noticed a man dressed in a Navy officers uniform who was just leaving, who threw some papers into the trash barrel near the door. She made her copies and was about to leave and had another impulse to retrieve what the Navy officer had thrown away. She came up with these pages.
Under normal circumstances, the news that the United States Navy has a flying disk named the U.S.S. Excalibur (and U.S.S. Concord?
- Branton), operated by a crew of four, would be cause for celebration... however (unless) this achievement is the result of the collaboration of the 'Greys'..."

Andrews goes on to suggest that they might, because of their collaboration with the 'Greys', be forced to take part in offensive attacks against the 'Blonds', who have allegedly had ancient conflicts with the Greys.

The introduction goes on to state that those names which appear with an (x), are people who have actually been traced to the military. Take special note of names like Ferguson, Caskey, Taylor, Burrall, Stevens, and Miller -- which are repeated more than once throughout the list. Possible signs of Nepotism?

George Andrews suspects that 'Starfleet International' consists of human-military personnel only, while the 'United Federated Planets' may somehow tie-in with the non-human entities' such as the 'Serpent Race' or the 'Greys'. However, Andrews' theory that THIS particular Governmental establishment has collaborated with the Grays is yet to be confirmed.

There is a possibility that the UFP involves interaction with the

'Federated' human cultures in this small corner of the galaxy. Let us hope that this is the case, IF the following information is true. There is evidence in fact that certain 'Constituted Government' officials (who are loyal to the American- Constitutional 'Republic') -- as confirmed by Guy Kirkwood and others -- have secret 'alliances' with the 'Nordics'; wheres the 'Secret Government' collaborators (who are loyal to the Bavarian- Roman 'Empire') tend to collaborate with the saurian Grays, etc. Below is a reproduction of the document:

UNITED FEDERATED PLANETS
STARFLEET INTERNATIONAL
U.S.S. CONCORD NCC-1989
CREW ROSTER

CREW MEMBER	SF EXPIRATION	SERV. NUMBER
COL. MIKE FERGUSON (SFC ST./MC)	JUNE 1990*@	SCMC-8901-0002
LT. LAURA FERGUSON (SFC)	JUNE 1990@	SCM-8901-0007
LCDR. HARLAN STEVENS (SFC)	SEP. 1989@	SCSS-8906.23
ENS. REBECCA BURAND (SFC)	SEP. 1989@	SCS-8902-0004
MAJ. MIKE WEST (SFC STAFF/MC)	UFP ONLY	SCMC-8901-0004
LT. KATRINA CASKEY (SFC)	NOV. 1989@	SCE-8906-0005
2LT. BOB BURRALL (SFMC)	NOV. 1989@	SCMC-8906-0003
CMDR. BOB TOMPKINS (SFC)	DEC. 1989@	SCE-8906-0002
SGM. RAY CHAMBERS (SFMC)	DEC. 1989@	SCMC-8903-0008 (x)
ENS. RON CASKEY (SFC)	JAN. 1990@	SCSY-0906-0005
LT. DEBRA MCCLARY (SFC)	JAN. 1990@	SCSS-8906-0004 (x)
MSG. IVAN GOODMAN (SFMC)	JAN. 1990@	SCMC-8904-0001
CS. CRYSTAL FERGUSON (SFC)	JAN. 1990@	SCM-8906-0011 (x)
MDSM. PHILIPPE BEAUDETTE (SFC)	JAN. 1990@	SCM-8906-0009
A-ENS. EVERETT NEW (SFC)	FEB. 1990@	SCE-8906-0007
MSG. JOHN HIGGINS (SFMC)	FEB. 1990@	SCMC-8906-0010 (x)
WO3. DOUG TAYLOR (SFMC)	MAR. 1990@	SCMC-8906-0001 (x)

CS. ROSE TAYLOR (SFC) MAR. 1990@
SCS-8906-0012
SP1. AMANDA TAYLOR (SFC) MAR. 1990@
SCMC-8906-0001 (x)
A-ENS. KELLY MADDOX (SFC) MAR. 1990@
SCSS-8906-0008
RADM. ANNE MILLER (SFC STAFF) MAY 1990*@
SMC-8901-0006 (x)
LTJG. SHAREN BURRALL (SFC) MAY 1990@
SCSS-8906-0014
WO4. CHUCK GRAHAM (SFMC) MAY 1990@
SCMC-8906-0001 (x)
PO1. DEAN KING (SFC) MAY 1990@
SCO-0906-0015 (x)
PO. CHUCK STEVENS (SFC) MAY 1990@
SCE-0906-0015
SP1 WILLIE STEVENS (SFC) MAY 1990@
SCE-8906-0017
LTJG. JASON MARRS (SFC) JUN 1990@
SCO-8906-0018
LTJG. CHARLES FINCH III (SFC) UFP ONLY
LTJG. JAMES CABANISS (SFC) UFP ONLY
SCS-8908-0004
WO. TERRY MILLER (SFC) UFP ONLY
SCS-8908-0004 (x)
WO. DEANNA WINSLETT (SFC) UFP ONLY
SCM-8907-0005
SFC. RICHARD PARKER (SFMC) UFP ONLY
SCMC-8907-0004 (x)
WO. STEVE WILKES (SFC) UFP ONLY
LT. RUSSELL NATES (SFC) UFP ONLY
SCSS-8908-0006
WO. SHELLEY SAVAGE UFP ONLY
SCM-8907-0006
CPL. CHUCK FAIR UFP ONLY
SCMC-8908-0005
CPL. JON PLANT UFP ONLY
SCMC-8908-0007
WO. KARREN SULLIVAN OCT 1990@
SCC-14522-12
WO. KELLY SPANGLER OCT 1990
SCC-14508-12

@
LTJG. JANET KELLEY SCC-
CPL. MARCUS MALONE UFP ONLY SCMC-
WO. ALEN SHERWOOD UFP ONLY
SCO-8908.02
CS. KAHUNA KITE UFP ONLY
SCE-8908-0003
SPEC. VINCENT LIN UFP ONLY
SCE-8906.23
WO. GLEN LOWE UFP ONLY
SCM-8907-0002
WO3. MIKE WIER UFP ONLY SCMC-

* DENOTES VICE FLEET ADMIRAL FOR UFP

@ DENOTES DUAL MEMBERSHIP IN UFP AND STARFLEET

* DENOTES VICE FLEET ADMIRAL FOR UFP
@ DENOTES DUAL MEMBERSHIP IN UFP AND STARFLEET

(Note: In the original document, 4 of the above names were indicated as
being members of the crew of the 'U.S.S. EXCALIBUR')

PEA Research (105 Serra Way., Ste. 176., Milpitas, CA. 95035) made the
following comments in one of their 'Files' (which consist of collections of
large amounts of documents and research related to UFO's):

"...Ramifications of MJ-12.

"If the U.S.A.F. test-flew a disk and was successful, what's to prevent
them from using the same saucer to transport men and materials to the moon
and mars? They would also be in a position to exploit the archeological
artifacts of the pyramids and sphinx in the valley of Illysium on Mars.
Also they could recover artifacts of previous races on the surface of the
moon. With the aid of NASA satellites they could map and mine the rare
earth (Moon, Mars) minerals at the expense of the tax payers while at the
same time claim that we have nothing better in our technology than space
shuttles (rocket power).

"If the Canadian Geomagnetic project was successful with their free-energy
geomagnetic motor, then why haven't we seen free-energy engines for the
home and auto instead of hearing about oil shortages?

"If the President of the USA is allowed only certain appointed staff by the
Constitution and Congress - are the members of MJ-12 outside of the limits
of the Constitution or did Congress give the President the power to set up
a Secret Government (non-elected) without the public right to vote on this
choice of the governing of the various military and non-military branches
of the united states?

"When the MJ-12 use non-appropriated funds for their Secret operations are
they using money from the Black Budget? If so, when did we cast a vote

stating that ANY branch of the Government can use the taxpayers money
without giving an account or being held accountable for it?

"When MJ-12 refuse to grant FOIA requests because of National Security
reasons, is it because the USA won't be secure against foreign earthly
powers, alien powers or against the wrath of a misled and deceived United
States public (the Voters)?

"Can laws be passed to Guarantee that various branches of the Government
will be held accountable for (the) shredding of classified documents? How
about passing laws to guarantee stiff jail sentences for underlings
(secretaries, lower rank personnel) that carry out the command to shred
confidential files?

"If the top of the mountain is corrupt, what about the foundation that was
later raised under it. If a Secret Government is illegal, what about all of
the secret projects it started and maintains control of? It's one thing to
classify advances in technology as SECRET, but it's quite different to
classify non-elected government as SECRET. When that non-accountable
Government (non- accountable by reason of being SECRET) passes military
laws that affect all branches of Government (military and non-military) are
the laws legal or non Constitutional?

"If the JMP (Justice for Military Personnel) letter is true, are the
actions of the CIA legal as used AGAINST citizens of the USA? Isn't the
purpose of the CIA to protect citizens AGAINST foreign threats?

"If the MIBS exist according to the documents, what has happened to the
Conscience of the Military Personnel that carry out false ID missions
against private citizens? Why are Military Personnel carrying out higher up
orders to impersonate branches of Government they neither represent or have
Rank in? Is this patriotism or blindness?"

In the April, 1963 issue of SEARCH Magazine, Will Carson and Jeannie Joy,
in their regular column 'PRYING INTO THE UNKNOWN', related the following

incredible story, which involved an apparent encounter with an unknown race
below the MOJAVE Desert region:

"It has always been a mystery to us in the first place how Mr. and Mrs.
P.E. can find and afford the time to do the sort of things most of us only
dream of doing. After knowing them for more than fifteen years, it is
inconceivable to suspect their integrity or sanity - and yet they impose
the following excise upon our credulity...

"While exploring for petroglyphs in the Casa Diablo vicinity of BISHOP,
CALIFORNIA, Mr. & Mrs. P.E. came upon a circular hole in the ground, about
nine feet in diameter, which exuded a sulfurous steam and seemed recently
to have been filled with hot water. A few feet from the surface the shaft
took a tangent course which looked easily accessible and, upon an impulse
with which we cannot sympathize, the dauntless E.'s, armed only with a
flashlight, forthwith crawled down into that hole.

"At a depth we've failed to record the oblique tunnel opened into a
horizontal corridor whose dripping walls, now encrusted with minerals,
(and) could only have been carved by human hands, countless ages ago - of
this the E.'s felt certain. The end of the short passage was blocked by
what seemed to be a huge doorway of solid rock which, however, wouldn't
yield. The light of their flash was turned to a corner where water dripped
from a protuberance - which proved to be a delicately carved face,
distorted now by the crystallized minerals, and from whose gaping mouth
water issued.

"As Mr. and Mrs. E. stood there in silent awe - wondering what lay behind
that immovable door - the strangest thing of all happened...but our
chronology will not be incorrect if we wait till they return to the surface
before revealing this, for now the water began gushing from the carved
mouth and from other unseen ducts elsewhere in that cave and rising at an
alarming rate!

"They hurried to the surface, and in less than half an hour there was only
a quite ordinary appearing pool of warm mineral water on the desert floor.

"'Do you know,' Mrs. E. said to her husband, 'while I stood down there I
heard music - the strangest, most weird music I'd ever heard. But it seemed
to come from everywhere at once, or inside my own head. I guess it was just
my imagination.'

"Mr. E. turned pale. 'My God,' he said; 'I thought it was MY imagination,
but I heard it, too - like music from some other world!'

"Why do they call that rock formation near where the E's had their strange
experience Casa Diablo - the Devil's house? And why did the Indians name
that area Inyo - dwelling place of the great spirit?"

The following is a quote from Matt Spetalnick's article "IS ANYBODY OUT
THERE? NASA LOOKS FOR REAL ET'S", in REUTERS Magazine, Oct. 5, 1992:

"At least 70 times scientists have picked up radio waves that bore the
marks of communication by beings from other worlds, but they were never
verified, [Frank] Drake said."

Through proposed projects such as SETI [Search For Extraterrestrial
Intelligence], which involves large arrays of Radio Dish receiving
mechanisms to 'tune in' to cosmic radio waves, Drake and others hoped to
contact outside intelligences. However, if the incidents related by Forest
Crawford earlier in this File are correct, this has already occurred. If
our tax dollars are going toward other SETI type 'experiments', chances are
that the public will NOT and NEVER be officially told of the outcome, if
they [once again] receive signals from other nearby stars. Such a
disclosure might threaten the psychological "control" which the (secret)
government has imposed on the nations. THE SECRET GOVERNMENT DOES NOT WISH
TO ALLOW PLANET EARTH TO BECOME A MEMBER OF A BENEVOLENT FEDERATION OF
HUMAN WORLDS, as the Federation policies would certainly condemn the

horrendous power-games which the Illuminati has used for centuries to keep mankind in its stranglehold of slavery. The Illuminati will only ally themselves with aliens (such as the REPTILIAN/GRAYS and some branches of the ASHTAR/ASTARTE network which has collaborated with the ILLUMINATI, NAZIS and GRAYS in the past) that share their desire to wield absolute god-like empirical control of the planet. It is very likely that Frank Drake was somehow sold-out to the Bavarian-Roman-Gray (Illuminati "Serpent Cult") Combine, when we consider his complicity with the Inter-national UFO coverup.

Incidentally, another possible use of radar-dish antennas has been suggested by K.S. of Salt Lake City, Utah, who allegedly talked to a man who was involved in setting up top secret underwater radio dishes for secret government projects. He claimed that many of these dishes were used to communicate with "our" bases on the moon and mars. If this is the case could the SETI program be, to some extent, an extension of this?

Death Valley, California and the Mojave Desert region, as we have indicated earlier, has been the sight of numerous UFO sightings in the past. Some regard it as no less that a doorway into another world.

The Paihute Indians as we have also related, tell of a race of Grecian or Egyptian-like people with white robes, sandals, and long dark hair held back with a band, who thousands of years ago arrived in North America in large rowing-sailing vessels. The Paiutes say that when Death Valley was still part of an inland sea connected to the Pacific ocean through the Gulf of California, these "Havmu-suvs" discovered an underground cavern system within the Panamint mountains adjacent to the west edge of Death Valley, and within these vast caverns they built their civilization. To briefly review the Paihute account:

The legend says that these ancient people landed their ships near or just below large 'quays' or 'doors' high up the eastern slope of the Panamints.

However after centuries the lake eventually dried up and disappeared, and as a result of this they developed new methods of reaching the world beyond. This, the Paiutes say, was when they began to experiment with the construction of silvery 'flying canoes'. Whether there is any connection with the following account is uncertain, but in 1905 an 'airship flap' was observed throughout southern California. On August 2, 1905, J. A. Jackson, "a well-known resident of Silshee," was out at 1:30 in the morning when a bright light appeared in the sky and headed for him. According to an account published in the Brawley, California, NEWS on Aug. 4, 1905:

> "He watched it closely until behind the light there appeared the form of an airship, apparently about 70 feet in length, with a searchlight in front and several other lights aboard. The mysterious machine appeared to be propelled by wings alone and rose and fell as the wings flapped like a gigantic bird. Apparently there was no balloon attachment as is usually the case with airships.
>
> "Mr. Jackson, being close to the home of W.E. Wilsie, woke him up in time to see the lights of the machine before it disappeared.... The same night, H. E. Allatt, postmaster at Imperial, was awakened from sleep by a bright light shining into his room. There was no moon, the light was thought to be fire, and Mr. Allatt rose to investigate, but no fire was found. Looking at his watch, the time was discovered to be 1:30 o'clock (a.m.), and it is believed that the brilliant light was caused by the searchlight from this mysterious airship."

A craft of almost identical description was reported only 4 years later in the Dec. 15, 1909 issue of the Arkansas GAZETTE:

> "A. W. Norris of Mabelvale, road overseer of District No. 8, is of the opinion that an airship passed over his residence at about 10 o'clock Monday night (December 12). Mr. Norris states that he was standing in his doorway when a strange light appeared,

apparently about 300 feet above him, traveling south at a rapid rate of speed and disappeared a moment or two later in the darkness. He said that the light had the appearance of a searchlight similar to those used on automobiles, and IT ROSE AND FELL like a bird in flight. The night was cloudy, which precludes the possibility of the light having been a star or any atmospheric phenomena."

Air ships of this description were apparently common following the turn of the century, but few if any of this particular type of craft have been reported after the period just described (1900-1910, etc.). Just because an 'airship' appears over California or Arkansas does not necessarily indicate that the airship was native to either one of those areas. However, there are nonetheless many evidences, as indicated elsewhere in this File, that the Mojave Desert--Panamint Mountains -- Death Valley areas were apparently (in ancient times) a 'cradle', possibly one of many, for an early civilization which later developed an advanced form of technology; and having done so in relative secrecy, they were unhindered by the 'uncivilized' tribes outside of their domain who continued in their relatively ignorant lifestyles.

Perhaps the most remarkable confirmation of this appears in Bourke Lee's biography 'DEATH VALLEY MEN' [MacMillan Co., New York. 1932], which also dealt with alleged caverns WITHIN the Panamint Mts. region. If indeed the Panamint mountains are an ancient 'doorway' to an advanced and hidden HUMAN civilization, then one must recognize that it--as well as any of it's 'NATIONAL TREASURES'--should be (as should be ANY NATIONAL BORDER ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH) considered the legal territory of those who have possessed it since ancient times. "Borders" need not be entirely horizontal, but they can be vertical as well. Un- welcome intrusions into such an 'undiscovered country' might be dealt with as in ANY OTHER nation on earth, and one should approach such territories with caution. UNLIKE other areas where subterraneous and malevolent anti-human or 'reptilian' activity is alleged to exist, the independence and national sovereignty of

those subsurface regions where hidden HUMAN colonies reside should be
honored as one would honor ANY national border on the face of the earth.

Even if an archeological discovery is found which belonged to the ancestors
of an ancient culture which STILL EXISTS, that discovery should be the
property of that culture alone. One of the arguments FOR making public
sensitive information on various exterran and subterran cultures would be
to protect those HUMAN cultures from the secret governments machinations,
by bringing international public support in favor of that hidden culture
and its right to maintain their sovereignty and independence (if the secret
government knowingly violates another "countries" rights, every other
independent country in the world would feel threatened as well). And in the
case of the various hidden underground centers utilized by the reptilian
grays, the public knowledge of this would be necessary to maintain the
"national security" of each independent nation which might otherwise be
"infiltrated" via implantation, or other forms of mind control (which
inevitably leads to other forms of control -- political, spiritual,
educational, economical, etc.). Even IF various subsurface human cultures
were driven out of their underground homes by non-human malevolents, AND if
those territories are somehow regained in a possible future
counter-invasion against the reptilian incursions, then those territories
should STILL rightfully and legally belong to or returned to the human
cultures who formerly possessed them.

Supposing there IS a counter-invasion in the future, there would no doubt
still be much territory left over once the reptilians are driven out and/or
destroyed, territory which might NOT be 'claimed' by a cave-dwelling tribe,
colony or culture. Such underground systems could then be claimed by an
outside government if they felt the need to expand their own 'territory'.
According to some accounts, the U.S. government does know about many such
underground systems and having found many of them unoccupied in past

explorations, have claimed them for their own.

Unfortunately, even in the case of smaller underground repositories of ancient artifacts, there are indications that many ancient treasures have been 'melted down' by prospectors, tomb robbers, etc., in order to gain the metal value of the gold, silver and other precious metals, out of which the ancient artifacts were formed, in order to PREVENT the state from taking 'their find' away. In doing so, such plunderers have destroyed the immense historical and archaeological value of such treasures in exchange for the 'relatively' pitiful metallic value. Many of the ancient Egyptian treasures fell prey to such vandals and 'grave robbers' in ancient times. Even if one does not agree with the religious symbolism's behind such artifacts, their historical and archeo- logical value makes them nevertheless worthy of preservation. The only reason that 'King Tut's' treasures have made such an impact (even though he was a minor 'king'), is that these treasures were among the VERY FEW which were not discovered by grave robbers and melted down for their metal content.

There is no telling how much HISTORICAL INFORMATION about ancient cultures has been forever lost by such careless actions. Hopefully humankind has reached the point of maturity where the discovery of such treasures in the future will result in a cooperative scientific study of the ancient artifacts for the benefit of all, rather than the violence, death and betrayal which has often resulted in the past through the mistakes of selfish treasure hunters fighting each other for the 'booty'. According to some accounts many of these ancient sites still await discovery, finds which may make King Tut's Tomb look insignificant by comparison.

As we have implied, just as one should honor the ancient archaeological SITES of existing cultures, in the same way one should honor the national sovereignty of another human CULTURE itself. To fail to do so would be in essence to THROW AWAY any 'legal' argument a nation might have FOR the

protection of their own national sovereignty (CASE IN POINT: the reptilian
or 'Draconian' Empire with it's major earth-center in the "Bhoga-vita"
complex below India, and the human 'Illuminati' empires on and beyond earth
-- which apparently have a secret alliance with each other -- have so
interfered in the sovereignty of nearly EVERY nation on earth, and have
done so to the point that they can no longer legally claim any rational
defense against ANY nation which would decide to abuse THEIR 'sovereignty'.
The Reptilian empire is of course a problem in itself, having been at war
(via overt attacks or covert manipulation - against the majority of
humanity in, on, and above earth) since ancient times and apparently, from
the accounts given throughout this and other files, does not even
acknowledge humankind's right to this planet, nor even their 'right' to
exist).

Paihute Indian legends say that the 'People of the Panamints' long ago left
their ancient city within the mountains of California and moved most of
their civilization into still deeper cavern levels, AND (according to still
other accounts) to colonies beyond the confines of planet earth itself.
Although these 'Havmusuvs' may be 'benevolent' in comparison to some
cultures inhabiting the surface of the planet, they nevertheless --
according to the documentation in this and other databases -- have the
ability and technology to defend their 'borders' and their loved ones from
any potential enemy..

In his chapter 'OLD GOLD' the author of 'DEATH VALLEY MEN', Bourke Lee,
relates the allegedly-true account of two prospectors who claimed to have
discovered this ancient, abandoned 'city' within huge caverns inside the
heart of the Panamint mountains. Take special note of the INCREDIBLE
similarity between this account and the one given to the Navajo Oga-Make by
an old Paihute sage, as recorded in the article 'TRIBAL MEMORIES OF THE
FLYING SAUCERS'. We will take up the story where two Death Valley residents
by the name of Bill and Jack are having a conversation with two

prospectors, 'Thomason' and 'White', from whom the author 'apparently'
learned the details of the following discussion, if not present at the
discussion himself:

...Thomason looked from Jack to Bill and asked, 'How long have you men been
in this country?'

Jack spoke before Bill had a chance. 'Not very long,' said Jack quietly.
Bill glanced curiously at Jack but said nothing. If Jack thought that 30
years was not very long, that was all right with Bill.

Thomason said, 'I've been in and out of the Death Valley country for 20
years. So has my partner. We know where there is lost treasure. We've known
about it for several years, and we're the only men in the world [?] who do
know about it. We're going to let you two fellows in on it. You've been
good to us. You're both fine fellows. You haven't asked us any questions
about ourselves, and we like you. We think you can keep a secret, so we'll
tell you ours."

Jack blew smoke and asked, "A lost mine?"

"No, not a mine," said Thomason. "A lost treasure house. A lost city of
gold. It's bigger than any mine that ever was found, or ever will be."

"It's bigger than the United States Mint," said White, with his voice and
body shaking with excitement. "It's a city thousands of years old and worth
billions of dollars! Billions of Dollars! Billions! Not Millions. Billions!"

Thomason and White spoke rapidly and tensely, interrupting each other in
eager speech.

Thomason said, "We've been trying to get the treasure out of this golden
city for years. We had to have help, and we haven't been able to get it."

"Everybody tries to rob us," put in White. "They all want too big a share.
I offered the whole city to the Smithsonian Institution for five million

dollars -- only a small part of what it's worth. They tried to rob us, too!
They said they'd give me a million and a half for a discovery that's worth
a billion dollars!" he sneered. "I had nothing more to do with them."

Jack got up and found his plug of tobacco. He threw away his cigarette and
savagely bit off an enormous chew. He sat down and crossed his legs and
glowered at White as he worked his chew into his jaw.

Bill's voice was meek as he asked, "And this place is in Death Valley?"

"Right in the Panamint Mountains!" said Thomason. "My partner found it by
accident. He was prospecting down on the lower edge of the range near
Wingate Pass. He was working in the bottom of an old abandoned shaft when
the bottom fell out and landed him in a tunnel. We've explored the tunnel
since. It's a natural tunnel like a big cave. It's over 20 miles long. It
leads all through a great underground city; through the treasure vaults,
the royal palace and the council chambers; and it connects to a series of
beautiful galleries with stone arches in the east slope of the Panamint
Mountains. Those arches are like great big windows in the side of the
mountain and they look down on Death Valley. They're high above the valley
now, but we believe that those entrances in the mountain side were used by
the ancient people that built the city. They used to land their boats
there."

"Boats!" demanded the astonished Bill, "boats in Death Valley?"

Jack choked and said, "Sure, boats. There used to be a lake in Death
Valley. I hear the fishing was fine."

"You know about the lake," Thomason pointed his blue chin at Jack. "Your
geology would tell you about the lake. It was a long time ago... The
ancient people who built the city in the caverns under the mountain lived
on in their treasure houses long after the lake in the valley dried up. How
long, we don't know. But the people we found in the caverns have been dead

for thousands of years. Why! Those mummies alone are worth a million
dollars!"

White, his eyes blazing, his body trembling, filled the little house with a
vibrant voice on the edge of hysteria. "Gold!" he cried. "Gold spears! Gold
shields! Gold statues! Jewelry! Thick gold bands on their arms! I found
them! I fell into the underground city. There was an enormous room; big as
this canyon. A hundred men were in it. Some were sitting around a polished
table that was inlaid with gold and precious stones. Men stood around the
walls of the room carrying shields and spears of solid gold. All the men --
more than a hundred -- had on leather aprons, the finest kind of leather,
soft and full of gold ornaments and jewels. They sat there and stood there
with all that wealth around them. They are still there. They are all dead!
And the gold, all that gold, and all those gems and jewels are all around
them. All that gold and jewelry! Billions!" White's voice was ascending to
a shriek when Thomason put a hand on his arm and White fell silent, his
eyes darting about to the faces of those who sat around the table.

Thomason explained quietly, "These ancient people must have been having a
meeting of their rulers in the council chamber when they were killed very
suddenly. We haven't examined them closely because it was the treasure that
interested us, but the people all seem to be perfect mummies."

Bill squinted at White and asked, "Ain't it dark in this tunnel?"

"Black dark," said White, who had his voice under control again. His
outburst had quieted him. "When I first went into that council room I had
just some candles. I fumbled around. I didn't discover everything all at
once like I'm telling you. I fell around over these men, and I was pretty
near almost scared out of my head. But I got over that and everything was
all right and I could see everything after I hit the lights."

"Lights? There were lights?" It was Bill asking.

"Oh, yes," said White. "These old people had a natural gas they used for lighting and cooking. I found it by accident. I was bumping around in the dark. Everything was hard and cold and I kept thinking I was seeing people and I was pretty scared. I stumbled over something on the floor and fell down. Before I could get up there was a little explosion and gas flames all around the room lighted up. What I fell over was a rock lever that turned on the gas, and my candle set the gas off. That was when I saw all the men, and the polished table, and the big statue. I thought I was dreaming. The statue was solid gold. It's face looked like the man sitting at the head of the table, only, of course, the statue's face was much bigger than the man's, because the statue was all in perfect size, only bigger. The statue was solid gold, and it is 89 feet, six inches tall!"

"Did you measure it," asked Jack, silkily, "or just guess at it?"

"I measured it. Now you'll get an idea of how big that one room -- the council room -- is. That statue only takes up a small part of it!"

Steady and evenly, Jack asked, "Did you weigh the statue?"

"No," said White. "You couldn't weigh it."

Bill was puzzled. "Would you mind telling me how you measured it?" asked Bill.

"With a sextant," said White. "I always carry a sextant when I'm on the desert. Then if I get lost, I can use my sextant on the sun or moon or stars to find myself on the map. I took a sextant angle of the height of the statue and figured it out later."

"A sextant," said Bill, frowning heavily.

Jack said, "It's a part of the church, Bill. Never mind that.... Tell us some more about this place. It's very interesting."

Fred Thomason said, "Tell them about the treasure rooms."

"I found them later." White polished his shining pate with a grimy

handkerchief. "After I got the lights going I could see all the walls of
this big room and I saw some doors cut in the solid rock of the walls. The
doors are big as slabs of rock hung on hinges you can't see. A big rock bar
lets down across them. I tried to lift up the bars and couldn't move them.
I fooled around trying to get the doors open. I must have been an hour
before I took ahold of a little latch like on the short end of the bar and
the great bar swung up. Those people know about counter-weights and all
those great big doors with their barlocks -- they must weigh hundreds of
tons -- are all balanced so that you can move them with your little finger,
if you find the right place."

Thomason again said, "Tell them about the treasure."

"It's gold bars and precious stones. The treasure rooms are inside these
big rock doors. The gold is stacked in small bars piled against the walls
like bricks. The jewels are in bins cut out of rock. There's so much gold
and jewelry in that place that the people there had stone wheelbarrows to
move the treasure around."

Jack sat up in sudden interest. "Wheelbarrows?" he asked...

"We don't know how old they are," said Thomason, "but the stone
wheelbarrows are there."

"Stone wheelbarrows," marveled Jack. "Those dead men must have been very
powerful men. Only very strong men could push around a stone wheelbarrow
loaded with gold bars. The wheelbarrows must have weighed a tone without a
load in them."

"Yes," said Thomason, slowly, "the wheelbarrows are stone and of course
they are very heavy--"

"But they're very easy to push around even with a load in them," White
explained. "They're scientific wheelbarrows."

"No," objected Jack in a low tone of anguish.

"Yes," insisted White, pleasantly sure of himself. A small boy could fill

one of those stone wheelbarrows full of gold bars and wheel it around. The wheelbarrows are balanced just like the doors. Instead of having the wheel out in front so that a man has to pick up all the weight with his back, these wise people put the wheel almost in the middle and arranged the leverage of the shafts so that a child could put in a balanced load and wheel the barrow around."

Jack's heart was breaking. He left the table and threw his chew out the door. He went over to the stove with his cup. "Anybody want more coffee?" he asked. No one did.

Bill studied Thomason and White for several minutes. Then he asked, "How many times have you been in this tunnel?"

"I've been there three times," said White. "That's counting the first time I fell in. Fred's been in twice; and my wife went part way in the last time we was in."

Mrs. White stroked her blond hair and said, "I thought my husband was romancing when he came home and told me what he found in the mountains. He always was a romancer. I was sure he was just romancing about this city he said he found. I didn't believe it until they took me into it. It is a little hard to believe, don't you think?"

Bill said, "It sure is." Jack stirred sugar into his coffee and sat down at the table again. Bill asked, "Did you ever bring anything out of the cave?"

"Twice," said Fred Thomason. "Both times we went in we filled out pockets with gems, and carried out a gold bar apiece. The first time we left the stuff with a friend of ours and we went to try and interest someone in what we'd found. We thought the scientists would be interested or the government. One government man said he'd like to see the stuff and we went back to our friend to get the gold and jewels and he told us he'd never seen them; and dared us to try to get them back. You see, he double crossed us. We were in a little trouble at the time and the loss of that stuff just

put us in deeper. We couldn't get a stake because we were having hard work
making anyone believe us. So we made another trip out here for more proof.
That time we brought out more treasure and buried it close to the shaft
entrance to the underground city before we went back to the Coast. I
persuaded some university officials and some experts from the Southwest
Museum to come out here with me. We got up on the Panamints and I could not
find the shaft. A cloud-burst had changed all the country around the shaft.
We were out of luck. The scientists became unreasonably angry with us.
They've done everything they can to discredit us ever since."

Jack watched Thomason and White across the rim of his coffee cup. Bill
said, "And now you can't get into your treasure tunnel. It's lost again.
That's sure too bad."

Thomason and White smiled. "We can get in all right," said Thomason in a
genial voice his cold eyes did not support. Mrs. White smiled confidently
and her husband bobbed his head. Thomason went on: "You've forgotten about
the old boat landings on the Death Valley side of the Panamint Mountains.
All we have to do is climb the mountain to the openings where the galleries
come out of the city on the old lake shore. Do you know the mountains along
the west side of Death Valley?"

"I've been down there," said Bill.

Thomason turned to White: "How high do you think those galleries are above
the bottom of Death Valley?"

White said, "Somewhere around forty-five hundred or five thousand feet. You
looked out of them; what do you think?"

"That's about right," agreed Thomason. "The openings are right across from
Furnace Creek Ranch. We could see the green of the ranch right below us and
Furnace Creek Wash across the valley. We'll find those windows in the
mountains, all right."

"You goin down there now?" asked Bill.

"That's it," said White. "We're through with the scientists. We tried to make a present of our discovery to science because we thought they would be interested. But they tried to rob us, and then they laughed at us and abused us..."

Saying thanks and farewell the treasure hunters left, promising to return, and drove in their car down to Emigrant Canyon towards Death Valley. Later that same afternoon Bourke Lee, the author of DEATH VALLEY MEN, allegedly met the three of them on the floor of the valley. Their car was parked beside the road between Furnace Creek Ranch and the Salt Beds. The men were patching a tube. They did not need any help, so he wished them well and said goodbye and went on towards the southern part of the barren valley. He never saw Fred Thomason, Mr. White nor his wife again, and ten days later when he again visited Bill Cocoran and Jack Stewart they told him that they hadn't seen them since either. When another week went by and the proprietors of the 'lost city' did not appear, the author and Bill made a trip down into Death Valley in their car and took along a pair of field glasses, hoping to see some sign of the explorers or of the 'windows' or 'quays' allegedly hid among the shadows of the eastern slope of the sun-blistered Panamints. They failed to find any sign of either.

As we have indicated, there are many who suggest that Nevada rather than New Mexico may be the 'center' of subsurface 'alien' activity in America. This may be true in the sense that the major 'conflict' or 'interaction' zone between Evadamic (Govt.- Nordic) and Draconian (Gray-Reptilian) forces seems to exist below the Great Western Deserts of southern California, Nevada and western Utah. The military installations in this region are also, according to many sources, heavily involved in the alien scenario, for either good or evil.

Whereas the 'front lines' so-to-speak may exist below the 'test' ranges of Nevada and adjacent states, the 'center' of reptilian activity itself seems to be Mt. Archuleta, N.M. and the 'Four Corners' region.

The American Center of the various subsurface human cultures seems to be the Cascade-Sierra Nevada ranges (especially between Mt. Shasta and the Panamints) even though some suggest that, at least in the past -- as in the case of the U.S. Govt. itself -- 'some' of the human groups below the California region made the tragic mistake of opting for a policy of 'appeasement' rather than 'retribution' in dealing with the serpent race. This does not necessarily mean that this policy continues widespread today, although the Mt. Lassen region is reportedly a strong center of current 'collaboration' between exterran/subterran reptilian grays AND above ground/subterranean branches of the human Illuminati.

The following account which appeared in the Winter '92 issue of 'FAR OUT' Magazine, in an article by H. Leo O'Neal titled 'THE LEGEND OF THE DEATH VALLEY MUMMIES', was apparently an attempt to classify the following tale as 'fantasy' even though the author of the article does admit that SEVERAL people (witnesses) have reportedly been in these ancient chambers below the Mojave, mentioned in the story.

These (more) recent events surrounding the Death Valley catacombs, mentioned in the article, are as follows. We ask the readers simply to make their own determination as to the authenticity of the account based on other similar reports which we have related earlier.

In 1946, Dr. F. Bruce Russell, a retired Beverly Hills physician, struck of a conversation with a Mr. Howard E. Hill in the city of Los Angeles. Russell informed Hill that in 1931, while sinking a shaft in a claimsite of his in Death Valley, he broke through to an underground cavern. After finding some lights he entered and found himself in a cavern with two passages, one heading 'left' and the other 'right'. Exploring the left-hand passage he came to a cave-in, some 25 yards from the entrance shaft. The right-hand path however continued at a steep angle downward for about a

quarter of a mile. Although some of the passages seemed natural, others appeared to have been expanded by artificial means, but all of these went off in several directions. One tunnel eventually led to a large room, and this room also had branch tunnels leading off in all directions. Laid out in this chamber were 3 'mummies' and several strange artifacts, some of which appeared 'Egyptian' while others were more 'American Indian' like in construction. The strange and shocking thing about the mummies however, according to Russell, was that many of them were nearly 8 foot long or tall! He described the underground system as a kind of 'underground city'.

The inhabitants must have been very advanced, Russell concluded from what he observed, and he was certain that the find was much more important than the famous King Tut's Tomb itself. Following the passages he eventually discovered other openings to the surface, but most of these were in obscure places, yet all that he explored were within 7 miles of the 'shaft' through which he had first entered the underground complex.

Eventually, Russell discovered 32 caves in all throughout the area. Although he could not prove it, since many of them had collapsed, he supposed that many of them might have at one time connected with the underground system. These 32 caves were all within 180 SQUARE miles of each other, and were located in Death Valley and the extreme southwest region of Nevada.

He also stumbled across a large chamber which he referred to as the 'ritual hall', and which contained strange markings and symbols. Another tunnel, according to Russell, went from this room to another underground hall where well-preserved bones of dinosaurs, sabre-toothed tigers, mastodons and other extinct animals were displayed in hollowed areas along the walls.

In 1946, after years of private investigation and secrecy, Russell decided to exploit the find. After gathering a group of potential investors he held

a meeting in which he displayed some of the artifacts which he had taken out of the underground system. Mr. Hill was invited to the meeting provided that he could help out as an investor. He accepted the invitation and attended the meeting. The company was called 'Amazing Explorations', and the 'Investors' meeting took place at a suite in Beverly Hills, although all of the investors were sworn to absolute secrecy. Hill and the rest of the investors were taken, after this meeting concluded, to the underground complex itself, to where Russell returned the artifacts which he had displayed to the investors as he was convinced that the protected atmosphere of the caves would preserve them. The group was taken into the cavern in which the 'bones' and the 'temple' were located. According to witnesses, it was "chock full of bizarre artifacts of all kinds." Russell told them that they could look but not touch, as he realized the necessity of preserving such a find in its original condition, both for archaeological as well as monetary reasons.

On August 4, 1947, Howard Hill, acting as spokesman for 'Amazing Explorations', issued a brief statement to the press announcing the discovery. The story received minimal coverage, to his surprise, and only appeared in a few newspapers in which the story was 'balanced' with very derogatory and skeptical statements from the 'scientific' community.

After this, a live press conference was planned, in which Russell planned to display a skeleton and/or several artifacts which would "convince even the most skeptical reporter." And from that they could discover for themselves the reliability of the find. For this, Russell had to return once again to the caves to retrieve the necessary artifacts. He also planned before leaving or shortly after his return to open a bank account at Barstow bank to deposit investment capital. Russell left for Death Valley but was never seen again. His CAR was later discovered with a busted radiator in a seldom travelled part of Death Valley. Although some suspect that he left with the money of the investors, this is unlikely since the

investors' money which he possessed at the time was not nearly enough to warrent his disappearance, or the discontinuance of plans to commercialize the site as one of the wonders of the world, and the potential wealth that this might bring.

The investors attempted to re-locate the underground chambers that Russell had shown them, but claimed that they could not remember the exact route since they did not pay much attention to landmarks on the first trip, and besides this, the shifting sunlight and shadows and the uniformity of the vast landscape made that difficult. So ended the brief but interesting events surrounding what might have turned out to be one of the most popular wonders of the world, a 'potential' Federally-protected museum invaluable to archeologist, anthropologist and historian alike, as well as millions of potential tourists. In spite of the corroborating "circumstantial" evidence for the existence of these ancient ruins, this "world" (or perhaps its present for former inhabitants?) seems to continually resist all efforts of us "outsiders" to probe its secrets in any dramatic way, at least (perhaps) until its "protectors" feel that we are ready to discover these historical treasures. Perhaps the "greed" that such treasures often arouse in human hearts is in itself the very force that prevents their acquisition. Perhaps when we set our hearts to search for Truth -- not for our own personal greed or profit, but for the benefit of all humanity -- perhaps only then will the TRUTH make itself available to those who are "ready" to recieve it.

The following letter was sent to researcher Tim Beckley, and confirms much of the information which has been 'surfacing' in recent years:

> "...I enjoy your magazine very much. Thank you for such a fine publication. I have seen UFOs, and it seems after you have seen one you're never the same. I separated from the U.S. Air Force in December of 1987. In the Air Force I was a 'Security Specialist.'

It was my duty to safeguard Top Secret aircraft, weapons and equipment. I also guarded nuclear warheads. I was stationed at David-Monthan A.F.B. in Tucson, Arizona. In January of 1987 I was training in the desert for a Desert Survival Course. This area is between Indian Springs, Nevada and Las Vegas, Nevada. It is known as Silver Flag Alpha. There is a huge mountain range and on the other side of this range lies the 'Area 52', also known as 'Dreamland.'

"I asked an instructor what would happen if somebody went over the ridge. he said, 'No one can make it over that ridge,' and then gave me a foxish grin. One night about 0300 hours I was sitting in my foxhole gazing at the stars when a white light rose over the ridge. It performed two vertical loops then shot up into the sky at a speed you would not believe. Also it didn't make any noise.

"After separating from the Air Force I stayed in Tucson for 19 months. During this time my best Air Force buddy received orders for 'Area 52.' I told him to stay in touch. He called one day and told me he DIDN'T LIKE the assignment. I asked him about 'Area 52' and he said he wasn't at liberty to discuss it. He did say he was stationed at Nellis A.F.B. Nevada and forced to live off base. He said an Air Force vehicle would pick him up and transfer him to 'Area 52' where he would spend 48 hours in an underground complex. After 48 hours he was then returned to his apartment for 48 hours off time. I asked him what kind of things he had seen. He only said don't be surprised if one day we are living in space. After this we talked about normal guy stuff. I never have heard from him since, which is PECULIAR. I wonder if the Air Force had his apartment phone tapped? - Steve Blankenship - Somerset, TX."

The January, 1957 issue of FATE magazine, p. 10, carried an account of the following strange discovery:

"Dear Douglas, Ga., in Coffee County, workmen of the Head Well and Pump Company were drilling a 145-foot deep hole on the property of Mr. and Mrs. Earl Meeks, seven miles from Douglas. They stopped drilling when an unusual noise began to come out of the hole.

"It was a roaring sound, SOMETHING LIKE AN UNDER- GROUND RAILWAY. As soon as they heard it, the drillers stopped. Driller Scott Dinking said he never heard anything like it before -- not in 27 years in the business.

"Joe Sports of the Associated Press went out to look at the hole. He found it was making so much noise that the Meeks had covered it partially by a plank because it kept them awake as night.

"Sports noticed that AIR WAS BEING PULLED INTO THE HOLE BY A KIND OF SUCTION. He lighted a match atop the hole -- the smoke was drown downward. Sports borrowed a mirror and reflected light so he could see the bottom. He saw water down there. It all 'looked' quite and peaceful."

The following passages are quoted from the Greek philosopher Seneca's classic ten-volume NATURALES QUAESTIONES (QUESTIONS OF NATURE), Vol. II, pp. 99-105, 151-157 (English translation by Thomas H. Cocoran, PH.D., Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Mass., & William Heinmann Ltd., London. 1972). Seneca begins by postulating that:

"...rivers are no less existent under the earth merely because they are not seen. You must understand that down there rivers as large as our own glide along, some flowing gently, others resounding in their tumbling over the broken ground. What then? Will you not equally allow that there are some lakes underground and some waters stagnating there without exit?

"...Throughout the entire earth, one of them says, runs many different kinds of water. In some places there are perpetual rivers large enough to be navigable, even without the help of

rains.

"...Moving air in the lower region inside the earth bursts the atmosphere, which is thick and complete with clouds, with the same force that clouds in our part of the world are usually broken open.

"...Now permit me to tell you a story. Asclepiodotus is my authority that many men were sent down by Philip (i.e. Philip II of Macedon, 382-336 B.C., the father of Alexander the Great who according to Diodorus opened several new mines - ed) into an old mine, long since abandoned, to find out what riches it might have, what its condition was, whether ancient avarice had left anything for future generations. They descended with a large supply of torches, enough to last many days. After a while, when they were exhausted by the long journey, they (after breaking into vast cavities - ed) saw a sight that made them shudder: huge rivers and vast reservoirs of motionless water, equal to ours above ground and yet not pressed down by the earth stretching above, but with a vast free space overhead.

"I read this story with great enjoyment. For I realized that our age suffers not from new vices but from vices that have been handed down all the way from antiquity, and it is not our age that avarice first pried into the veins of earth and rock searching for treasure poorly hidden in the darkness.

"...Even before King Philip of Macedon there were men who followed after money down into the deepest hiding-places and, of upright and freeborn spirit as they were, let themselves down into those caverns where no difference between night and day reaches.

"...What powerful necessity bent men down, man ordinarily erect to the stars, and buried him to the bottom of the innermost earth so that he might dig out gold, no less dangerous to search for than it is to possess? On account of this he dug shafts and crawled around the mud-smeared, uncertain booty, forgetful of

day, forgetful of the better nature of things from which he had turned himself away.

"...They dared to descend to a place where they found a strange order of things, layers of earth hanging overhead, dead winds in the darkness, dreadful springs of water flowing for no man, and a night other than our own, and perpetual. Then, after doing these things, they fear the Underworld!"

The following appears on p. 169 of Daniel Cohen's book 'THE ANCIENT VISITORS' (Doubleday & Co., N.Y. 1976):

"...For centuries hell was a very real and tangible place found somewhere underground. The 'entrance to hell' has been located countless times. Usually it was found in the country of one's enemy.

"There were serious and scholarly speculations about huge underground caves. One seventeenth-century scholar said that dragons lived in underground caves, and that is why we saw so few of them. Siberian tribesmen who found the frozen remains of woolly mammoths, assumed that they were the remains of creatures that lived in a subterranean world. The Siberians could not conceive of extinct animals that had lived thousands of years ago, but vast underground worlds came quite naturally to them. According to legend, dwarfs lived in underground caves, and most accounts placed the realm of fairies under the earth as well."

In reference to the 'caverns of hell' or 'hades', this belief pre- dates Christianity itself and can be traced back to ancient Greece. The Greeks spoke of 'Hades' as a vast series of deep caverns, some containing frozen conditions while others filled with smoking flames. The real tormentors of hades however were the fallen angels of ancient tradition, who are said to torment all souls that enter here. Also traditionally, over the entrance to Hades can be read the words "ABANDON ALL HOPE, ALL YE WHO ENTER HERE".

Hades is said to be the center of the Satanic Kingdom established by the fallen archangel Lucifer after his failed coup de'etat against the throne of the Creator. It is said to contain vast fortresses created by his infernal followers over the eons, possibly created of insubstantial or etheric 'matter'.

As one descends through the caverns of Hades, according to Greek tradition, things only become worse, until at last one reaches the realm of 'Tartarus' itself. Tartarus, according to the Greeks, is "as far below Hades as Hades is beneath the earth". It is a great "chasm" in the extreme depths that is diffused throughout the entire earth. The Christian Bible refers to Tartarus as the 'Bottomless Pit'. 'Bottomless' might indicate an absence of gravity and a sense of eternal 'falling' for those unfortunate enough to enter therein. Apparently physical life could not possibly exist there because of the suffocating heat and darkness, and the lack of oxygen which must instantly be consumed by the volcanic flames of terrifying realm. The Bible also adds that there is a third level to 'Hell' called Gehenna, or a 'lake' of boiling magma or fire... a place almost too horrifying to imagine.

This certainly does not conflict with present geological theory concerning the interior of the earth, which is said to increase in temperature as one passes the crust, the moho, the upper and lower mantle and finally the outer and inner molten core. However there is another 'theory' as to the configuration of the center of the earth, one which is steadily growing in popularity. This theory states that the earth is more like a gigantic "geode" with a hollow interior. In this case the "hollow" would not coincide with the "bottomless" pit simply because the "inner surface" pushes out- ward as opposed to the inward gravitational push of the outer surface. However, if one were standing on the inner surface they would not drift off to the center of the planet because they are attached or drawn to

the inner surface, not gravitationally but through centrifugal force (the same force that one can see at work in a washing machine as the "spin" cycle pushes everything against the inner surface, leaving a "hollow" center). Several people in the past have proposed this theory, among them Edmund Halley after whom "Halley's" comet is named; Capt. John Cleves Symmes whose writings actually inspired a government expedition to the North Pole -- as the theory states that the entrances to the inner hollow exist somewhere near the north and south poles; and Cotton Mathers who was a central figure in the "Salem Witch Trials". Also, countless science and fantasy fiction writers have used this theme in their writings, some of the more well-known authors being Edgar Rice Burroughs and Edgar Allen Poe.

If such a concavity exists, then how would the traditions of Hades, Tartarus and Gehenna fit in to this new cosmography of a "Geoditic" planet?
One possibility is given by Dr. Hank Krastman, who claims that he was shown an underground city below the Grand Canyon area by a blond-haired, blue-eyed "Hopi" Indian. This city was connected to its counterpart on the inner surface of the earth's (alleged) concavity, a city of Grecian-like architecture called PALATKWAPI. In 1994 researcher B. Alan Walton sent Krastman a letter in which he posed the following questions:

"...Have your Hopi sources mentioned anything about the nature of the earth BETWEEN the outer and inner (hollow) crusts? I am particularly interested in learning of conditions within the terminal zone where gravitational "pull" and centrifugal "push" cancel each other out. My "theory" is that there would be no gravity, and thus vast cavernous spaces. I would guess that this would also include a chaotic environment similar to the Greek tradition of Tartarus or the "Bottomless" (non-gravitational) Pit where earth-material, magma, various chemicals and gases are being slammed together in weightlessness by the rotational movement of the earth itself,

causing an inferno-like region where physical life could not exist, as it (apparently) does on the inner and outer crusts of this giant "geode" known as earth."

Hank Krastman's response, dated 11-27-94, was as follows:

"...The nature of the Earth between the outer and inner Earth is molten Lava type rock... When I walked on the inside of the Earth it was the same gravity pull, no difference, however the Air machines powered by the eternal Sun, the sky is blue without any clouds 24 hours a day (Note: the logistics of an internal "sun" at the center point, as suggested by several earlier theorists, would seem to violate the laws of physics when compared to the mass necessary for a "sun" or "star" to gain nuclear fusion ability -- or whatever process is at work. Perhaps the "sun" that is described is actually a "focal point" of the electro- magnetic currents passing through the earth, similar to the pinpoint of light that can sometimes be seen in the center of a spherical crystal. - Branton).

"The INFERNO region does exist in cavities between the two worlds. If you saw the Movie STARGATE it is similar going through the gate to the inner world."

Elsewhere Krastman stated that when he was transported to the interior surface from the underground city below Arizona it was at the "speed of light", suggesting that instantaneous travel was and is accomplished between the two worlds via time-space windows, or teleportation rather then via tunnels that pass through the "infernal" zones. Depending on the source, the distance between the outer and inner surfaces may be anywhere from 500 to 1500 miles!

In the Book of Revelation as well as other sections of Judeo-Christian scripture there is a prophetic event described which some refer to as the 'rapture' (the word doesn't exist in the Bible although the 'concept'

does). This event is said to coincide with the disappearance of deceased
Christian believers from their graves. Since certain (non-human) alien
species have been known to 'counterfeit' divine or 'Biblical' events
through the application of high occult-technology, is it possible that this
prophetical event of the 'rapture' may also be 'counterfeited' for some
psychological or manipulative purpose?

The following incident was reported in the Oct. 1964 issue of SEARCH
magazine, by Will Carson in his column 'PRYING INTO THE UNKNOWN':

"A GRAVE MATTER -- J.E. was born in Spain, to which country her late
parents originally had immigrated from what was then called Bohemia. Their
native village has long since been submerged by the waters of a
hydro-electric project -- all of which pretty well obliterates our chances
of pinpointing the exact time and date. But as J.E. recalls her parents
relating many times, one day all the graves in the cemetery behind the now
vanished village were found to be empty, but there were no mounds of dirt
beside each grave. Upon further investigation the excavations proved to be
apparently bottomless!

"Authorities were never able to solve the mystery, and finally (since it
was impossible to refill the graves) they were boarded over and sealed with
mortar and a high stone fence built around the area."

The following is from an add describing a book written by 'Michael X' (no
relation to 'Commander X'), titled 'WE WANT YOU -- HITLER ALIVE', published
by UFO Review., Box 753., New Brunswick, NJ 08903:

     "DID HITLER CAPTURE ALIEN CREW & BUILD HIS OWN FLYING SAUCER?
     Here is proof Hitler escaped death, and tried to reorganize his
     mighty forces at the South Pole in underground bases...

     "Here also are clear--close up--photos of Hitler's own secret
     flying disks which he hoped would someday enable him to rule the
     world.

"Discussed for the first time is the mysterious 'Mr. Michalek' who had toured Europe telling of his contacts with aliens and the establishment of the majestic government of the 'World Republic of Earth,' and how both Moscow and Washington would be 'wiped out' if they did not 'give in' to other worldly advice. Was he speaking on behalf of the Fuhrer?"

In reference to any possible International counter-offensive against the 'Grays', some have suggested that the 'threat' will be used by the Illuminati as an excuse to unite the world together in a one-world government. If in fact the Korean and Vietnam wars were 'orchestrated' by the Serpent Cults as some have suggested, is it not likely that a United Nations-backed counteroffensive against the grays will result in the same type of no-win war with an eventual loss on our side? Especially if the 'One Worlders' are collaborating with the Grays and Reptons?

Perhaps it would be best for each individual nation to deal with the reptilian infestation or undermining of their own countries in their own way, without the help of a 'World Militia', or keep the battle at a 'grass roots' level? Global COOPERATION on an ECONOMIC level might be tolerated by freedom loving peoples, but Global CONTROL on a POLITICAL level definitely will not be! A world 'Federation' may be maintained without surrendering all national sovereignties to a one-world political force (namely, the NEW WORLD ORDER). Those extraterrestrials who profess the need for a One World Government on earth as a prerequisite to join their Alliances or Federations should realize that the cultural diversity on Earth is unique in the universe, and therefore a 'unique' answer to the problem should be suggested, namely that they attempt to align themselves with the governments of individual sovereign nations, and offer them memberships within their Confederations, rather than wait for the world to turn into a global police state.

The one-world Republic that 'they' so desperately seek could just as easily

become a one-world dictatorship that would be controlled by despotes,
allied to the Grays for instance, who might bear animosity to the Federation(s). On the other hand if an individual nation were to become a
member of such a Fed- eration, they could enjoy the benefits of such
cooperation. Such a plan must include the promise of the Federation(s) to
come to the aid of that nation in a DEFENSIVE manner if it is being
threatened by another nation, especially one backed by an opposing
interstellar group. But such an agreement must absolutely prohibit any type
of OFFENSIVE attack on the part of the host nation across its borders and a
strict compliance with an inter- national non-interference policy. It goes
without saying that, for instance, such a nation would have the right to
root-out any subsurface "base" utilized by parasitical groups such as the
grays that are being used as centers of abduction, mutilation, implant-
ation and other such activities AGAINST the inhabitants of that nation. The
Federation is fully justified in admitting individual nations into its
fold, and this should not be misconstrued as a violation of their "Prime
Directive", ESPECIALLY since the reptilian grays have already established
their own destructive alliances with various national governments throughout the world. In light of this such a plan is the ONLY way that the
Federations, Alliances, etc., can salvage their own interests for the
future of planet earth.

Now to continue with the subject of how individual nations are responding
to the reality of alien contact, the Oct-Nov. issue of NEXUS Magazine
related the following information in an article titled 'UK RADIO PROGRAMME
ON UFO COVERUP':

"...The following is an example of what one can pick up off the computer
networks. The network in this case is called EarthNet, run by Pegasus
Networks based in Byron Bay (P.O. Box 201., Byron Bay NSW 2481).

** Topic: Aliens from outer space... **

** Written 12:14 am, Aug. 5, 1991 by huw in peg:sci.astro **

"'I recently heard a Radio One program in the UK that contained an
interview with a leading proponent of the popular 'US Government has aliens
locked up and is experimenting with their space planes' conspiracy theory.
However this particular individual sounded very reasonable, did not make
any outrageous claims, and further had some interesting facts to disclose.
In particular he mentioned several verifiable facts which I would like some
follow up on:

"'Rockwell International and NASA were planning a *massive* joint
exhibition of space exploration this year (1991) but it was delayed
inexplicably until 1992. In the *official* prospectus for this exhibition,
one of the exhibits was clearly stated to be 'an extraterrestrial
spacecraft'. When asked about this by various individuals, all enquiries
were referred by NASA to the US DoD. An unnamed Pentagon spokesman speaking
off the record is meant to have indicated that they 'had a number of such
space vehicles to choose from...'

"'The Pentagon also held a press conference to deal with press inquiries on
this matter -- and refused to answer any questions. In fact reporters later
said that the Pentagon had asked most of the questions, and they all
pertained to 'what would be the public reaction if...'.

"'The guy on the radio program referred extensively to two NASA consultant
engineers who claimed to have worked on alien spacecraft studying
propulsion systems for NASA -- both had high level security clearances in
the States...'"

Tim Beckley's UFO REVIEW [issue #37] carried the following article by the
editor titled 'ET SAUCERS VS. EARTH MADE UFOS'. We quote excerpts here
beginning with a reference to researcher William Cooper:

"...(William Cooper) will, he says, 'prove once and for all that the Secret
Societies, NOT our [Constitutional] government, murdered President Kennedy
as a sacrifice to the ancient god Baal in an outdoor temple.' Cooper will
also [in future lectures] 'explain the true meaning of the movie 2001 as a

message of the secret societies to their followers, and will show a
first-generation color copy of the Zapruder film with all the previously
missing frames...'

"THE 'ANTI-GRAVITY' WORLD OF VLADIMIR TERZISKI:

"...According to Terziski, the Nazi's were building flying saucers that
took them to other planets even before the start of World War II. Being a
Slav, Vladimir says he cannot but have the 'utmost revulsion towards
everything Hitler's racial and political philosophies stood for,' and it is
because of his revulsion he decided to look into various 'black
technologies' developed by THE NAZIS, whom he now believes were secretly
backed by the sinister Illuminati operating way behind the scenes (Note: As
can be seen elsewhere in this File the 'link' between the Illuminati and
the Nazi's seems to have been the gnostic Jesuit and Thule Societies -
Branton).

"In his vast collection of photos and other documents, Terziski has many
pictures and drawings of the various disk-shaped craft constructed by the
Nazi scientists that were powered by Schauberger turbines and Kohler
TACHYON magneto-gravitic drives (all based upon free energy or anti-gravity
principles). Actually, Vladimir says that we've known all about
anti-gravity for a long time and that THE BRITISH (Marconi Group) MAY
ACTUALLY HAVE LANDED ON THE MOON A CENTURY AGO, AND EVEN THE VATICAN HAS A
GROUP OF SCIENTISTS WHO ROCKET OFF INTO SPACE FROM SOUTH AMERICAN BASES
FROM TIME TO TIME.

"Meanwhile, deep underground at Area 51's 'Dream Lab' in the Nevada desert,
a renegade branch of the CIA -- protected by a private security SS-like
police force that the Illuminati supplies -- is constructing their own
fleet of 'flying saucers' utilizing Hitler's forbidden technology..."

Elsewhere in this File we have written of the alleged 'Federation' which
loosely ties together such human colonies as those in TAU CETI, EPSILON

ERIDANI, the TAYGETA and other systems of the PLEIADES, VEGA in LYRA, various colonies in the HYADES, the alleged SOLARIAN Tribunal on the moons of SATURN, ALPHA CENTAURI, various cultures from the ANDROMEDA constellation, the KOLDASIAN and other systems from the DAL or antimatter universe, and the 'UMMITES' in WOLF 424 [all of which have been repeatedly described by numerous and apparently separate 'contactees]'. One additional allegation is that the 'UMMITES', a 'Scandinavian' appearing race who live on a planet with a magnetic field much more intense than that of earth, have apparently made contact with scientists associated with the French and Spanish governments. It is interesting that M.K. Jessup's annotated version of the 'CASE FOR THE UFO' contains comments by alleged members of an ancient terran race who have access to inter- planetary craft technology.

These have stated that France, for instance, has been the subject of much interest among certain ex-terran cultures because of it's unique social atmosphere. The UMMITES allegedly come from the star system we know of as Wolf 424, a star which they themselves refer to as IUMMA. Their 'insignia' resembles an 'H' with an extra vertical 'bar' in the middle and the four corners of the 'H' tapered into an outward curve. This symbol has been PHOTOGRAPHED on the underside of some UFO's which have been encountered in the 20th century. Also the UMMITES speak of themselves as belonging to a large 'Federation' of planets, possibly consisting more or less of the interstellar regions described above. They seem to have a particularly strong alliance with the Oriental-like Vegans, who are a remnant of the ancient Lyran civilization that gave rise to the present human cultures in the Pleiades.

The following are several abbreviated excerpts taken from 'THE OMEGA PROJECT', by Kenneth Ring, PH.D. (William Morrow & Co., N.Y. 1972). The following points were brought out in the book:

---- Most abductions (possibly between 60%-80%? - Branton) are conducted by

the 'greys' of traditional description.

---- Many state that their experiences are often 'dreamlike' yet with
evidence suggesting real events.

---- The 'greys' (and in some cases black creatures in 'capes' that act as
'guards' during the painful and terrifying 'medical operations') have a way
of 'blurring' their faces in the minds of the abductees, so that the
abductee cannot later recall what the aliens' 'face' looked like.

---- Many abductees experience sleeping problems (not to mention severe
social-relational-sexual problems) after being abducted by the saurian or
reptilian grays, and these problems often last for years afterwards.

---- Some abductees who resist are 'shocked' repeatedly with an 'electric
gadget' which may induce paralysis and/or unconsciousness.

---- A majority of the 'greys' seem to be of the grey-white variety, some
with opaque 'black' eyes and some with vertically slit (snake or
lizard-like) pupils.

---- Some of the greys are described as 'sinister', and one abductee stated
that when she was taken "one alien was by my head and attempted to frighten
me with his large eyes," as three other creatures mechanically performed
painful operations, unheeding of her terrified cries to make them stop. She
(Clair Chambers) stated that "In my many encounters where I have always
been kidnapped from my home, the aliens have shown no compassion. I have
several times felt them exhibit FEAR when I have hit them as they do feel
FEAR... their reaction behavior patterns do NOT indicate an intelligence as
high as I would expect from their technology (Due to their "collective-
consciousness" nature? - Branton)... these experiences have been dreadful,
terrifying, and I would like them to stop!" (Note: Four separate doctors
have confirmed various wounds and injuries in Clair Chambers which she
insists resulted from the abductions).

---- Some 'greyish' aliens, with 3-digit fingers, have been described as

being 7 ft. tall (Reptons? - Branton). One woman who was abducted by them
felt as if the creatures wanted her to have the IMPRESSION that they were
'friendly', but after being returned to her car from which she was abducted
"I then broke to pieces as my whole body shook uncontrollably. I cried 'OH
GOD, WHY ME?' I couldn't calm myself as I cried like a baby..."

---- A woman with an M.S.W. [degree?] (who was at the time of this
revelation 51 years old), stated:

> "...The first experience was when I was a child of about 5. For
> years I had a RECURRING 'dream' of standing beside a field WHEN A
> HOLE OPENS UP IN THE GROUND in front of me. The dream ends with
> me looking into the hole. I was just standing there looking at
> the hole. Under hypnosis I [recall that I] stepped into the hole
> and walked down a short tunnel. The tunnel widened into a small
> waiting area where there was a bench just at the right height for
> a 5 year old. I sat down and waited. A tall black 'featureless'
> being came through a doorway, walked to me and held out his hand.
> I took his hand and went back through the doorway with him. He
> placed me on a table that appeared to be about 3 to 4 feet high.
> He laid me on my back and took one big hand and held my upper
> body flat on the table. The other beings were behind him looking
> at instruments on the wall. I was held this way for several
> minutes. When the being turned to look at the other two, it was
> as if he lost CONTROL over me and I jerked out from under his
> hand, fell off the end of the table and ran for the door. When I
> got to the door, I knew I wasn't 'supposed' to go any further. I
> stopped and turned around. The being who had been holding me came
> to me, took hold of my left arm and looked into my eyes. I was
> looking at where the eyes should be on a HUMAN, BUT I don't
> REMEMBER actually SEEING eyes. I feel something was communicated,
> but I don't know what."

---- The author states that some of the large opaque-black 'eyes' seen by
many abductees, after being taken by the greys, seemed to have been
'coverings' for real 'eyes' which they felt might have been hidden behind
or inside of what might have been artificial opaque-black visual coverings.
At least this was the 'impression' that some abductees had.

The following article, 'THE INCREDIBLE REVELATIONS OF DR. KUEPPERS', by
Helga Morrow, also appeared in UFO REVIEW - issue #37, with the following
heading: "He Escaped From Nazi Germany At The Height Of World War II And
Came To America To Work For The U.S. Military On Top Secret Projects
Involving Invisibility, Time [Manipulation], Anti-Gravity Research And
Teleportation:

> "Editors Note: The following is a highly-abbreviated account of
> Helga Morrow's recollections of her late father, Dr. Fred A.
> Kueppers, a German-born engineer who defected to the U.S. during
> World War II...
>
> "[Helga's Story] 'I have learned from various sources that my
> father was one of the scientists who worked on the Philadelphia
> Experiment; had invented the timing device for the A-bomb; had
> been chosen by the bomb scientists to represent them to Harry
> Truman, asking him NOT to drop the bomb; had invented the
> mathematical formula that brought the astronauts back; had
> designed the miniaturized electrical system of Sputnik, the first
> space launching; had worked on Project Blue Book/Black Book,
> UFOs; had initiated the use of aluminum wiring to replace the
> heavier wiring in World War II planes; had worked with mind
> warfare, using psychics to communicate with astronauts in case
> communication systems failed; and had trained extraterrestrials
> to fit into human society.
>
> "'My head spun; in it wheels were turning, and a thousand things
> began to make sense. Suddenly the things my father had told me in
> my childhood and youth snapped into place. It was as if nineteen

years after I attended my father's funeral, I began to know him for the first time as only a few others knew him -- a man who, for obvious reasons, could never be mentioned in public records, but who had clearly deserved such recognition for the valuable service he had given the nation. My mind began to go back to my earliest remembrances...

"'When I was in the second or third grade, I watched him hang up an award from RCA in his room. I asked, 'Why did you get this award?' He told me it was too lengthy to go into. I said, 'Try me!' and he did. He said it was an award for an experiment in time, and then proceeded to put two ashtrays on his bed, and through simple gestures and explanations, show how two objects could transpose in time and return the same way. Then he took me into the cellar, where he put some steel shavings in a cigar box with a large U-shaped magnet taped underneath. He gently tapped the steel shavings, and to my amazement, two distinct series of concentric circles gradually appeared! He then simplified this by saying that if one could transpose these circles, one could transpose time [or 'bend' time such as to speed it up or slow it down, or even stop it altogether? - Branton]. He said that alien spacecraft were partly moved by 'reverse magnetism.' He showed me how to get this effect by holding two opposite magnets.

"'I never forgot this lesson. And this was BEFORE anyone really talked about flying saucers. I was Daddy's confidant. I never discussed this information with anyone; he had sworn me to secrecy.

"'My father was not home much -- only several times a year. He was completely focused on his work, so normal family life was difficult for him...

"'Daddy was a popular innovator in many fields of science and

technology. All his patents became the property of either the company that employed him or the U.S. Government [Such patents, which have been established by various scientists working in anti-gravity research, allegedly exist in the patent offices for all to see, IF they only knew how and where to find them - Branton].

. "'The third winter of 1961 before he died (February 12, 1962, Lincoln's birthday), my father confided many things to me. He told me that what he was about to tell me was bizarre, unbelievable and might sound absolutely crazy. I was 27 at the time, and thought he had gone off the deep-end (my mother had always thought so). Daddy assured me that by the time I reached 55 or so, all these bizarre statements that he was about to make, as well as everything he had ever explained to me when I was a child, would come back to me and make sense.

"'He told me that he had three months to live. 'They' had given him three months to conclude his personal affairs, he said. I asked, 'Who are they?' He said I wouldn't understand. So I realized that I was taking my last walk with him through Guilford. He turned around to see if he was being followed, as always, aware of intrusion. He confided that he had not only been on the moon but INSIDE it, and that he had both spoken to and trained extraterrestrials who looked like us to blend into human society. He had been in spaceships and had traveled in space.

"'He told me of the riots where we would kill or be killed in a period of racial intolerance that would occur around 1966 -- which is now history. He told me that red-baiting propaganda was a lie to keep humanity occupied with worry over 'fighting communism.' And that in reality the two nations were great friends; Russian scientists got along well with their American counterparts and worked amiably together. The Russian 'threat' was nothing but B.S. and a distraction for the public.

"'In the meantime, there were alien bases all over the world and on the moon. He said that whoever controls the moon can target anyplace on Earth; no place would be safe. Therefore, Russians and Americans must remain friends or eliminate each other. He told me he had worked with Tesla, Einstein, Von Broun, Von Neumann and many others.

"'My father broke down and cried when I visited him that Christmas. He said, 'If you only knew the real truth!' But as long as I didn't I was safe, he said. He seemed a frightened man alone with his thoughts, afraid to speak out, trusting no one. He rarely spoke on the phone (our phone had always been tapped) and always thought he was being followed.

"'My father died in the hospital in the arms of a nun, we were told. When my mother wanted to send flowers and candy to this unknown nun, she was told that there had been no nun in his room (though we had seen her) at the time of his fatal 'heart attack'. She couldn't be traced. At his funeral, I saw two Secret Service men at his coffin (wearing the obvious trench coats)...

"'There was something strange about the body in the coffin. I always remember my father's hairy arms and hands. But there was NO HAIR ON THOSE HANDS! His face felt like cold stone, and it had so much makeup that it looked like wax. Was it really my father in the coffin? If so, why had his grave 'disappeared' when I looked for it in the family plot in 1985 -- a plot that dated back hundreds of years? There was no trace that it had ever existed; there were no grave records!

"'And then on May 30, 1962, several months later, he materialized before me and told me he was not dead but only in 'another dimension IN TIME!' I felt his suit, smelled his Molle shaving cream -- and his weight pushed down the mattress on my daybed. He was wearing his usual conservative grey suit; I even felt the

material as I touched his knee. He told me to continue his work,
but not call on him unless absolutely necessary, as appearing to
me was painful. He said that he would make himself known to me
'at the crossroads of my life' to help me (and he has kept his
promise).'"

Based on other accounts, "another dimension in time" would probably
indicate that the dimension into which he had been "phased" was and is a
dimensional 'branch' off from the main- stream multi-dimensional reality
that is visible to us. Since time, space and matter are all integral parts
of the unified field, it has been theorized that another dimension "in
time" -- for instance a dimension in which the time-flow is accelerated
(one of 'their' days may equal one of 'our' hours, for instance) -- would
also include a spacial and molecular shift as well. This could be perceived
either as 'entering' another dimension or simply as a 'phasing' of an
individual to the point that he or she begins to 'perceive' and become part
of a dimension that was always there yet one which they could not
comprehend or interact with until they were 'tuned in' to it on the
molecular level. This dimension would be invisible to most of those within
the 'mainstream' of reality, and we would be invisible to them to some
extent (possibly an extent which is determined by the depth of the
molecular-time-space phasing).

Returning to the subject of alien activity, in particular the 'Grays',
there are those who believe that such activity has some apocalyptic and
theological significance. Could such activity have been prophesied in
ancient spiritual texts?

Leviticus 26:22 (in the TORAH or OLD TESTEMENT) relates a strange warning,
possibly directed against those nations who tend to ignore the command of
the Almighty or the Creator to live together in brotherly love... Could
this be a prophecy of a coming invasion of alien 'beasts' such as the

Grays? The Torah describes the serpent race as 'beasts' in Genesis chapter 3, although it also makes it clear that these reptilians were by far the most superior, "subtil" and intelligent members of the entire 'animal' kingdoms. We quote this passage as follows (see also: Amos 9:2-3):

"I WILL ALSO SEND WILD BEASTS AMONG YOU, WHICH SHALL ROB YOU OF YOUR CHILDREN, AND DESTROY YOUR CATTLE, AND MAKE YOU FEW IN NUMBER, AND YOUR [HIGH] WAYS SHALL BE DESOLATE."

---

continued from Page 8 .....

George Adamski, the 1950's "contactee" and alleged Rosicrucian, was one of several who claimed to have had contacted Aryan-like saucer pilots during that time period. One little known fact about his contact in the Mojave desert was that one of the 'footprints' left by the 'man' he encountered in his initial experience revealed some strange symbols which had apparently been impressed into the ground from the sole of the aliens' shoe. One footprint showed two depiction's of a 'swastika'. One inter-pretation is that the saucer pilots encountered by George Adamski and other contactees such as George King, George Van Tassel, George Hunt Williamson (apparently these "E.T.s" have an affinity for those bearing the name "George" - Branton), Howard Menger, Mel Noel, and others are not Germans in the true sense of the word. It is believed by some however that the Germans have for centuries been doing business with a race of ancient ARYANS -- possibly tied-in with the ancient Aryans who occupied India several thousand years ago -- or "Arriani", who are part of a high-tech society based in

underground cities near the North and South poles. German occultists in fact have been known to sabotage polar expeditions of other nations long before the beginning of World War I. These "Aryans" may have assisted the Germans with their technology during World War II, although it is uncertain whether or not they actually agreed with or support- ed Adolph Hitler's racist genocidal policies. These "Arriani" seem to have some connection with the so-called "Tribunal" on Saturn, which may explain why plans discovered for Nazi flying disks revealed one design that was an EXACT DUPLICATE of the so- called "Venusian" design described and photographed by Adamski.

In his book 'MESSENGERS OF DECEPTION' (Bantom Books, 1980), Jacques Vallee relates some disturbing connections between fascist politics and some of the early 'contactees' of California. According to Vallee, Adamski had pre-war ties with American fascist leader William Dudley Pelley, who was interned during the war. Contactee George Hunt Williamson (whose real name was Michael d'Obrenovic) was associated with Pelly's organization, 'Soulcraft', in the early fifties. Other associates of Williamson during the great era of the 'flying saucers' were such contactees as John McCoy and the two Stanford brothers, Ray and Rex. Pelley, who died in 1965, was the leader of the 'Silver Shirts', an American Nazi group which began it's activities about 1932. It's membership overlapped strongly with Guy Ballard's 'I AM' movement based at Mt. Shasta. It was about 1950 that G.H. Williamson began working for Pelley at the offices of his 'Soulcraft' Publications, in Noblesville, Indiana, before moving to California, where he allegedly witnessed Adamski's desert contact in 1952, with a 'Venusian with long blond hair.'

Former 'Dulce' worker Thomas Castello, who was previously alleged to have worked as a top secret photo analyst for the Air Force, reported seeing a photo of a 'disk' with a swastika on it's side!

In all fairness, as we have suggested, it is possible that those who contacted Adamski were not 'Nazis' as we know them. Perhaps Adolph Hitler took an ancient and already existing symbol as some suggest and corrupted it with his own malevolent occultic philosophies. Then again, many of the claims made to Adamski do not ring true with many scientific UFOlogists, such as the allegation that the surface of Venus is just as temperate and mild as the earth itself, and so on. Could those who contacted Adamski have been using Venus as a 'cover' to hide their true place of origin (perhaps Antarctica) as other researchers have suggested?

As for the swastika itself, the Hopi Indians of northwest Arizona and the ancient Hindus, for instance, were apparently using it thousands of years before the Nazis began to... and some suggest that German occultists may have borrowed the symbol from them.

The following report appeared in the Sept. 1966 issue of FATE, pages 25 and 28:

"FROM 'DOWN UNDER' -- We suspect this story may be a hoax but we can't resist reporting it. We have TWO DIFFERENT clippings from Darwin, Australia, concerning the discovery of animal flesh, hairs and hide during a well-drilling operation at a depth of 102 feet.

"An experienced well driller, Norman Jenson, was boring for water 15 miles from Killarney homestead, about 350 miles south of Darwin. He had penetrated seven layers of limestone, clay, red soil and sandstone when, at 102 feet, the bit of the drill struck something soft and quickly dropped to 111 feet.

Jensen thought the drill had penetrated an underground water course and lowered a pump to make tests. His pump brought to the surface a bucketful of what he believed to be flesh, bone, hide and hairs. Jensen told Constable Roy Harvey he never had seen anything like this before. Some of the material was given to chickens at Killarney station. They ate it, apparently without ill effect. Several days later the rest of the matter

HAD NOT putrefied, although it had been left EXPOSED in the open air.

"Dr. W. A. Langsford, Northern Territory Director of Health in Darwin, stated that microscopic examination revealed the material to be hair and tissue. Samples were to be forwarded to forensic laboratories in Adelaide for further tests. There is even a possibility, he said, that the matter is HUMAN.

"Possibly romancing, Australians report that for many years overland drovers have DISLIKED TAKING CATTLE ALONG THAT PART OF THE ROUTE because of FREQUENT STAMPEDES."

One might wonder if the 'material' allegedly recovered from the well might have been from a 'Sasquatch' like creature or an animal unknown to us. It would seem logical for living matter, once dead, to remain 'relatively' free from putrifecation for long periods of time within the cool and unchanging environment of an underground cavern system as opposed to the often hot, degenerating and debilitating environment on the surface. Could a type of natural 'mummification' have also taken place underground, possibly explaining why the hair and flesh had not putrefied after several days?

According to William Hamilton, John Lear revealed an incident concerning an older gentleman who is known only as Mr. 'K', whose son was being held captive in an underground base in Utah. This son formerly worked in the Dulce base in New Mexico and possibly was transferred to the base in Utah via an underground route. When contacted about the incident, Mr. Lear had this to say:

> "...The son, whose father I met and who passed away several years ago is apparently being held in a base near or around Sleeping Ute Mountain [Utah]. I don't remember how I came by that information but it had to do with some research I was conducting in a search for the Project Blue Light base near Delores (which I

never found)."

Native 'Indians' of Alaska refer to a benevolent tribe who long ago disappeared underground into vast underground chambers below the mountains north of the town of Tanana. Occasionally, tradition holds, a young member of one of the villages on the surface would become overly discouraged by their life in the world above, and would make a journey in search of these caverns and their peaceful inhabitants, and disappear into the underground land where they would enjoy a more fulfilling life.

It would be very encouraging if most of the accounts of subsurface colonies were of this genre. A few centuries ago this might have been the case, but the infestation and under-mining of the continents by so-called "draconian" forces and the mercenary "gray" species that work for them, has reportedly increased dramatically -- especially during the last few centuries -- to the point that their influence may be dominant in the subterranean world. However it is encouraging that in the latter part of the 20th century the reptilian advances seem to have halted in several areas of the world as indicated by the numerous 'standoffs', and in some cases reptilian forces have apparently been driven back and defeated as more and more humans refuse to give up their ground, having become aware of their malicious intent as well as the propaganda and deceptions which the aliens have in the past used as effective tools of conquest on their part.

Some researchers have stated that there are some governments which are considering possible overt military action against the serpent races (or 'Grays', 'EBE's', 'ALF's' etc., as they are also known) if such becomes necessary. Covert military action has allegedly been initiated in the past, with mixed results.

The alleged interception of a reptilian-controlled aerial craft in South Africa could be considered a victory, whereas the 66 CIA-trained Delta Force and Blue Beret special forces, casualties in the "Dulce Wars" (and

God only knows how many 'casualties' in the way of the human abductions and mutilations, the knowledge of which allegedly attributed in part to the 'Wars') beneath the Archuleta mesa in New Mexico, could be considered a defeat.

If or when such action is taken it would be very wise to consider the need for what we may call an "occupational force". To illustrate, let's use the Middle East crisis of the early 1990's as an example, without going into whether the economic motives for the counter-offensive were commendable or not.

In that case we had a small relatively undefended country by the name of Kuwait. Having become apathetic to the Iraqui- Babylonian threat, this small nation in essence let their guard down, "fell asleep" under the influence of their wealthy, materialistic and extravagant lifestyle, and in such a 'drunken' state lost their vigilance against any possible enemy who might try to overtake them.

Taking advantage of the relatively undefended borders, Iraqui troops swiftly moved in and took control of the nation, looting and pillaging, and in some cases gang-raping woman and little girls in front of their families, following which the entire family was often murdered.

Unable to defend themselves, they petitioned a much more powerful force, the United States and the Allied Coalition to help them fight the battle.
The rest is history.

After the Allies drove modern 'Babylon' from Kuwait (Saddam Hussain made no secret of the fact that he identified himself with the first Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar, and was in the process of rebuilding the ancient city of Babylon), an "occupational force" was left by some of the Allies, as well as the now much-more-vigilant Kuwaites.

After this enemy (not necessarily the Iraqui soldiers themselves, but the mad dictator who drove them to their deaths by the thousands and whom many

of them secretly resented) was cast out, this "occupational force" was necessary to defend the region from a possible re-invasion. If such an occupational defense force once again became non-vigilant and let down it's guard, then there is a chance that the former invaders would regroup their forces and re-invade the land, possibly with even greater fury, not willing to make the same mistake as before.

In the same manner, if an overt attack against the reptilian invaders is undertaken, it would serve little purpose in the long run to destroy multitudes of them physically and IGNORE the NEED for their human victims (victims of subtle alien occult- technological mind manipulation) to be delivered from their "Post-Traumatic Stress" and other psychological, emotional and physical problems that were the direct result of alien interference in their lives. The need for psychological and spiritual 'de-programming' (as well as the safe removal of implants and sub-conscious "programs" injected through hypnotic indoctrination) would be paramount!

Since the serpent races rely on demoniacal energy and assistance to empower their activities, they seek to destroy man's connection or relationship with Almighty God, the ONLY one powerful enough to protect and defend man from this reptilian influence -- a force which would otherwise seek to conquer and control all of creation using all of the deception, confusion, subtlety and cunning at it's disposal.

God is not going to FORCE man to trust in Him, since we all have the free choice to determine our own destinies (and in fact if God only created a race who had no free will, but followed His every dictate robotically, then the human 'soul' or 'personality' as we know it would not exist).

On the other hand, we MUST realize that man is like a living 'temple' created to magnify his Creator. If there is no 'light' in the temple, then darkness must reign within it, but where the light exists, darkness vanishes.

There is no 'middle' ground. One cannot expect to defeat these 'dragons' of deception nor the poltergeists or infernal supernatural entities that motivate them, while at the same time refusing to abide in the LIFE or LIGHT of God. If we were to destroy most of the reptilian influences and temporarily cast them out of their trenches (so to speak) and at the same time refuse to establish an "occupying force" in the form of divine dominion in our own personal lives as a nation, then the reptilians may regather their infernal forces and return in even greater force the next time, intent on learning from the 'mistakes' of their last defeat.

Several 'abductees' have allegedly be taken during the night by GOVERNMENT officials by way of anything from flying disks, pickups, or even jet aircraft. One couple, referred to in a book titled 'INTO THE FRINGE', by Karla Turner, Ph.D., (Berkley Books, N.Y. 1992) described such an abduction which they shared one night. They were 'drugged' and put into a type of dream-like trance and then taken via pickup to a remote swamp-like area. The next thing they remembered was descending through some type of tube only to find themselves walking through a musty underground cavern filled with various machines similar to those one might find in a factory. They were escorted into a room which resembled a 'saloon'. The husband later felt as if this atmosphere may have been specifically designed to reinforce the 'dreamy' quality of the experience. However, the husband began to come out of the 'trance', at which point a man (like an Army Sergeant) noticed him and became very upset and emotional. He began asking the husband questions about his abductions by the Grays (the couple did recall such abductions, which were shared with other people, some of whom they claimed were in the underground military installation that same night). The Military officer wanted to know what the Grays had told them, what their plans were, and so on. When the husband refused to answer him the Officer

lost control and became very emotional, DEMANDING to be told what the grays
were doing, treating him more-or-less like a collaborator with an enemy
power rather than as a victim of an abduction.

If the (Constitutional) Government is going to such lengths to find out
what is going on, then they must not have all of the answers. Unfortunately
many abductees are seen as possible 'collaborators' by various segments of
the U.S. Military, and the fault for this probably lies with them as well
as with the abductees, being that the Constitutionals through their own
apathy had in the past allowed the secret government, particularly the CIA,
to drag them into the 'game'. The Air Force for instance must have been
deceived by the CIA as to the true nature of the Grays, and it has only
been in recent decades that they have come to realize the full truth, and
therefore explaining the present 'Intelligence War' between the two
Intelligence agencies -- Naval Intelligence's "COM-12" which supports a
counter-offensive against the Gray Empire and the pro-Gray CIA-NSA
"AQUARIUS" agency -- both of which are fighting for control of the Nevada
Military Complex, the underground bases, the Wackenhut tech-nologies, the
Intelligence Network (especially MJ-12), and the U.S. Government itself.

Hopefully in the future the 'elected' government and the abduction VICTIMS
will be able to put aside their paranoia of each other (no doubt fueled by
alien propaganda), and work together for each other's mutual benefit AS THEY
DID DURING THE GENESIS OF THE AMERICAN REPUBLIC. At this point it is
obvious that if they don't learn to work together and RESPECT each other
(the Government respecting the public's right to Constitutional Freedom and
the Public respecting the Constitutional government's duly elected
authority), little will be accomplished in the way of defending ourselves
from the alien vermin who infest and undermine the nations of our world.

First we must make a distinction between the Constitutionally ELECTED open

government and the National Socialist IMPOSED secret government. To put it simply, the UNITED NATIONS who betrayed America during the Korean and Vietnam wars is the ENEMY WITHIN that must be thrown out of America. If they desire a world dictatorship (for that is exactly what they are promoting, in spite of the 'benevolent world government' tripe that they have been spouting for years), then they can go do it some- where else. As for the United States of America, we have our own historical document upon which this great nation was founded -- The "DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE"!

The following account was revealed by writer and UFO investigator Preston Dennet, in an article titled: 'EXPOSED: PROJECT REDLIGHT'. In his article, which originally reached several thousand readers, he reveals the following information which supports the allegations of William Cooper, John Lear, Michael Lindemann and several others:

"...Tom's story began in high school. He was very bright and had received an exceptionally high score on the Scholastic Aptitude Test. In fact, his scores were so high, it caused some attention to be paid to him. It seemed that the United States Government was very interested in Tom and wanted him to work for them. He had no idea then what his high scores were going to cost him.

"Government officials first approached Tom's parents, and asked them if they would allow their son to work for the government. When Tom's parents gave their consent, Tom was approached and given an offer he couldn't refuse. In exchange for his services, he would receive a Top Secret security clearance to match a ridiculously large salary. His job was to conduct research in a Top Secret underground base in Alaska.

"Tom accepted the offer and went directly out of high school and into government service. He told everyone that he was stationed at a base in Nevada -- but this was only a cover story. In reality Tom spent only the

weekends in Nevada. On weekdays he flew by private military jet to a Top
Secret Government base in Alaska.

"The base was an eight story building located almost totally underground.
The base financed itself by setting up the world's leading drug smugglers.
Officials would arrest the drug smugglers, confiscate all the money and
drugs, and then turn around and sell the drugs to another smuggler -- whom
they would then proceed to arrest and confiscate. It sounds like a strange
way to finance a scientific-military research base, but it is obviously
very profitable. Although not strictly legal, such practices could be
justified in the name of National Security (at least in some minds).

"Tom reported that the base was mainly a research station that nabbed up
some of the best scientific minds in the country, and had the latest
technology for advanced research. There were three major areas of research
of which he was aware.

"Firstly, the base researched and developed biological weapons, which, as
Tom said, made all other weapons seem like childsplay.

"Secondly, the base researched and developed electronic sensory and
detection devices that allowed telescopic sight through solid objects, such
as walls.

"Thirdly -- and most importantly -- the base researched and developed
electromagnetic propulsion devices -- flying crafts which needed no fuel
other than the Earth's magnetic field on which to operate. According to
Tom, the ships look like UFOs, and are able to hover silently, and move at
astonishing speeds. As Tom says in his own words, 'Some of the UFOs seen
over Alaska are probably ours.'

"Tom didn't say exactly what his job at the base entailed, but he did say
that the security was extremely high. Every week he was subjected to a
horrible ritual. Due to the nature of his job, everything about him had to

be known. He would be taken to a special room where he was dosed with Sodium Pentothal and put into a hypnotic trance. For a period of a couple hours, he would be interrogated into every aspect of his life for the past week. Every detail would be laid bare to make sure that there were no security leaks. This agonizing ritual was repeated every week as long as he was at the base. There were no exceptions.

"Tom evidently got out of the business after several years as the lifestyle was too harsh. Since he left the base he has been, and still is, under close monitoring by the government. After his release from the base, he was offered several extremely high-paying jobs by some of the country's leading corporations. Tom declined these offers and pursued a more modest job and lifestyle.

"So closes Tom's story, which alone could be easily dismissed. But in league with those collected by other researchers, it seems evident that the government is in possession of UFOs, and are in fact, flying them around!"

The following article comes from the 'TC TECHNICAL CONSULTANT', Nov.-Dec., 1991 issue:

"The death of a journalist in West Virginia, plus the jailing of an alleged CIA computer consultant in Washington State may be elements of a much wider scandal that could have serious implications for the Bush White House in 1992.

"What started out as an investigation of an apparent case of pirated software has grown to be a project involving hundreds of journalists all over the world.

"The dead journalist, Joseph Daniel 'Danny' Casolaro was found dead August 10th in a motel room in West Virginia. His wrists were slashed seven times on each wrist and a suicide note was found nearby. The only manuscript of his book, with accompanying notes, WAS MISSING.

"The book, provisionally titled 'The Octopus', was meant to be an explosive expose of misdeeds by the Justice Department under the Reagan administration. Time Magazine also reported that Casolaro's research centered on gambling and attempted arms deals at the Cabazon reservation near Indio (California - Branton).

"Indeed, the scope of Casolaro's investigation was so large that any one of a large number of areas of research could have been the trigger for a possible hit.

"While authorities declared his death a suicide, his relatives definitely stated that Casolaro's mental state was sound, indeed upbeat, after the completion of his book.

"Casolaro started his work nearly two years before, investigating the bankrupting of a small computer software company called Inslaw, allegedly by the U.S. Justice Department. INSLAW, a company headed by Bill and Nancy Hamilton of Washington D.C., had developed a package known as PROMIS -- short for Prosecutor's Management Information System -- to act as a case management tool for the Justice Department's unwieldy work load.

"Inslaw President Bill Hamilton (NOT to be mistaken for the well-known UFO researcher - Branton) has claimed that Ed Meese associate EARL BRIAN was given control of pirated versions of the PROMIS software by Meese to sell back to different U.S. government agencies for great profit. Two courts have so far agreed with Hamilton, awarding an 8 million dollar judgment, but a higher court of appeal has quashed the award and the verdict, declaring that it was not the jurisdiction of the lower courts. As of October 9, the case has moved into the realm of the Supreme Court.

"EARL BRIAN OWNS UNITED PRESS INTERNATIONAL (UPI) and FINANCIAL NEWS NETWORK (FNN).

"According to a Washington man, who claims to have modified the cobol-based software for the CIA and other intelligence agencies,

the software was a reward for Earl Brian's role in arranging the so-called 'October Surprise' gambit, the alleged conspiracy to withhold the American hostages in Iran until after the 1980 election which saw Carter removed from power. The 'October Surprise' scandal has taken some time to emerge.

"In a Paris meeting, President Bush (at the time Ronald Reagan's Vice Presidential running mate - Branton) is alleged to have met with Ali Akabar Hashemi Rafsanjani, the speaker of the Iranian Parliament, Mohammed Ali Rajai, the future President of Iran and Manucher Ghorbanifar, an Iranian arms dealer with connections to Mossad, according to Navy Captain Gunther Russbacher who claims to have flown Bush, William Casey -- the CIA chief -- and Donald Gregg, a CIA operative to that location. Russbacher, who made these allegations in May is now in jail on Terminal Island, convicted on the charge of impersonating a U.S. Attorney.

"The Washington man is MICHAEL RICONOSCIUTO who is now waiting for a trial in a Washington jail on conspiracy to sell drugs charges, charges which Riconosciuto claims are manufactured. Indeed, the charge made against Riconosciuto were made one week after Riconosciuto authored and signed an affidavit describing his role in modifying the pirated software.

"The affidavit also claimed that he had been contacted by phone and threatened by PETER VIDENIEKS, a Justice Department employee and Customs official, who Riconosciuto alleged had intelligence ties, as to the possible consequences of his going public with certain information.

"According to Riconosciuto, Videnieks was a frequent visitor to the Cabazon Indian reservation near Palm Springs and visited with tribal manager, John P. Nichols. Nichols was in essence Riconosciuto's boss in a number of enterprises conducted on reservation land and the PROMIS modification was just one of these projects. According to Riconosciuto, in an interview with T.C. conducted from jail, the PROMIS software was modified to

install a backdoor access for use by American intelligence services. The software was then sold to 88 different countries as a sort of 'trojan horse' package enabling us to access their intelligence systems. According to Riconosciuto these countries included Iraq and Libya.

"Correspondence between Nichols and other companies, if authentic, indicates that Riconosciuto's claims of his expertise in the area of electronics and armaments appear to be true. Marshall Riconosciuto, Michael's father, is a reputed former business partner of Richard Nixon.

"According to Riconosciuto, the fuzzy status of reservation land as 'sovereign' allowed elements of the CIA and organized crime to conduct business uniquely.

"Among the projects worked on during this time were joint projects with WACKENHUT, a company loaded with former CIA and NSA personnel and business ventures with the Saudi Arabian royal family and other unusual projects.

"A joint venture with Southern California Edison will soon be generating power for bio-mass drawn from local waste outlets. Biological warfare projects were investigated with Stormont laboratories looking into the creation of 'pathogenic viruses' and enhanced fuel-air explosive weapons (which) were created and tested in league with Meridian Arms at the NEVADA TESTING RANGE which matched the explosive power of nuclear devices.

"These enhanced weapons gained their power from polarizing the molecules in the gas cloud by modification of the electric field, a technology developed from exploring Thomas Townsend Brown's suppressed work, a knowledge which Riconosciuto claims he gained from working at LEAR in Reno, Nevada.

"Riconosciuto is said to have worked on the enhanced fuel-air explosive weapons with Gerald Bull of Space Research Corporation. Bull, now deceased, later became an arms advisor to Saddam Hussein. It is said that HUSSEIN POSSESSES THE FAE TECHNOLOGY.

"In July, Anson Ng, a reporter for the Financial Times of London was shot and killed in Guatemala. He had reportedly been trying to interview an American there named Jimmy Hughes, a one-time director of security for the Cabazon Indian Reservation secret projects.

"In April, a Philadelphia attorney named Dennis Eisman was found dead, killed by a single bullet in his chest. According to a former federal official who worked with Eisman, the attorney was found dead in the parking lot where he had been due to meet with a woman who had crucial evidence to share substantiating Riconosciuto's claims.

"Both Eisman's and Ng's deaths were declared suicides by authorities.

"Fred Alvarez, a Cabazon tribal leader who was in vocal opposition to the developments on the reservation, was found shot to death with two friends in 1981. Their murder remains unsolved.

"The leader of the House, Thomas Foley, announced last month that a formal inquiry will be initiated into the Inslaw case. Foley appointed Senator Terry Sanford as co-chairman of the joint congressional panel. Prior to his election, Senator Sanford was the attorney representing Earl Brian in his 1985 takeover bid for United Press International and was instrumental in appointing Earl Brian, a medical doctor, to the board of Duke Medical School, of which Sanford is President.

"However, despite repeated requests from journalists to produce photographs showing Riconosciuto together with Brian, and requests to produce his passport showing his alleged trip to Iran, he has not yet done so. Also Riconosciuto failed to be able to describe Peter Videnieks to CNN's Moneyline program, claiming a medical condition prevented him from remembering clearly.

"This led one former intelligence operative to speculate that we may be witnessing a very sophisticated intelligence operation being played out in public.

"Former F.B.I. Special Agent, Ted Gunderson, speaks for Riconosciuto's credibility. Gunderson, who lives in Manhattan Beach, has worked with Riconosciuto for many years in his capacity as private investigator.

"Together, according to Gunderson, they were responsible for thwarting a terrorist operation during the Los Angeles Olympics. According to Gunderson, Riconosciuto was well known in certain circles as a genius in almost all sciences.

"The so-called drug operation broken up in Washington State was an electrohydrodynamic mining operation claimed Gunderson, using Townsend Brown technology. A videotape viewed by this journalist revealed metallic powders and apparent processes unrelated to drug manufacture. Indeed, a government analysis of soil samples revealed the absence of drug contamination, but a high concentration of barium. Barium is often found in high voltage related work.

"Unsubstantiated information from an intelligence source claims that the current situation is the visible effect OF A WAR CURRENTLY GOING ON IN THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY between a group centered in the CIA called Aquarius (around a powerful center known as MJ-12) and a group known as COM-12 centered around Naval Intelligence. COM-12 is reputedly trying to sustain a rearguard action to sustain and preserve constitutional government and is deliberately LEAKING INFORMATION damaging to the former group."
(Take note of William 'Bill' Cooper's pro-constitutional, anti-MJ/12 writings and his past association with high levels of Naval Intelligence - Branton)

In the same publication, same issue, there appeared a small article just following the one quoted above. Written by Thomas Zed, the article, titled "WACKENHUT'S CONNECTION WITH THE BLACK PROJECT WORLD", stated:

"The Wackenhut company has a very close connection to the world of BLACK BUDGET PROJECTS. Besides being connected with the

Cabazon venture mentioned in this issue it is also responsible, according to jailed computer consultant Michael Riconosciuto, FOR THE SECRET PROJECTS BEING UNDERTAKEN IN DULCE, NEW MEXICO where the JICARILLA INDIAN RESERVATION IS BEING SIMILARLY USED. (Note: The Underground Labs near Dulce are alleged to be tied-in with the Department of Energy, Rand Corp, DARPA, Los Alamos Labs, MJ-12, the CIA and other 'secret government' controlled military-industrial-intelligence organizations. It is believed to be the largest underground 'joint-interaction' Illuminati/Alien laboratory of it's kind in the United States, and possibly the world - Branton)

"After sending two of my colleagues there recently AND RECEIVING CONFIRMATION THAT THERE WAS A TOP SECRET MILITARY TYPE INSTALLATION I decided to call the newspaper office and make an educated bluff.

"I identified myself as a freelance reporter from Los Angeles -- and told the newspaper that I was doing a story on the Cabazon reservation biological warfare projects that had been undertaken there on behalf of the CIA. I told her that I had heard that there were similar things being done in Dulce and would like to know what was going on.

"The official I spoke to BECAME FRIGHTENED and said, 'I can't talk to you about that! It would be very unprofessional of me to talk to you about that. You'll have to speak to the President of the tribe.' She then hung up.

"I have yet to call back and ask the President of the tribe, but will report on that in the next issue.

"Wackenhut is also responsible for security of a lot of UNDERGROUND FACILITIES in California and Nevada, including the notorious S-4 or Area 51 in Nevada where Townsend Brown flying disk technology (written about in a T.C. recent issue) has been flying and developing for decades.

"A recent helicopter crash at the area, where two pilots and three security guards from Wackenhut flying in a Messerschmit BO-105 helicopter were killed was not at all accidental claimed Riconosciuto, who said that the individuals aboard the helicopter were traveling with sensitive documents.

"Groups are now investigating Riconosciuto's claims."

'Commander X', the 'anonymous' Intelligence-Military insider who has apparently fulfilled his Constitutional oath by providing so much 'inside' information on aerial and subsurface 'alien' activity -- information which in fact coincides with other accounts given by numerous other researchers -- made the following comments (Note: The 'Commander' admits to being a member of a high-level Intelligence network -- intent on exposing the Illuminati 'cancer' in the Intelligence Community -- called 'THE COMMITTEE OF 12 TO SAVE THE EARTH'. It is not certain however whether or not this has any connection to the notorious 'COM-12'):

"...Robert Dickhoff, in his book 'AGHARTA', mentions that the secret chambers of the Pyramid of Gizeh were connected by tunnels to the Subterranean World. An Egyptian informant says that at the base of this pyramid are three tunnels that radiate in different directions. Two lead to dead ends, but the third seems to go on and on and may have once connected Atlantis with it's colony in Egypt by passing under the Mediterranean and Atlantic. (There are those who have suggested that some of the ancient structures near Cairo, Egypt are in fact of antediluvian origin - Branton)

"...Two Swedes tried to traverse this long tunnel till it's end and never returned. While believed to have died, rescue parties could not find them. This caused the government to FORBID anyone from entering this third long tunnel, though they were permitted to enter the other two. There are strange reports of ANCIENT EGYPTIANS (or rather, people appearing or looking like ancient Egyptians - Branton) having been seen inside the long

tunnel, coming from the Subterranean World. Many believe that the Swedes
who disappeared joined these people. A popular book was selling in Egypt
some time ago entitled 'THE MYSTERIOUS PATH TO THE UNKNOWN WORLD', dealing
with the apparently endless third tunnel below the pyramid of Gizeh and the
world to which it leads...

"A report has been circulating that some scientists entered a tunnel in
West Africa that ran under the ocean bed in the direction of the vanished
Atlantis, which was finally reached and many mechanical contrivances were
seen (through some type of 'window' looking out into the depths? - Branton)
on the ocean bed, including motor vehicles. How true this reporter is, the
writer cannot say."

The following information was sent to researcher B. Alan Walton from
Juliette Sweet, a personal friend of Sharula Dux (also known as Bonnie
Condey), the self-professed resident of Telos, the city below Mt. Shasta,
and was dated 2/7/93:

> "...last month I had your disk transcribed and read your materials in their entirety. Very interesting, and full of well cited facts. I appreciate your sense of groundedness when presenting your ideas... I am not familiar with the saurian race, nor have I heard mention of them from Sharula or Adama (an alleged spiritual leader in Telos - Branton)... The Greys do come up from time to time, and what has been communicated by the Hierarchy is that they are indeed being asked, forcibly if necessary, to leave. The ousting process has been active for the last year or so, and Adama has indicated that Los Alamos will be one of the last areas to clear out... there has been some 'star wars' type of conflict of late, but (they) tell us not to worry about it [and] that they have things well in hand... Sharula's age is actually 267 years. Although for surface ID purposes, she says she was born in 1951. It helps where social security and passport purposes are concerned. You might want to update your materials to reflect her actual age..." (Note: of course the

"ousting process" would necessitate a cessation of ILLUMINATI interaction with the Grays, as the 'Baverians' have in the past allowed the Grays' access to this planet and even harbored them and protected them and their bases from public or foreign intrusion - Branton)

One report that came out of the Nevada Military Complex has not been confirmed and it's exact source is uncertain. The report was based on information provided by a man who was involved in high-security work in the underground bases below the Nevada Military Complex. This man stated that while working at the facilities there he learned of a race of 'aliens' which were also resident in parts of the underground bases, a group known as the 'Orange'. The 'Orange' are apparently a hybrid-type of alien of humanoid form and possess some 'reptilian' genetic character-istics yet with human-like reproductive organs and capable of breeding with human beings. It is also interesting that other sources apply to them a partial cybernetic quality, suggesting that they are in fact a branch of humans who have been genetic- ally infused with reptilian DNA and also electronically or bionically altered with cybernetics. Whether or not some or all of the "ORANGE" possess a human "soul-matrix" is something which has not yet been established, at least by 'the Group'.

Since, as we've indicated earlier, evidence suggests that no TRUE 'hybrid' can exist between the sauroid and human races, because humans have an energy-soul matrix whereas true serpent race or reptilian entities do not (among many other dissimilar characteristics), we must assume that the entities encountered by the Nevada base worker were what one 'might' refer to as "Drac-Orange" (no soul-energy matrix) or "Eva-Orange" (soul-energy matrix). Please bear with us in our attempts to 'create' titles wherein none is perceived by us to exist, to describe the various new concepts which often turn up in this type of "fringe" research. Here we are simply

applying the traditional names of the first recorded reptilian male (Draco) which 'tradition- ally' was the father of the serpent races; and the first recorded human female (Eva) who was 'traditionally' the mother of all the human races, as recorded in Genesis chapter 3, which also records the hatred and enmity that would exist between the two 'races' down through the ages. As for the "Orange", just which of the two categories these entities fall under (Dracorange or Evaorange or both), as we have indicated previously, remains uncertain at the time of this writing.

Another account, also unconfirmed, refers to an individual (possibly involved with military intelligence) who was reportedly invited to work with a group of 'Aryans' who were resident at a secret base in or near the Nevada Military complex, along with Secret Government Military personnel. This individual claimed that this group had access to UFO type craft and utilized the symbol of the Swastika, and were presently in conflict with the Greys, which they might have at one time in the past had associations with. As in the case of nearly every human organization that has established interactions with the sauroid Grey aliens, perhaps these particular 'Aryans' also learned of the true nature of the reptilian races after being 'betrayed' by them. There are some "Aryans" that may have broken-off from the Antarctican Empire, which we must assume (until evidence to the contrary presents itself) is still in collaboration with the Reptilian and Gray Empires, and still holds to Hitler's Nazi-nightmare of a fascist electronic NEW WORLD ORDER, complete -- according to some -- with human 'slaves' bearing mind-control implants inserted during abductions by joint Nazi-Reticulan saucer crews such at the one encountered by Betty and Barney Hill. It is interesting however that both the CIA as well as the 'Aryans' are said to be operating in and below the Nevada Test site, which might support allegations by some that the CIA struck a deal with the Nazi's sometime before or after World War II, and that both groups have had past and present ties with the International Baverian (German)

Illuminati.

If such an off-shoot group of "Aryans" or ex-Nazis does exist it might be wise for them, considering the Nazi atrocities of the past, to RENOUNCE the swastika and all that it stands for if they intend to recieve any help or support whatsoever from true Americans in their conflict with the grays. We must be careful not to equate "Germans" with "Nazis" and thus fall into the same racist trap into which the Nazis themselves fell. Nazism is a PHILOSOPHICAL problem, not a RACIAL one, and in fact there have been many Germans who have contributed to the overall benefit of humanity, including Luther and Gutenberg and others who challenged the despotes of Rome (that is, until later generations of Germans sold themselves out once again to the so- called 'holy' Roman EMPIRE via the Jesuits who absolutely infested Hitler's S.S. according to Edmund Paris. This infiltration of Hitler's ranks by the Roman "militia" was accomplished in order to carry out the NEW INQUISITION against the Jews, the latest in a long history of ROMAN persecutions against the Israelite race).

Even if present Aryan 'generations' were not PERSONALLY responsible for the war crimes of their fathers during WWII, they would still have to agree to conform to Constitutional principles of HUMAN EQUALITY regardless of race, religion or culture if they are to have any future peaceful coexistence with the most power- ful nation on the 'face' of the earth, the United States of America. Otherwise they might find themselves in the very uncomfortable position of being wedged between two enemy fronts: the saurian greys on one side AND indignant anti-Nazi American patriots, many of whom lost family members to the Nazi's during the Second World War, on the other. If an 'inner-planetary' or inter- planetary war does erupt between human and saurian species, as some have suggest might overtly take place in the future, then the neo-Nazi saucer groups (supposing they exist) MUST decide to join up with the human race and cast off their former

FASCIST ideologies OR ELSE try and appease the alien Grays -- most likely to their own ultimate destruction -- or become caught up in the 'cross-fire' between the human and serpent races in whatever future conflicts might be waged between the two.

There are possible indications that 'at least' THREE groups of entirely human 'aliens' have some connection with the Nevada Military Complex, possibly involving humanoid aliens retrieved alive from crashed saucer-disks, or human-aliens who are willingly assisting certain governmental compartments in the technology department. For instance the above account suggests that some so-called ARYANS with past or present affiliation with the Antarctican Empire have some possible connection there; as well as the Pleiadean NORDICS as suggested by Robert Lazar's claim that a Pleiadean 'beamship' was seen by him on certain occasions in the hangers; and then there are the tall Telosian BLONDS who have also been known to have some connection with the underground networks of Nevada and the South-West. In fact, there may be several different 'scenarios' taking place at once within the Test Site, as if no individual 'compartment' has full control of what is taking place there (this has been suggested by different sources).

In one sense the 'Test Site' is the center of a WORLD WAR III type of scenario, the only difference is that it is a covert or 'underground' war since neither the Reptilians nor the Illuminati want this conflict to be made public, although some of the 'Constitutionals' have apparently 'leaked' information through the COM-12 and similar intelligence organizations. The allegations, as given by intelligence sources like 'Yellow Fruit', indicate that some of the 'benevolents' are operating in and below Nevada -- 'aliens' who honor a Constitutional form of Government in the U.S. This would also indicate that there is more than one group of human-like 'aliens' active there, and that there are in fact THREE general groups fighting for control, the Nordic-human FEDERATION, the 'Joint' Illuminati/Gray COMBINE, and the Reptilian EMPIRE itself. Some however

would suggest that the 'Joint' activity groups are not a third power group
at all but rather a 'midpoint' organization of power-hungry humans and
grays that are working together on a competitive basis in an interactive
and sometimes all-too-real and deadly bid for world domination. Both the
Illuminati and the Grays want the planet to come under central control and
both sides need each other's assistance to bring it to pass, but they
disagree just who will be the ultimate masters, the Humans or the Grays.
Basically it is a rather sickening love- hate relationship, or a guarded
"marriage of convenience".

Ancient Hebrew history speaks of a race of human beings known as the
'Anakim' in whose sight the ancient Israelites saw themselves as
'grasshoppers'. These giants were apparently very human yet of enormous
stature. According to some accounts they were anywhere from 9 to 12 feet
tall, and remained until the Israelites eventually drove them out of
Palestine. As to their final destination or what became of them, the Hebrew
records are strangely silent.

There are some who believe that men of such stature may have existed
previous to the deluge and the cataclysms which accompanied it, however the
Hebrew records make it clear that a human race of such great stature
existed in post-deluvian times as well.

Researcher Warren Smith paraphrased, in 1976, two accounts related by
Leland Lovelace describing incredible finds. The following discoveries are
very similar to an account which appeared in an early issue of TAL LeVesque
and Mary Martin's 'HOLLOW HASSLE' newsletter, one which described a similar
cave found in the Silver Peak range of southwestern Nevada, not far from
the Mojave Desert (and in which the bones of human giants, along with
gigantic stone furniture and golden artifacts, etc., was reportedly
discovered). The woman who submitted the account claimed to have personally
known an explorer who had been in the tunnels. The cave was supposedly

discovered with the help of a 'MU-rian' treasure map which was said to have originated from an Native American tribe in the area. Warren Smith describes two similar incidents, one of which 'may' be a confirmation of the cavern discovered in the Silver Peak Range, in the following words:

"...Author Leland Lovelace told about such a discovery in 'LOST MINES AND BURIED TREASURES' (Naylor Co., 1965; also Ace Books, New York). Lovelace said two prospectors were searching for a gold strike in the desolate mountains of south- western Nevada. The two men were digging in the arid soil when a cave-in led them into a vast underground tunnel. Following the passageway, they went deep into the mountain and entered a large subterranean room.

"The two astonished prospectors held their torches high and saw that the cave was furnished with chairs and tables. The furniture was very large, as if manufactured for a race of giants. Dishes cast from gold and silver were also found on the tables. Other artifacts made from precious metals were discovered in the cavern.

"Lovelace did not inform his readers as to what the prospectors did with their discovery. We can assume they carried as much of the precious metal as possible from the scene, then melted down the objects for their gold and silver. This often occurs when a gold-seeker finds a rare archeological discovery. Rather than risk the treasure being taken over by the state or federal govern- ment, these men play a game of 'finder's keepers.'

"In 1904, a prospector named J.C. Brown claimed to have made an intriguing discovery in the Cascade mountain range of California. Brown had been hired by the Lord Cowdray Mining Company of England to prospect for gold in these isolated areas. During his second trip into the Cascades, Brown found a manmade tunnel carved into a solid rock wall. According to old reports, a

landslide had destroyed a rock wall that hid the tunnel entrance.

"Brown followed the enormous tunnel through the mountain and came to a large, manmade cavern. The room was lined with sheets of tempered copper. Strange circular shields hammered from gold were hung on the walls. Unusual artifacts and statues were located in niches in the cavern walls. Unusual drawings, strange art, indecipherable hieroglyphics AND THE SKELETONS OF WHAT WAS APPARENTLY A GIANT RACE WERE FOUND IN ROOMS LEADING OFF FROM THE LARGE CAVERN.

"Unwilling to share his discovery with his English employers, Brown did not report the treasure cavern. Instead, he continued to work for various mining companies for the next thirty years until his retirement. Then, in 1934, he popped up in Stockton, California, with a map and an intriguing tale. Within a few days, eighty people were willing to assist the now-aging prospector in getting the precious artifacts out of the cave.

"On June 19, 1934, Brown and his followers traveled into the Cascade mountains. They camped by a small stream, waiting until morning when Brown was to show the group an entrance into the cavern. However, during the night, the old prospector vanished. He has not been seen since that night.

"Fearing that Brown had somehow duped the eighty people, detectives on the Stockton police department investigated. 'Brown didn't take a cent from anyone,' the detectives said after the check-out.

"The police chief asked, 'What was his game?'

"The detectives shrugged.

"'Was he murdered out there?' asked the chief.

"'He was probably an old liar who knew his time was up,' replied one of the detectives.

"'Brown was a kindly old gentleman of advanced years when he

arrived in Stockton,' a doctor wrote several years ago. 'I was a curious young man at the time, always interested in occult lore. Anything that smelled of adventure grabbed my interest. Brown's stories were fascinating. They may have been tall stories about mythical things by an old man looking for companionship. Somehow, over the years, I've gained new respect for the old man. I believe he was telling the truth. I don't know his reasons, but I think he changed his mind at the last minute and decided not to reveal the location of the lost treasure vault of the 'Lemurian' giants.'"

In his book, 'THERE ARE GIANTS IN THE EARTH' (Doubleday & Co., Inc., Garden City, N.Y. 1974. pp. 135-136), Michael Grumley relates an ancient Hebrew tradition which suggests that remnants of a race of 'giants', possibly 'hairy' giants, survived the ancient deluge along with Noah and a menagerie of other animals:

"...in the Genesis story, there is an incident absent in the King James version but present in various scattered references in the Hebrew Midrash which concerns a giant named 'Og' who is said to have ridden on the ark during the forty days and forty nights of the downpour that caused Noah's flood. In order to be included in the ships company, so the story goes, it was agreed that he would, once the ark reached dry land and the waters receded, became a servant of Noah and ALL OF his descendants. He (and presumably a female of his kind were) the only one[s] of what was a widespread race of giants who perished, along with all men (except) Noah and his three sons Shem, Ham and Japeth (this also, Hebrew tradition holds, included the four women who were the wives of Noah and his three sons, making eight in all. Or, if the "OG" account is accurate, was it TEN "people" -- eight humans and two half-humans? - Branton)."

As for the Sasquatch itself (or Yeti, Bigfoot or Abominable Snowman, etc.),

in most cases they are described as being peaceable except when provoked,
although such cases of retributional violence against humans are rare.

It is usually said that the Sasquatch resemble not so much a "missing link"
between humans and apes, but more of a "hybrid" between the two, such as "a
human head on an apes body" in the words of one witness. This might suggest
that humans and apes are two distinct species, and that in some ancient
time the genetic similarity might have resulted in hybrid offspring between
the two groups, consigning the Sasquatch offspring themselves to a horrible
and lonely existence, being outcast by men and beasts alike, being that
they were neither fully human nor fully animal. If such was the case in the
past, the genetic divergence's between the two groups may have long ago
strayed to the point that such a 'natural hybrid' would be impossible
today, except in the case of the DESCENDANTS of the Sasquatch race itself.

In the book "CHARLES BERLIT'Z WORLD OF THE ODD & AWESOME", we read of the
strange being that was discovered in the Congo several years ago. "He" was
given the nickname Oliver, however it was uncertain whether or not he was a
mutant, a hybrid, or part of a new species of chimp. He looked like a bald
chimpanzee, but his nose protruded much like that of a humans and UNLIKE
APES, who prefer to walk on their knuckles, Oliver seemed to naturally walk
upright. Was "Oliver" a Sasquatch, or of a race akin to the legendary hairy
humanoid?

Studied by Ralph Helfer of Burbank, California, it was dis-covered that
Oliver had FORTY-SEVEN CHROMOSOMES, FALLING BETWEEN AN APES FORTY-EIGHT AND
A HUMANS FORTY-SIX, suggesting a CROSSBREED. Oliver was extremely
intelligent for an "ape", and enjoyed watching television Westerns and
action programs for hours, unlike chimps, which became bored after a few
minutes.

Aside from the hairy humanoids, there have also allegedly been sightings of

satyrus-like creatures in connection with the underground or aerial phenomena, although these sightings are relatively rare. They are described as being small, goat-footed humanoids with horns. Because of the paraphysical phenomena surrounding such sightings however, some have suggested that they might be part of a quasi-physical pre-Adamic race which were part of the original 'fall' described in Judeo-Christian theology, a race that possessed humanoid, bestial AND angelic features and therefore immortal. Whether their humanoid/animalistic attributes allowed them to procreate is uncertain, however there are a few bizarre accounts which surface from time to time of female witches or satan-worshippers having been impregnated by satyrus-like incubi, following which they give birth to a horrifying hybrid -- a frightening and often vicious humanoid child with horns and tail, who traditionally live only a few days or weeks before dying. This may be just a myth that has been created by occultists over the years, as no actual cadavers of these supposed hybrids has ever turned up in public.

Several years ago Brad Steiger reported an incredible incident involving a demolition crew in San Francisco, who were in the process of tearing down some old buildings when they broke into an underground cavity adjacent to the basement level of one of the old structures. They gather together some equipment and entered the opening, and were surprised to find themselves in a tunnel which branched out in different directions underground. The construction workers commenced to explore the passages for some distance before they encountered something which left them shocked and trembling. Right in front of them stood a group of the strangest creatures they had ever seen. They were neither 'entirely' human nor entirely like any animal they had seen before. They were humanoid, covered from head to foot with hair, were around 5 feet tall, with eyes which reflected reddish in the light of their flashbeams.

The demolitionists decided that they weren't going to stay there much longer, and beat a hasty retreat back to the surface. The opening might have been subsequently covered-up by debris and further demolition work, although this is uncertain. Whatever may have become of the tunnel entrance is anyone's guess.

Charles Berlitz, in his 'ATLANTIS - THE EIGHTH CONTINENT' (G. P. Putnams Sons., New York., 1984., pp. 196-198), makes the following comments concerning the ancient fallen society which was apparently one of the first 'civilizations' following the deluge to release the scourge of high-tech thermonuclear warfare on the earth. He states:

> "...These periodic destruction's have occurred because Earth's inhabitants failed to carry out the plan of the Creator... According to the retelling of the Hopi legends by Frank Waters, in collaboration with White Bear (BOOK OF THE HOPI: 1968), when (the ancient peoples) had acquired what they wanted 'they wanted more still and wars began again.' The peoples of the Earth created 'big cities, nations, civilizations,' and invented aircraft -- PATUWVOTAS -- which they used to attack and destroy one another's cities. The warfare in this previous world ceased only when continents sank and the land and sea changed places, leaving the 'third world' (the one before the present) lying on the sea bottom, 'with all the proud cities, the flying PATUWVOTAS, and the worldly treasures corrupted with evil.' (Although the 'sinking of continents' seems to be a phenomena intimately connected with the deluge, this does not mean that other island continents might not have sunk within the centuries or millenia FOLLOWING deluge as well - Branton).
>
> "...It is in the books of ancient India, however, that we find allusions to prehistoric warfare that eerily parallel those of today as well as those of the foreseeable future (vide C. Berlitz: MYSTERIES FROM FORGOTTEN WORLDS). There are two possible explanations for them: either some scientifically minded Indians

of six [or so] thousand years ago let their fancies roam at will and imagined bombs of sufficient force to destroy most of the world, or perhaps the whole concept was inherited from...a stage of development propitious to experimenting with or using the destructive power of the atom.

"In any case, passages from traditional Indian literature, such as the VEDAS, the PURANAS, the RAMAYANA, the MAHAVIRA, and especially the MAHABHARATA, contain repeated references expressed in the poetic language of their era to aircraft -- VIMANAS -- rockets, and space travel, but also specific allusions to what is easily recognizable as combat aircraft, air bombing, radar and other forms of aircraft detection, artillery, rocket launching, explosive bullets, detonation of mines, and bombs of cosmic destruction comparable in effect to the atom bomb of the present world. In other sections of Indian scientific and philosophical literature there are mentions attesting to the awareness of molecules and atoms of different elements, a concept that might eventually lead to the use of the power of the atom in warfare, just as it has in our day within a relatively short period of time. From the time that the atomic theory was generally accepted by modern scientists to the construction of the atom bomb WAS ONLY 130 TO 135 YEARS, while a previous world civilization, whose time span is unknown, would presumably have had as much or more time for such development.

"...When the MAHABHARATA was to be translated in the last half of the 19th century into modern languages (into English by Protap Chandra Roy and into German by Max Muller), the fanciful descriptions of ancient warfare were generally ignored, except in the case of artillery - familiar to everyone - and aircraft, then considered to be lighter than air. V. R. Ramachandra Dikshitar in his book on early Indian warfare (WAR IN ANCIENT INDIA: 1944),

comments on the DECLINE of artillery in medieval times, inferring that it was more destructive in the distant past. He also defends the detailed references to heavier-than-air aircraft in ancient land and naval warfare, referring to 'the vast literature of the PURANAS showing how well and wonderfully the ancient Indians conquered the air.' Since Dikshitar was writing during the period of World War I he, like a number of Indian officers and British officers in the Indian service, was aware than many of the 'imaginary' weapons of Indian antiquity had made an appearance (or reappearance) in both world wars. Dikshitar wrote, during World War I, that the MOHANASTRA or 'arrow of unconsciousness' was generally considered 'a creature of legend until we heard the other day of the bombs discharging poisonous gases.'"

In reference to an ancient weapon known as 'the iron thunderbolt', Berlitz states: "According to the description in the MAHABHARATA its burst was as bright as the flare of ten thousand suns. The cloud of smoke rising after its first explosion formed into expanding round circles like the opening of giant parasols.

"...A strangely modern injunction in the ATHARUA VEDA cautioned opposing forces that the use of such a weapon was permissible only when the enemy 'used it first,'... There is even a mention in the MAUSALA PARVA implying that on one occasion this weapon 'capable of reducing the Earth to ashes' had been destroyed and the resultant powder had been 'cast into the sea,' another timely suggestion from the distant past of Earth.

"Whether this legendary weapon was ever used, or was destroyed, or forgotten except in Indian literature, there exists certain burned sections of our planet that may be the result of meteor strikes or even the scars of thermonuclear warfare, one of these was found in Iraq in 1947 in the course of an archaeological probe dug vertically while penetrating a number of cultural levels containing recognizable artifacts of BABYLON and SUMERIA

and eventually passed through a fourteen-foot level of clay, indicating deposits following a severe and prolonged flood. Past the flood level a stratum was eventually reached that proved to be fused glass -- almost exactly similar to the desert floor at Alamogordo, New Mexico, scarred and fused after the 'first' A-bomb test." (Gen. 4:22 states that only 7 generations after Adam, 'Tubal-cain' introduced complex metalwork, and no doubt weaponry, to the antediluvians)

Some researchers and 'contactees' have referred to a 'human' group of 'aliens' from a nearby star system who are known as the 'Coldasians'. These may very well be the same group who others refer to as the 'Koldasians'.
UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES (P. O. Box 17206., Tucson, AZ 85710) has released a volume detailing an alleged contact with a person from the planet 'Koldas'.
It is uncertain as of this writing whether or not the 'Koldasians' (or Coldasians) are part of the alleged, although loosely-tied, Vega-Ummo-Pleiades-Andromeda-Cetus-Eridanus-Centaurus 'federation', all allegedly inhabited by 'human' space-faring cultures. The Koldasians do however claim to have ties with the Solar "Confederation" reportedly based on the moons of Saturn.

The volume, titled "UFO: CONTACT FROM THE PLANET KOLDAS -- A COSMIC DIALOGUE", is described as follows in an advertisement released by UFO PHOTO ARCHIVES:

"...This 300-page report unfolds the story behind a powerful and special friendship still continuing between two men -- one from beyond Earth.

"Valdar is the extraterrestrial human being who came to Earth in preparation for his commissioning as the commander of an interplanetary spacecraft. He lived near an electronics plant and worked closely with a South African national for two years, before departing for his home planet Koldas in another solar system.

"Valdar's two years of integrated living on a more primitively inhabited

planet was one last prerequisite to his new role as spaceship commander -- and he chose Earth, the unique planet a friend and mentor had also visited during his own final indoctrination.

"Before his final selection of our planet, Valdar had been told by his friend of Earth's rare beauty, its great variety of living species, vast oceans, high plains, abundant vegetation -- and the unusual savageness of its society.

"After some familiarization here, Valdar met and befriended F. Edwin W., a South African working in Durban. The Report tells the story of this friendship, a close relationship that has continued, up to and beyond Valdar's departure for Koldas right before the eyes of his Earth-based friend. The relationship continues today.

"More than 1,000 communications have been received (via electromagnetic energy beams) from the extraterrestrial since Valdar's departure from Earth.

"Many other witnesses and extensive documentation adequately support this case. Important material collected by long-time UFO researcher Carl van Vlierden includes color photographs and [an] ACTUAL PHONOGRAPH RECORDING of the Koldasian commander delivering a heartfelt message to the people of Earth.

"This comprehensive report is published through the generosity and special interest of the Weaver family."

The UNICUS Group [Dept. 210., 1142 Manhattan Ave. #43., Manhattan, CA 90266], an organization allegedly devoted to 'Earthbound Extraterrestrials', related much information in 1993 concerning the research and work of a Mr. Robert M. Stanley.

Stanley has reportedly discovered a 'lost city' which he says was once inhabited by ancients, whom he postulates may have been tied-in with ancient 'Lemurians' (or rather the MU-rians of ancient California, a

civilization which is not to be confused with the 'theoretical' lost empire
of 'Lemuria' in the Indian Ocian - Branton). Some of the inhabitants of
this ancient city were 8 ft. tall and had access to interplanetary travel,
utilizing an ancient UFO 'base'.

Although Stanley has been to dozens of countries doing archaeological
research, he states that the lost city -- which he says largely resides in
a massive underground maze of tunnels and caves below a 'Mystic Mountain'
in southern California (Mojave region?) -- is the most incredible site by
far that he had ever encountered, and contains walls, statues and many
other ancient relics from the ancient culture which built the 'city'. He
has allegedly taken many scientists, engineers, archaeologists and
anthropologists to the ancient site and through the underground complex and
states that they agree with him on the incredible importance of the site,
but wonder why it never came to light before this time.

Although Stanley is reticent of revealing the exact site of the 'Mystic
Mountain' (on which he also claims, along with others, to have had
experiences with UFOs beaming 'lights' down upon the group), he states that
it is in SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA and one might assume from previous
informations revealed that wherever this 'lost city' is located, it may
very well have been connected in some fashion to the lost city of the
Panamint Mountains.

Mr. Stanley can be reached through 'MYSTIC MOUNTAIN ADVENTURES'., Dept.
200., 1142 Manhattan Ave #43., M.B., CA 90266. However be warned that
Stanley is adamant in his conviction that he does not wish the site to be
turned into a 'tourist attraction' or amusement park with hot dog stands
and all the rest, but desires to keep the site in pristine condition for
the sake of future generations of researchers. However, if he sees that one
has true unselfish academic motivations rather than a 'treasure hunter'
mindset, one might be able to arrange a 'tour' of the site with him as have
others in the past.

William Halliday, in his book 'ADVENTURE IS UNDER- GROUND', records an affidavit submitted by a Mr. Earl P. Dorr, describing vast caverns he and an associate allegedly discovered and explored in Southern California. Portions of the sworn testimonial are quoted below:

> "...These caverns are about 250 miles from Los Angeles, California. Traveling over state highways by automobile, the caverns can be reached in a few hours.
>
> "Accompanied by a mining engineer, I visited the caverns in the month of May, 1927. We entered them and spent 4 days exploring them for a distance of between 8 and 9 miles. We carried with us altimeters and pedometers, to measure the distance we traveled, and had an instrument to take measure- ments of distance by triangulation, together with such instruments convenient and necessary to make observations and estimations.
>
> "Our examinations revealed the following facts, viz:
>
> "1. From the mouth of the cavern we descended about 2000 feet. There, we found a canyon which, on our altimeter, measured about 3000 to 3500 feet deep. We found the caverns to be divided into many chambers, filled and embellished with the usual stalactites and stalagmites, besides many grotesque and fantastic wonders that make the caverns one of the marvels of the world.
>
> "2. On the floor of the canyon there is a flowing river which by careful examination and measurement (by triangulation) we estimated to be about 300 feet wide, and with considerable depth. The river rises and falls with the tides of the sea -- at high tide, being approximately 300 feet wide, and at low tide, approximately 10 feet wide and 4 feet deep. (Obviously this can only mean that, if this account is true, the "source" of the river is an underground reservoir large enough to be moved by the tides, "overflowing" into the river during the high tides and "receding" at low tide - Branton)
>
> "3. When the tide is out there is exposed on both sides of the

river from 100 to 150 feet of black beach sand which is very rich in gold values. The sands are from 4 to 11 feet deep. This means there are about 300 to 350 feet of rich bearing placer sand which averages 8 feet in depth. We explored the canyon sands a distance of 8 miles, finding little variation in the depth and width of the sands.

"4. I am a practical miner of many years' experience and I own valuable mining properties nearby which I am willing to pledge and put up as security to guarantee that the statements herein are true.

"5. My purpose of exploring the caverns was to study the mineralogy in order to ascertain the mineral possibilities and actualities of the caves, making such examination in person with my engineer necessary to determine by expert examination the character and quantity of mineral values of the caverns, rocks and sands.

"6. I carried out about 10 lbs. of the black sand and 'panned' it, receiving more than $7 in gold. I sold it to a gold buyer who offered me at the rate of $18 per ounce. 2 1/2 lbs. of this black sand I sent to John Herman, assayer, whose assay certificate shows a value of $2145.47 per [cubic] yard, with gold at $20.67 per ounce.

"7. From engineering measurements and observations we made, I estimated that it would require a tunnel about 350 feet long to penetrate to the caverns, one thousand feet or more below the present entrance, which are some 3 miles distant from my property.

"8. I make no estimate of even the approximate tonnage of the black sand, but some estimate of the cubical contents may be made for more than 8 miles and the minimum depth is never less than 3 feet. They are of varying depth -- what their maximum depth may

be we do not know. -- Sworn by E. P. Dorr., 309 Adena St., Pasadena, Calif., November 16, 1934."

It is interesting that the "source" of this river would be somewhere within or beneath the great western desert of Utah-Nevada-California where little surface water escapes by way of streams and rivers. Halliday in his book also refers to a water-filled cave annexed to Death Valley, known as "Devil's Hole", which according to some sources rises and falls slightly with the tides! This may indicate that certain underground water-courses below the Mojave Desert might ultimately connect with extensive underground lakes or small underground fresh-water seas. Whether this theory proves accurate or not remains to be seen... after future adventurous 'Speleonauts' make their way once again into Dorr's secret caverns and toward the SOURCE of the 'alleged' underground river.

"Devil's Hole" itself contains a rare species of cave-fish found no-where else in the world (at least nowhere that marine biologists are aware of). It is reported that at least two divers disappeared in this apparently 'bottomless' aqua-cave some years ago, leading officials to put the cave under government protection by making it an extension of Death Valley National Monument -- much of which lies well BELOW sea level. The existence of, or the possibility of the existence of, such underground 'seas' beneath the California- Nevada regions seems to be supported by other accounts. During the 'Shaver Mystery' years Ray Palmer received a letter from a reader describing Earl Dorr's cave. This letter stated that three Paiute Indian boys had, with the help of a 'treasure map', extracted $50,000 worth of gold from these caverns, which they kept in the bank at Needle's, California. Their project was halted when one of the boys slipped from one of the lowest 'rock tiers' and died.

We will now quote from William R. Halliday's professional observations of the claims made in Dorr's affidavit, as they appear in his book 'ADVENTURE IS UNDERGROUND':

"...What is the gimmick?

"This was probably the question in the mind of every reader of the CALIFORNIA MINING JOURNAL when this affidavit appeared in it's November, 1940, issue. The question still arises whenever a caver first hears the remarkable story of this still more remarkable cave. Furthermore, the answers to the other obvious questions are not those which might be anticipated.

"'Is this just an imaginary cave?' No, the cave certainly exists. I have been in it.

"'Did Dorr keep it's location secret?' No. Dozens, perhaps hundreds, of people know it's exact location, high on the side of Kokoweef Peak in the Mojave Desert.

"'Has anyone tried to find this river of gold?' Yes, indeed. The prosperous Crystal Cave Mining Corporation owns the property. "'Then what is the gimmick?' That's quite a tale.

"The beginnings of the story of the cave of gold are shrouded in the mists of the minds of old-timers. For a long time, prowling prospectors have known of the existence of the wide mouth of a deep cavern on the limestone flank of a peak which forms part of the east face of IVANPAH VALLEY -- Kokoweef Peak. Even though only four miles by dirt road from the highway between LOS ANGELES and LAS VEGAS, the area was so desolate that, in the 1920's, weeks might elapse without the passing of more than an occasional prospector and his burro. The opening of the cavern was several feet in diameter and the cave was obviously much larger farther down. There were local stories that it was bottomless, although it took 'only a few seconds' for a rock to strike 'bottom'.

"Then someone found a narrow crack leading to ANOTHER cave, high on the east face of the peak. Maybe it was Dorr. The stories vary. One version repeats the common story of two Indians with a treasure map, which in this

case was supposed to have showed the entrance to the cave. Dorr was well known in the area, having a claim across the valley, several miles southwest of Kokoweef Peak. Like any experienced prospector, he certainly prowled every ledge of the area. In any event, the new cave seemed even deeper than Kokoweef Cave. Like at least seven other caves in California, it eventually became known as Crystal Cave.

"Later, in 1934, another old prospector, Pete Ressler, was resting near the bottom of the southwest slope of the barren peak. He idly tossed a rock into a crack. To his surprise it rattled back and forth for a long time until the sound died away into the depths. He strapped his load on his burro and headed for Mountain Pass Station for dynamite.

"'What do you think it is, Pete?' the men at the station asked him.

"'Quien sabe?' he shrugged.

"Pete's Spanish, however, was horrible. It sounded like 'Kin Savvy' or 'Kin Sabe,' and this name stuck to the cave he dynamited open. It wasn't much of a cave. It slanted downward, but was filled with rubble (rubble from the dynamite blasts? - Branton) to a level not far below the entrance. Old Pete dropped out of the story. Dorr is the main character.

"Dorr must have been a strange person. No one else was particularly interested in the caves, but soon he was telling of an enormous cavern into which he was gradually making his way, trip after trip. The main part of the cave was a series of vertical drops from one small chamber to another. In several areas there were small, dry pools which contained sharp little crystals. From one of the small rooms a tight tunnel led a relatively short distance to a huge cavern containing a chasm 3,000 feet deep. He told of a stalactite 1,500 feet long (Note: Both Kokoweef and Door peaks are near the SW flank of the Ivanpah Mts., just south of Highway 91. Dorr alleged that he and his engineer, following the upper rock 'tiers', discovered a huge

cataract or waterfall cascading down the side of the 'canyon' below what
they judged to be Dorr Peak. They allegedly followed the upper 'shelves'
for 8 miles. According to a map of the caves drawn by Herman Wallace Jr.,
under the personal instruction and supervision of Earl Dorr, the length of
the 'stalactite' was given at only 500 feet long -- although this would
still make it the largest "known" stalactite in the world at this writing
-- and was located adjacent to the underground waterfall which flowed into
the underground river at the bottom of the canyon as one of its many
tributaries. - Branton).

"The cavern went on for miles. He had walked to the brink of the chasm, but
had not found a way to it's bottom. There were places where air came into
the cavern, so other caves on the peak must open into it. And there ought
to be an entrance somewhere on his claim, too. That was the direction the
cave headed.

"Before long Dorr was claiming to have found a way down the wall of the
subterranean canyon. Down below the wonders were even greater. He had found
great deposits of placer gold. By this time he had the other old-timers
half convinced. Still, THEY weren't going into that awful-looking hole for
all the gold in the U.S. Mint.

"One day in 1928 Dorr again told his friends that he was going into the
cave for another trip. Two days passed, three, four. His friends became
worried. Gold would not tempt them to go into the cave, but they were his
friends and the code of the desert is stern. Dorr might be trapped there,
hurt, dying. A rescue party climbed to the mouth of the cave, where Dorr's
ropes were still fixed.

"Hardly had they all entered the cave when they met a raging Dorr they
hardly know. Although disheveled and wild-eyed, he was obviously in no need
of rescuing. Nervously they shrank away from his needless fury. Had he gone
mad from his long stay underground? (More likely it was the dreaded 'gold

fever' which has affected the minds of men throughout the centuries and has
often motivated them to acts of irrational cruelty - Branton) They were
trying to help him, yet he was accusing them of trying to steal his gold.

"Before they quite understood, they felt the dull impact of a HEAVY charge
of dynamite. Then Dorr calmed down. 'You'll never get it now,' he smirked.

"'That blast finished the tunnel to the river of gold.' (Interesting Note:
Halliday himself claims to have seen within this cave, along with several
National Speleological Society or NSS members, the name of DORR written in
black miner's lamp soot near what appeared to be a black line left by a
dynamite fuse, below which was a plugged area of shattered rock - Branton)

"We do not know whether Dorr was ever convinced that his friends were only
trying to rescue him. For several years he was a familiar figure in the
Mojave Desert. Continually he attempted to persuade people to run a tunnel
into the cave of gold from the lower slopes of Kokoweef Peak. He would go
shares with them. If they were willing to pay for the tunnel, they could
have part of the profits.

"On this basis few investors were willing to consider the project. Finally,
however, a small group headed by a Los Angeles capitalist was willing to
speculate on Dorr's proposition. First, they tried the easy expedients. Kin
Sabe Cave was the most accessible. Dorr thought it connected with the great
chasm.

"They installed an inclined railway track and began to remove the rubble
which filled it. Before long they had quite a respectable cave, 125 feet
deep, but the air in it was completely stagnant. Over Dorr's protests, they
abandoned the attempt. If there was an entrance to the great cavern from
Kin Sabe, it was too deep to bother with, at least until all easier
possibilities had been investigated.

"Next they turned their attention to Kokoweef Cave, the first cavern discovered on the peak. A road was built to a nearby ledge and a short tunnel was drilled, connecting the bottom of the cavern to the surface of the peak. Again, much rubble was removed without encountering the true bottom. Operations were in full swing when someone discovered a mineral vein in the wall of the peak a few dozen yards from the tunnel. It was zinc, and high- grade ore. Because of the war zinc was at a premium. The Crystal Cave Mining Company promptly went into the zinc business. Dorr was disgusted. He abandoned the project. Occasionally someone would hear of him, still telling his story of prowling the hills near his old claim, still seeking another entrance to the cave of gold..."

According to 'Sasquatch Researcher' Virginia Louis Swanson, 'Devil's Hole,' in Death Valley National Monument, NE of Death Valley Junction, CA., has been the scene of at least one disappearance. According to Swanson, two boys entered the cave several years ago and were never seen again. Navy scuba diver's were lowered on cables and reported seeing a large river which roared up from below, flowing across a wide expanse. They could not estimate it's depth because of a myriad of colonnades of black rock through which the river flowed before plunging once again down an abyss. The cave is somewhere NEAR 'Devil's Hole' (which is still open to public view, although 'fenced in'), and was allegedly sealed shortly after the disappearance.

It is interesting that Vincent Bugliosi, in his book HELTER SKELTER (pp. 232-233, 246) refers to Charles Manson, who believed that his 'mission' was to start a race war called 'Helter Skelter', then hide with his so-called 'family' in an underground area near the Mojave Desert called the 'Bottomless Pit', and then emerge after the 'war' was over and rule the world. Once version states that the Manson "family" had met with "strange people" out in the Mojave desert. Was he "programmed"? Manson was also convinced that he was Adolph Hitler's illegitimate son.

One interesting bit of information was related by Robert K. Newkirk, in a letter in AMAZING STORIES Magazine, April, 1949 issue, p. 140, stating that northern California's "...Clear Lake has many underground caverns that we know have no endings and others that run to S.F. bay."

Another anomalous account was related by Jack Peterson in a letter in SHAVERTRON, issue No. 14, describing the writer's own experience near June Lake, CA, where he allegedly observed a small humanoid being (a gray?) coming out of a strange cone- shaped machine which emerged from the depths of the earth. The alien then re-entered the craft, following which its machine disappeared back the way it had come.

Turning for a moment from the subject of subterranean activity, we once again turn our sights toward the stars. Those who have been involved with research into UFOs, Underground Bases, and Secret Governments for any length of time will realize just how interconnected Aerial, Subsurface and Social phenomena actually is behind the scenes. For instance Forest Crawford's account of the recovery of a craft from Tau Ceti also involved underground bases and transportation systems, as well as top secret government activity.

In addition to Crawford's account, we have a corroborating report which appeared in 'THE UFO ENCYCLOPEDIA', by John Spencer (Avon Books., 1993). Under the heading 'DR. OTTO STROVE', we read how this astrophysicist assisted Frank Drake in establishing Project OZMA, and it's very mysterious conclusion:

> "...the project began its search by focusing on the star TAU CETI. According to claims made at the time, AS SOON AS the project got underway STRONG INTELLIGENT SIGNALS were picked up, leaving all the scientists stunned.
>
> "Abruptly, Dr. Strove then declared Project OZMA had been shut down, and commented that there was no sensible purpose for listening to messages from another world."
>
> (Note: Or, was this merely an 'excuse' used by the secret

government to keep the Project and it's findings SECRET? It would seem that Frank Drake -- and Dr. Strove for that matter -- has or had some connection with the Illuminati, as the Illuminati usually does not allow someone of Drake's influence for instance to operate with impunity. Usually people of such influence in economics, media, science, education, religion and politics are either 'bought off' or blacklisted. Frank Drake, with his influence within the underground bases and disk recovery operations, is very obviously not on the Illuminati's "black list" - Branton)

Back to the underground bases, UFOs, etc., -- Jimmy Ward, in a letter submitted to GRAY BARKER'S NEWSLETTER (Aug. 1982, No. 16 issue), referred to an announcement made by the Canadian Research Council in 1942 of plans for constructing a vast underground complex to be built by AVRO Corp., which was to cover an area of about 75 square miles in the region between British Columbia and Alberta, bordering on the State of Washington on the south, and the Peace River district on the north. No further word of the project has been released.

Leslie Watkins, in his book 'ALTERNATIVE 003' (First published in London, reprinted by Avon Books, N.Y., 1978. 239 pp.) quotes from an 'interview' with a government official who told of the Government's knowledge of entire ancient cities, linked by an elaborate complex of tunnels, far below the surface of the earth, which were lighted by a strange greenish luminescence, and the remains of which have been found under many parts of the world.

---

continued from Page 9 .....

There have been SEVERAL documented cases of mysterious disappearances of persons in connection with subsurface and/or aerial phenomena. One such account involves the ancient Greek "Temple of Apollo", in Hierapolis (now Pamukkale), Turkey. This city was once part of the ancient Grecian empire, which covered an extensive area in and around the Mediterranean sea. One article which appeared in the January, 1989 issue of OMNI Magazine, referred to strange disappearances which had taken place in a cavern adjacent these ancient temple ruins. The article quoted from the writings of the ancient Greek philosopher 'Strabe' (who lived between 63 B.C. and 24 A.D.), to the effect that animals would often enter the cave and never return.

Also MANY PEOPLE throughout history who went past the mouth of the cave never returned. The article also quoted one Sheldon Aaronson, a professor of microbiology at Queens College, N.Y., who told OMNI that several Australian students had entered the cave and disappeared just a few days before his visit in 1987. Sheldon stated: "The Turkish government put iron bars over the opening to prevent other people from ever going in. As far as we knew, the Australians were never seen again." According to the article, the Greeks believed that the cavern was an opening into the "land of the dead ruled by the gods of the underworld."

As for the possibility of an underground subterranean 'world', scientists tell us that the lowest depths of the earth (upper and lower mantles) contain temperature and pressure extremes so great that physical life could not possibly exist there. Some however believe that there is evidence for the existence of a vast global network of CRUSTAL geothermal and hydrothermal cavities, some of these having been connected to the ancient deluge wherein the "...fountains of the great deep were broken up". This allegedly occurred as magma-heated stratas of subterranean water-filled caverns (brought to enormous pressures by an expanding and over-heated

mantle) suddenly burst through the crust (Gen. 7:11), like a pressure boiler of enormous proportions suddenly splitting it seams.

Looking at a map of the ocean floors, one can see what seems to be a "seam", similar to the seams of a baseball, which in ancient times apparently split or ripped its way around the entire planet. These "seams" are known as "rifts" in the ocean floor. Some have claim that the underlying basaltic rock layers within these ancient and gigantic global aqua-systems were dissolved into these global sub- terranean reservoirs as their temperatures and pressures increased. Eventually the pressure became so great that at the weakest point this global layer of mineralized water broke through, and the tear made its way around the world at an incredible rate. It is not difficult to imagine that such a cataclysm may have caused the sinking of ancient land masses as the underlying mega-aquifers emptied out and the overlying layers lost their support. Vast amounts of this overheated water -- which had previously been dissolving the basaltic rock layers surrounding it -- exploded to the surface, thus explaining why the oceans now contain a large percentage of 'salt' content. These underlying chambers, many of which collapsed yet many of which apparently remained intact, are believed to exist throughout the moho and crustal regions of the planet, just above the upper mantle. This 'Mohorovicic Discontinuity', or boundary point between the upper crust and lower mantle, is 'on the average' a dozen or so miles below the surface -- or from a few miles below the ocean trenches to a few dozen miles below large mountain ranges. So it is possible that caverns of immense extent, containing life-supporting conditions, may conceivably exist to depths of 40-50 miles, especially under the larger mountain ranges. Below that (beyond the Moho) the pressure and temperature extremes would make physical life unbearable, if not impossible.

Other higher-level cavities created through geo-seismic activity may also

exist, cavities which may dwarf the Flint Ridge- Mammoth Caves of Kentucky
or New Mexico's Carlsbad- Lechuguilla cavern systems. It is suggested that
THESE may contain conditions sufficient to support physical life (i.e. air,
water, subterranean flora and fauna, and perhaps even electro-
magnetically-induced illumination diffused throughout the underground
"atmosphere" through a phenomena somewhat similar to the effect produced by
the Aurora Borealis or "Northern Lights". In this case it has been
suggested that powerful electro- magnetic currents moving through the earth
and interacting with the underground atmosphere may account for the
diffused twilight illumination permeating the underground atmosphere, as
has been described in various accounts of those who claim to have managed
to find their way into the more extensive and deeper cavern systems).

There have been several accounts concerning individuals who have
encountered human beings -- some who spoke the native language and others
who spoke a language entirely foreign -- within deep underground tunnels
and caverns. There are many such cases, but we will concern ourselves with
only one of these at this point (and will reserve the others for later in
the text)... an incident which may be one the most well-known and most
well- documented accounts of this type:

Sometime during the 12 century, a monastic chronicler in England by the
name of "Gervase of Tilbury" recorded a strange account of two "children"
who suddenly appeared near a small town near Bury St. Edmunds, England. The
account was also recorded in the writings of several other chroniclers who
lived at the time or sometime afterwards. These include: William of Newbury
-- HISTORIA RERUM ANGLICARUM, written in Yorkshire, England (1136-1198?);
Abbot Ralph of Coggeshall -- CHRONICON ANGLICARUM; and also the chroniclers
Giraldus Cambrensis and Walsingham. The account was more recently related
in FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED, by Harold T. Wilkins (Citadel Press., New
York, N.Y. 1955., pp. 97-98). From their combined accounts we can piece

together the following bizarre story which the chroniclers swore to be
true:

One warm, sunny day in the 12th century some farmers and other residents of
the small town of Wolfpittes, England (some seven miles distant from the
larger village of Burry St. Edmunds) were startled to see two young
children wandering around, as if disoriented, in some ancient 'pits' or
'trenches' known to the locals as the 'Wolf-Pitts' -- after which the small
village had taken it's name. These excavations were ancient, but no one
seemed to know when or by whom they were dug, but the consensus was that
they were at least partly artificial, and very ancient. The most shocking
thing about the children, which the residents of Wolfpittes encountered,
was that they had skin which was olive-green in colour, yet the rest of
their features were as human as the average Englishman.

The villagers attempted to communicate with the children but were
unsuccessful, as they soon discovered that the young boy and girl spoke a
language which was completely unfamiliar to the villagers. The townspeople
had compassion on the children and took them to the village and offered
them various different kinds of food, all of which they seemed unfamiliar
with and which they refused. However, when they were shown some beanstalks,
they took them greedily, but instead of opening the bean-pods, the children
attempted to open the stalks themselves, as if they had been accustomed to
opening stalks in this way (apparently a practice they had learned in the
land from which they emerged). Upon finding nothing in the stalks, the
children began to weep. Unfortunately, the shock of entering our world was
too much for the young boy, and even though he became partly acclimated to
other forms of food, he nevertheless became weaker and weaker and finally
died as few years afterwards. The young girl, however, adjusted quite well
to her new surroundings. In fact she eventually grew into a mature,
beautiful woman, and later married a gentleman from the nearby town of

Kings Lynn. As time passed, her husband patiently instructed her in the complexities of the English language, and soon she was able to communicate fairly well, and the story she told of where she had come from and how she had arrived in our 'world' with her brother was even more incredible.

She told her husband that her people all had skin similar to hers, or rather similar to what her skin had once been like, as over a period of years and exposure to the outer elements the greenish tinge had left her. She described her world as a cavernous, subterranean country of enormous size, a country which went by the name of "St. Martin's Land." The land in which she lived was described as 'twilight' in nature, yet there was a large underground river, on the other side of which there was another land more brightly lit. One day, she and her brother were herding some type of underground animal when they heard something like the sound of 'bells' emerging from one of the cave passages or tunnels which lined the perimeter of this underground land. Out of extreme curiosity, they entered this tunnel and followed the passage upwards for what could have been a few days, although in their underground land it is probable that they did not have any concept of what 'day' or 'night' was. After their long and weary journey up the steep incline they suddenly emerged into the brilliant sunlight of the British countryside. The change from their twilight world was dramatic, and the children walked around in the pits or trenches starved, half-blinded and disoriented. They shortly afterwards attempted to re-locate the small opening through which they had emerged, but were unable to do so, because of the blinding light. At about this point the farmers found the children and took them to the village.

A somewhat similar incident 'may' have been repeated in the small hamlet of Banjos (or Banos) Spain in August of 1887, several hundred years after the incident at Wolfpittes and several hundred miles distant. We state that it

MAY have been repeated to some degree simply because there appears to be some confusion surrounding the Banjos account, apparently due to the possibility that some well-meaning researcher may have confused the two incidents, in essence attributing some of the events that in fact took place near Wolfpittes with the Banjos account. Basically, the Banjos incident reportedly involved two children with greenish skin who emerged from a CAVERN near the town (not 'pits' or 'excavations'), spoke an unknown language, and so on, although the details are sketchy. Some of the accounts of the Banjos incident repeat the Wolfpittes story almost verbatim, as if, as we said, someone somewhere mistakenly confused the two events, perhaps due to a lack of detail in the Banjos, Spain account.

Whatever the case, it seems that SOMETHING of this general nature also occurred in this Spanish hamlet, even though the exact sources of that particular story are more difficult to trace than are the sources for the Wolfpittes account. Paris Flammonde refers to this account in his book: THE AGE OF FLYING SAUCERS (Hawthorn Books, N.Y., p. 197), having learned it from an article in the September, 1967 issue of ORBIT Magazine, which in turn gave credit to an article in the Vol. XII, August 1967 issue of Dan Fry's UNDERSTANDING Magazine. Fry claimed that he got the story from an article by John Macklin which appeared in the December, 1966 issue of GRIT Magazine. The account also appears in John Macklin's book STRANGE DESTINIES (Ace Books., N.Y.); Jacques Bergier's LES EXTRA- TERRESTRES; and the July 22, 1970 issue of the British periodical 'WEEKEND'.

There are those who believe that similar cavern systems exist below the Southwest United States, and that the Dulce base in New Mexico was originally an entrance to one of these ancient underground kingdoms. Sources say that the humans, possibly the ancestors of the Pueblos, once ruled this under- ground kingdom. One abductee reported an "abduction" wherein he saw himself traveling in a craft through an immense cavern below

the Grand Canyon. In one end of the cavern were the "ruins" of an ancient
city, and in one of the walls he could see what appeared to be an elevator
type of device that ascended the wall and disappeared through the roof.

In 1994 a file appeared over the Internet which originated from a person
who claimed to be involved in a secret group of Hopi Indian youth, boys and
girls, who were being trained by Hopi elders and a race of human-like
aliens code-named the "BLUES". The Blues were "star warriors" who were in
conflict with the Grays, which they referred to as the "Children of the
Serpent", a race of psychic vampires which feed off the passions, and in
some cases the blood, of human beings. The Blues (the "Children of the
Feather") were one of several human-like races that had warned our
government from having anything to do with the Grays in the first place.
The reptilians have established themselves in the underground systems below
the 4-corners area, in the VERY SYSTEMS from which the Hopis themselves
were driven by the reptilian sorcerers in ancient times. The Hopis emerged
through a cave in the Grand Canyon and, according to Hank Krastman who
claims to have visited the underground city of Palatkwapi below Arizona,
the Hopis today (both surface and subsurface dwelling) still consider the
Grays of the 4-corners systems and elsewhere to be their enemies. Krastman
says that the residents of Palatkwapi maintain some interaction with the
neo-Mayan races of Mt. Shasta who maintain a large underground city near
Prescott/Groom Creek, Arizona. They have also interbred with members of the
Nordic or 'Pleiadean' Federation.

In relation to Dulce, researcher Paris Flammonde once gave what appears to
be a description of the joint Illuminati-Gray 'Dulce' underground
base-network below the 4-corners area, as described by researcher James
Moseley:

> "...The intimations of strange pressure groups, purportedly intent upon obscuring the true meaning of Flying Saucers, began

arising in the early 1950's, the most famous of these being the 'three men in black' and the 'silence conspiracy,' which Major Keyhoe and others regard as an ominous element functioning within the Air Force. During the summer of 1956, SAUCER NEWS editor James Moseley postulated an addition to this enigmatic company in the June, 1956, issue of his magazine. Theorizing that Flying Saucers were originally being researched by the United States in 1946, were capable of speeds exceeding four thousand miles an hour, and were operating from a super- secret subterranean base below a southwestern state, he continued:

"'The whole project is so highly classified that ordinary military pilots and even the Air Force's saucer investigators on Project Blue Book could not possibly know about it. In fact, this type of saucer IS NOT built by the American Government AS WE ORDINARILY UNDERSTAND THE WORD 'GOVERNMENT.' As fantastic as this might sound... these saucers are actually built, operated, and maintained by an organization which is ENTIRELY SEPARATE from the military and political branches of the Government that we know about. Although a handful of people at the very top of the Government know about the existence of this project, they have no direct contact with it... I shall call this secret project, 'The Organization.'"

James Moseley, according to Flammonde, "considerably elaborated on the activities of this shadowy cabal with some very extravagant revelations."

In his book "ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS", Andrew Tomas relates the following account:

"The Jesuit Agnelio Oliva (1572-1542) recorded the words of an old Inca quipu reader to the effect that the real Tiahuanaco was a subterranean city exceeding the one above ground in vastness. It was believed that the entrance to the underground apartments

could be gained through four tunnels. Last century one passage was evidently found as treasure hunters managed to get in, to look for gold, but only one came out. He brought out with him two gold bars but left behind his sanity. After this incident the Peruvian government decided to wall up the cave entrance..." This tunnel, according to other sources, was actually hidden among the ruins of Fort Sacsahuaman outside of and above the city of Cuzco, Peru. The explorers allegedly found their way into ancient treasure caves beneath the Temple of the Sun in Cuzco, and most of them subsequently became lost in the dark labyrinthine maze, except for the man who returned with two gold bars. There are however 'rumors' that the tunnels beneath Cuzco eventually connect with others below Lima, Peru -- as well as different parts of the Peruvian Andes including the Lake Titicaca region.

Dr. Clifford Wilson, in his 'UFOS AND THEIR MISSION IMPOSSIBLE' (1974., Signet Books, N.Y.) relates the following account, submitted by Police Officer and 'abductee' Harold Schirmer (spelled 'Shermer' by others), who was the subject of experimentation by the alien group known as the 'greys':

"He...claimed that he was told where UFO bases were. Although he could not understand it, he stated there were UFO bases both underground and underwater. He wondered if perhaps these beings were careful to guard their own interests, for they gave no information that would actually endanger themselves. However, they did say that one base was out in the ocean away from Florida, out toward Bermuda. This is in the area of the infamous 'Bermuda Triangle' where so many ships and even aircraft have mysteriously disappeared during this century.

"Schirmer was further told that this particular vehicle was an observation craft, and that the occupants had been sent to collect samples of animals and vegetation. He remembered also that he was told that SOME HUMANS HAD

BEEN USED in breeding experiments. He was convinced that something was done to the BRAIN PATTERNS of those who were captured, and was definite that he himself had been changed -- as was evidenced by his earlier withholding of details of the sighting. By his obedience he had become almost robotlike, ready to do whatever they told him to do."

On July 14th, 1974 an article by Stoney Brakefield appeared in the Pennsylvania newspaper, NEWS EXTRA, reporting an incident which allegedly took place in 1944 near this small coal mining town, yet because of it's nature it had been covered-up for nearly 40 years until the son of the mining inspector who investigated the incident revealed it as his father (then deceased) had related it to him.

This mining inspector and a fellow investigator had been called-in to look into a "cave-in" in one of the Dixonville mines. About 15 men had either been killed or turned up missing altogether in the strange disaster. Once inside the mine the inspectors eventually came across the first victim. Although lying under a broken timber surrounded by some fallen rocks and rubble, they concluded that the cave-in certainly could not have been large enough to kill the man. The inspectors were shocked to find that the body of the miner was lacerated with claw-like markings from some unknown creature. They continued and found a few other bodies, all dead and some of which had similar claw-like marks covering them. Several other miners had vanished, and were nowhere to be seen in spite of subsequent diggings. This tragedy apparently took place after the miners had broken into an ancient tunnel of unknown origin deep in the mine. This tunnel (at the time the inspectors didn't fully recognize it as the recently discovered passage or drift) was then followed by the inspectors at approximately a 45 degree angle downwards for about half a mile until they arrived at a 'room' which 'seemed' to be the end of the passage. At this point the passage behind them just 'happened' to collapse (many accounts indicate that these

underground creatures can manipulate the earth and rock and create
"cave-ins" at will, as was the case in the Maltese incident mentioned
earlier in the text).

A follow-up team was sent in to intersect the inspectors while this was
taking place. This other crew followed the tracks of the inspectors into
the mysterious tunnel and eventually found the "cave-in" and began digging
through in hopes of finding the now missing investigators. In the meanwhile
one inspector (the father of the man who released the story to the press)
suddenly felt something like "hot breath" on the back of his neck. He
closed his eyes, too terrified to see what the 'thing' was. As the other
workers were breaking through, the 'creature' left by some unseen route,
perhaps frightened away. The other inspector who was with him however
observed the whole thing and in wild-eyed horror he exclaimed, "That thing
was not of this world!"

One account concerning 'the underground' appeared in an early issue of
CAVEAT EMPTOR magazine (P.O. Box 4553., Metuchen, NJ 08820-4533), and spoke
of a physical encounter with a subterranean race HUMANS. The account was
related by an individual whose girlfriend, 'Laressa', had phoned him one
night. She was quite shaken up and in tears, and told him that a friend of
hers at school had invited her to go for a ride with her out into the
countryside. This girl friend was somewhat strange, and a loner and would
often disappear and be away from school for days or even weeks at a time.
As they were driving through the countryside, according to 'Laressa', this
girl drove her car right towards a hill and before she knew what was
happening the hill opened up into an underground 'road' and they eventually
found themselves right in the middle of an underground city. She went on to
say that the city was inhabited by the 'D-Forces', a human group who used
the symbol of a 'wolf' (on jewelry, etc.), and who were in conflict with
another human group called the 'T-Forces'. Both, she learned, possessed

'UFO' type craft, and the T-Forces were less powerful but were growing
stronger day by day.

Could this somehow tie-in with Richard Shaver's scenario of an under-
ground battle with 'Deros' and 'Teros'? The only difference would be that
Shaver's 'Teros' were basically friendly people and his 'Deros' seemed to
be a conglomeration of degenerate human techno-sorcerers whose minds and
bodies have been affected by long-tern exposure to radiation, who seemed to
be in league with a 'race' power-hungry Atlantean androids that had gone
out-of-control thousands of years ago AND what Shaver refers to as the
"vermin from space", a race of reptilian hominoids that are returning to
planet earth to reclaim what they allege to be their native planet.

Theodore Illion, in his book 'DARKNESS OVER TIBET', told of the inhabitants
of an underground city beneath Tibet, a city which the author himself
claimed to have stumbled on during his extensive travels through the Far
East. This underground community was allegedly ruled over by a powerful
sorcerer who was part of an international secret society. This overlord
kept the inhabitants of the underground city, many of whom were people who
had 'disappeared' from the world above, under complete mind control to the
point that they lacked any personality -- their eyes were reported by
Illion as being vacant and empty, and their lives emotionless and
drone-like, much like an ant colony. Or in other words, they acted much
like certain of the 'MIB'-like beings who have been encountered by UFO
witnesses. This sorcerer was allegedly in contact with an infernal
(reptilian?) race via a 'bottomless shaft' which descended through the city
itself. When Ted Illion asked the sorcerer-overlord where the shaft led, he
was told that if he found out he would die: "...there are such secrets."
Illion claimed that he barely escaped the hypnotic hold of the sorcerer and
fled the city, and after surviving a series of terrifying poltergeist and
psychic attacks directed at him by the sorcerer, he finally found his way

back to civilization and safe?

At this point we will quote from one of the many sources describing encounters with what may very well be a remnant of an antediluvian 'tunnel' network that the Atlanteans or their contemporaries had constructed before the deluge. The following account was given in a letter which was submitted to AMAZING STORIES (which described itself as a science fiction/science fact magazine), Dec. 1946 issue, p. 162. The letter was from a George A. Lehew of (at the time) 1918 W. Newport Ave., Chicago, ILL. Lehew wrote:

> "Sirs... I have been a reader of AMAZING STORIES for a very long time... I too, know of one of these entrances into the world below. It is about fifty miles south of Pittsburgh, Pa., in the first range of the Allegheny Mountains. My experiment with the caves have been only partial explorations, consisting of traveling about a mile and a quarter down into the cave itself, and returning. The cave IS VENTILATED from below, and stays at a constant 50 degrees no matter what the outside temperature may be. It is a series of rooms or galleries with narrow passages from one to another. In about the sixth room down, there is a large tree trunk which could not have come from the surface as the stratosphere (sic: 'strata-sphere'? - Branton) is almost completely free from local fault; and it could never have come DOWN through the openings in the cave itself as they were small at the top, and kept getting progressively larger as they got deeper.
>
> "I traveled down as long as I could find comparatively easy travel -- about 45 degree descent all the way -- and finally came to what I thought must be the end of the cave, for I could see no more openings into rooms, but on closer examination found instead a bore, about six feet across, straight down into solid rock. I turned my flash downward and could see that it must have gone straight down for at least a hundred feet, the sides were

perfectly smooth, and the shaft, or bore, in a perfect round --
no apparent irregularities anywhere -- I had no way of descending
any further, so I retraced my steps back up through the different
rooms to the top of the mountain where the cave opens into this
world. I made discreet inquiries of several old timers in that
region, and found that in 1915, or about that year, six surveyors
took gear and equipment, and spent a month in exploration of the
cave, going 18 miles from the entrance, and down almost five
miles below sea level. I have never gone back, but I hope to some
day in the future, with escort, equipment, and supplies. I'd
certainly love to see the machine that made that bore! If you
have any information on other caves in that area, let me know --
they too may tie in with this one, though if they do, their
connections are very deep. Also, if you can, please describe the
equipment that made that vertical shaft. Oh, yes, one more
interesting item -- the surveyors in their exploration of the
cave, distinctly heard the rumble of MACHINERY -- but their
calculations proved they were nowhere near a large city
(surface), and they were too deep for surface noises otherwise.
What is the answer?"

Another account also dealing with subsurface phenomena and 'creatures'
appeared in the June, 1945 issue of AMAZING STORIES, in a letter submitted
to that magazine by Jerry LaPriore (at the time) of 2024 Pleasant St., Fall
River, Mass. The letter stated:

"You asked for stories that might relate to... the caves. My
mother was told this story by an old man who said it was true as
truth itself: This man and a friend were hunting, agreeing this
time to go to a portion of the wood's to which they did not
normally go. They saw a deer and gave chase. It jumped through a
clump of bushes and they followed -- to find themselves
unaccountably in the strangest surroundings. They were in a huge
cavern that had numerous passageways leading from it. Before them
was a monster-like man they thought was the Devil himself. The

monster stared, and the two men stared back. One of them fainted from fear, and the man who told my mother the story dragged the other away in panic, and as he did so, found himself just as mysteriously in the forest again. The old man's friend died a week later as a result of the shock he had suffered. The old man tried later to find the cave again, but failed. I know this story is true because my mother does not tell fairy tales and because she believes it."

In April, 1972 a reader submitted a letter to FATE magazine describing what, if true, may be one of the more remarkable 'encounters' with a subterranean civilization. The letter, which appeared below the heading 'SPIRITS OR SUBTERRANEAN BEINGS', stated:

"Two years ago my small son Danny and I were playing in his bedroom when we heard a sharp metallic sound as if a large steel hammer had struck the concrete BASEMENT floor three times. It took us so by surprise that Danny began to cry. I was merely curious because I had heard a noise like that several months earlier in or beneath the living room.

"I decided to lie down on the bedroom floor with my ear to it. I clearly heard the roar of MACHINERY or I should say a 'hum.' As I listened I heard something or somebody moving around and fidgeting with what sounded like machinery.

"I quickly got up and fetched a small hammer from my husband's took chest and began to tap the floor, 1-2-3, 1-2-3, etc. I had continued for about five minutes when to my surprise the 'being' beneath the floor began to tap back, 1-2-3, 1-2-3. As I listened I heard a series of noises and knocks and then a MAN'S voice began to speak, not to me but to someone else. His words were too muffled to understand.

"I called the local police and asked if there were any underground installations in our town and they said there were not.

"Frequently after that I would place my ear to the floor and

always I could hear the hum of machinery but never again the man's voice.

"It is my opinion that races of people live far beneath the earth in vast networks of caverns and they have access to miracle machinery that can project sound and even images to the earth's surface. I wonder if we are confusing these subterranean beings with spirits? -- WANDA LOCKWOOD, BAKERSFIELD, CALIF."

One researcher by the name of Frank D. Adams has written about the results of his own personal scientific experiments which may prove that giant cavities exist in granite at depths of more than 11 miles, conclusions which have also been supported by Louis V. King, a mathematician who calculated that, at normal temperatures, a cavity would exist at a depth of between 17.2 and 20.9 miles. The authors' findings are also supported by the recently discovered "16 Rouse Belts" which give planes of fracture penetrating the globe.

Dr. Ron Anjard, in an article in the Summer, 1978 issue of PURSUIT Magazine, claimed personal knowledge of 44 underground cities beneath the surface of North America, six of which are alleged to be on the West Coast. His information comes from anonymous American Indian sources. When we relate this to the large number of migration legends (to and from cavern realms) which exist among the native Amerindians, then we may conclude that certain tribes still retain intimate knowledge of underground civilizations who are related to them via distant ancestral links. In the case of the Hopi Indians, according to Dr. Hank Krastman, certain Hopi elders maintain contact with their subterranean cousin-tribes to this day. There are also indications that some entire tribes literally moved underground as a result of the encroaching Anglosaxon invasion of the America's. Similar allegations are made in relation to the Mayas, the Incas, and several other Central and South American tribes as well.

Karl Brugger, in his book 'THE CHRONICLE OF AKAKOR' (Boohi Tree Books.,

Delacorte Press., N.Y., 230 pp), gives the history -- as given to the author by one of their chiefs -- of the Ugha Mongulala tribesman, whose ancestors were allegedly part of a vast empire which covered South America in ancient times. Some of these ancient people, the chief claimed, left the planet in aerial vessels to explore other parts of the solar system and beyond, leaving behind vast subterranean cities beneath the Andes mountains and western Brazil. In 1971, due to the constant encroachment of white settlers or invaders into their territory, 30,000 survivors of the Ugha Mongulala allegedly escaped to this ancient system of underground cities, consisting of 13 separate subterranean complexes all connected by tunnels, one of which is said to extend to Lima, and others of which are located throughout the Andes Mountain range of Peru.

Michael Burke, in his article 'GREEN THING SPARKS RUMORS' (THE VALLEY NEWS DISPATCH, New Kensington, Tarentum and Vandergrift, PA., Mar. 5, 1981 issue) described a short 'lizard' like creature which has been seen walking on two legs like a man, was reportedly about 3-ft tall, and "half humanoid and half dinosaur". The creature was seen emerging from a sewer tunnel near New Kensington. A group of children chased the infant or young dinosauroid, one of the more courageous of them momentarily grabbing it from behind, at which point it let out a squealing or screeching sound, and then slipped from his hands and escaped back into the sewer tunnel. In later encounters children attempted to pour gasoline on the creature and light it on fire, although most of the fuel fell on the ground, and the reptilioid escaped unscathed.

Dr. Earlyne Chaney, in an article titled 'ODYSSEY INTO EGYPT' (which appeared in her occult-oriented magazine VOICE OF ASTARA -- May, 1982), tells of a discovery she and researcher Bill Cox were shown during their tour of Egypt. Their tour guides confided to the two mystics their knowledge of two tunnels, neither of which had been fully explored. One was

in the temple of Edfu between Luxor and Cairo in the ruins of El Tuna Gabel; and the other near Zozer's Step Pyramid at Cairo near Memphis-Saqqarah, within the tomb of the Bull, called 'Serapium'. The Egyptian government reportedly sealed both tunnels because of fears of certain archaeologists that the tunnels "lead too deeply down into the depths of the earth," and because they found the earth to be "honeycombed with passages leading off into other depths," and the possibility of explorers becoming lost. If such labyrinths do exist, then it may explain one story concerning strange men dressed like "ancient Egyptians" who have been seen, according to witnesses, deep within unexplored tunnels below the region of Cairo and the Great Pyramids.

This may also be a possible confirmation of an account which appeared in NEVADA AERIAL RESEARCH'S "LEADING EDGE" Publication, to the effect that the U.S.(?) Government secretly maintains a HUGE base within a cavern of tremendous size (several miles in diameter) beneath the desert sands of Egypt. Could this tie-in with the vague references to the subterranean culture or cultures known as the 'Phoenix Empire' (according to "Commander X", who alleged that representatives of this empire have been seen in the deeper levels of the "Dulce" base); and the 'Gizeh' or 'Giza' People (a subterranean cult of Illuminati-like Imperialists who, so the "Pleiadeans" claim, are working with other power-groups in a covert attempt to take over the governments of planet earth)?

Vaughn M. Greene, in a letter which appeared in issue No. 14 of Richard Toronto's SHAVERTRON letter-zine, spoke of a possible 'entrance' to cavern systems near the bottom of the elevator landing within the Hoover dam facility near Las Vegas (not far from the Mojave Desert), which holds back Lake Mead. Several people have reported unusual "alien" encounters near this reservoir. Early construction workers allegedly broke into (and probably re-sealed) large caverns while blasting out the cliffs near the

base of the dam. In the lower elevator landing, according to Mr. Greene, there was a "wild tile inlay on the floor, with signs of the zodiac and all sorts of stuff suggesting an entrance." He suggests a possible connection between this and the caverns which the workers reportedly broke into. Could this tie-in with similar accounts given by others that an underground base exists beneath Page, Arizona?

This underground facility is believed by several sources to connect the S-4 underground base in Nevada to the Dulce underground base in New Mexico via tube-line? The Glen Canyon -- Lake Powell Hydroelectric dam in Page 'might' provide a power source for such an underground installation, and is the most likely area in or around Page for an 'entrance' (a deep gorge several hundred feet deep leading into the Grand Canyon, a large government facility, a hydroelectric power source, etc.). This is however only supposition. It is said that Navaho dam, by the way, is a major power-source that supplies a considerable percentage of electricity for the upper human-occupied levels of the Dulce Base. This may suggest that other similar bases are at least partially powered by hydroelectric dams.

Paxson C. Hayes, in writings of his which appeared in early issues of BSRF's (Borderland Sciences Research Foundation's) publication 'ROUND ROBIN,' referred to the discovery (one which he claimed to have made himself) of the mummified remains of a race of 7-ft. tall humans who lived in huge caverns 9,000 feet below the surface of North America.

Dana Howard, in her book, 'VESTA, THE EARTHBORN VENUSIAN' (Essene Press., Corpus Christi, TX. 1950), includes a chapter in her book which tells of a remnant of an ancient race or human civilization still in existence underground. These hidden people are said to reside within one of the mountain ranges adjacent to the Imperial Valley area on the outskirts of the Mojave Desert of California.

John A. Keel, on p. 145 of his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES' (Signet

Books., N.Y., 1975.), states: "An engineer, Rex Ball, swears he came upon a mysterious underground installation in Georgia in 1940, manned by small Oriental-looking men in coveralls and a few American military officers. When he was caught in the tunnels, one of the officers issued the curt command, 'Make him look like a nut!' He woke up in a field, uncertain whether his experience had been real or a dream. That seems to be the battle cry of the phenomena. 'Make him look like a nut!'" And on p. 192 of the same book:

> "...A man on Long Island (informed Keel that he) was frantically making preparations for the big evacuation. He even traveled to a secret underground flying saucer base, in a black Cadillac with a dashboard festooned with flashing colored lights, where he participated in a 'dry run.' Other normal human beings were present, he said, and manned various kinds of equipment to communicate with the rescue spaceships somewhere overhead. 'Funny thing, John,' he mused, 'all the equipment was manufactured by Western Electric, Hallicrafters, and other U.S. companies.'"

Tal LeVesque, in an article titled 'UNDERGROUND UFO BASE SUSPECTED BY OFFICIALS IN WASHINGTON', which appeared in the Vol. 2., No. 2., issue of THE HOLLOW HASSLE, described a suspected UFO Base which is believed by some to lie under the Yakima Indian Reservation southeast of Tacoma, Washington.

The book 'THE LIFE OF THE CAVE', by Mohr and Paulson (1966), gives evidence of extended animal migration underground beneath the central-eastern U.S., indicated by troglodytes (cave-dwelling animals) found in widely separated caves which are identical with each other, indicating past inter-connections which have become blocked. These caverns are found from time to time during deep drilling operations.

A researcher by the name of Jon Singer, stated the following in an article of his which appeared in 'THE MISSING LINK' newsletter: "Our nation's capital has it's share of Fortean mysteries. There is supposed to be a

tunnel complex under the Octagon House at 1741 New York Avenue, NW. Dr. John Thornton, the architect who designed the Capitol Building, built some (but not all) of the tunnels. The course of at least two of the tunnels is known. One is supposed to go to the White House and the other supposedly leads to the Potomac. The tunnels are supposedly blocked up. Jim Brandon, on p. 58 of (his book) 'WEIRD AMERICA' (1978. E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y.), added that the tunnels built by Dr. Thornton were only part of a much older and larger tunnel network constructed by colonists from Atlantis. Unfortunately his sources were two unidentified psychics, so this must be a fascinating rumor." (Note: This would depend upon whether these "revelations" were received by these psychics via entirely metaphysical or "occultic" means, in which case they should be viewed with great suspicion, or whether they based their claims on actual physical accounts).

However, Richard Toronto, editor of SHAVERTRON, claimed that some years ago as a result of a printed request for information on subterranean anomalies, a scientist contacted him offering a 10-page report on a system of tunnels he had personally investigated beneath Washington D.C. He stated that the tunnels were built by a very ancient race, and that the walls consisted of a diamond-hard, glassy or glaze-like substance (similar to other deep tunnels that have been described as existing beneath the surface of northern Arkansas and elsewhere). As far as we know, Mr. Toronto never did actually get his hands on the report.

Brad Steiger, in his book 'STRANGE DISAPPEARANCES' (Lancer Books., N.Y. 1972) related the following (MIB-related?) incident:

> "...at sundown on February 12, 1953, witnesses told police that they had watched an automobile enter the throat of a storm drain near Willowbrook and Greenleaf Avenues in Los Angeles. Officers arrived on the scene within ten minutes, and according to the Los Angeles HERALD AND EXPRESS, they followed the fresh tire-tread marks into the tunnel for seven miles. Other policemen and flood

control district workers continued the search for the automobile by dropping through manhole covers.

"The trackdown continued until midnight when, seven miles up the storm drain, THE TRACKS VANISHED. 'HERALD AND EXPRESS' newsmen who had accompanied the police on the incredible search up the tube were witnesses to the fact that: 'In the muddy silt covering the floor of the drain, the tire-tread marks were sharp and fresh. Then no more tracks.'"

Steven Brodie was a man of many talents and hobbies, among them painting and rock collecting. Several years back he decided to investigate a certain area in Arizona where, he had heard, quartz crystals could be found in abundance. Brodie convinced a friend of his, also an avid rock collector, to join him on a rock-hunting expedition to the site. After purchasing a ticket on a passenger train, they traveled to a certain small community in Arizona, which was near the area that they desired to explore.

According to researcher John J. Robinson, who related the account as he heard it from Steve Brodie, the name of the Arizona town was not given. John J. Robinson, by the way, was a well-known UFOlogist in the 1950's, and the account as it was related to him was discussed by Robinson during an interview which was heard by tens of thousands of listeners to the 'Long John Nebel' radio talk-show on station W.O.R. of New York, in March of 1957.

The two rock hounds had their eyes on one particular bluff, which they could see in the distance from the town they were in. Other town residents heard about their plans and warned them against going to that bluff, stating that SEVERAL people had in the past disappeared without a trace in that area. Brodie and his friend blew-off their warnings, considering them mere superstitions which they should not take seriously, and set out towards the forbidden bluff. They had no sooner approached the base of the

bluff than out of the shadows emerged two beings who were each cowled in a dark cloak and hood, making it very difficult to discern their features or whether they were even human or not. After being confronted, Brodie's friend panicked and attempted to make a run for it. Steve swore that at this point one of the black cloaked figures raised some kind of weapon and a brilliant pencil beam of light shot from it and hit his friend, who cried out in agony and immediately fell down motionless. From what Brodie could gather his friend had been killed, although he never did see his body after that.

Following this, one of the 'beings' came up to Brodie, who did not resist but stood where he was. While still in a state of shock, one of the creatures placed some type of device over his head, like a metal headset with two metallic 'discs' which fitted over his temples. At this point he started to lose consciousness.

The next thing Steve remembered after gaining consciousness again was of being in some type of dungeon or cavern-like enclosure, within a prison-like cell. Other humans were there as well. Most of the people there seemed to be under some type of trance or mind control, and as far as he knew, he was one of them. He dimly recalls 'waking up' a few times, but usually when this happened one of the dark-robed creatures would come over to the cage or enclosure where he was and point a rod-shaped device at him, at which point he would black out again. During one of his brief conscious episodes, he had a chance to talk to another prisoner, a girl, who told him that their dark-robed captors were known as the 'dero'.

That, basically, was all that he remembered. The incredible part of the story, however, was the fact that several months afterwards he suddenly 'came to' and found himself conscious once again. He suddenly realized that he was walking down the streets of New York City! He had no idea how he got there, or where he had been the past six months. It was like 'waking up'

out of a bad dream or nightmare, the majority of which he could not remember. In addition to this, he found that someone had given him a haircut (he didn't know whom).

Whether or not this account has any connection to the many 'rumors' of strange and ancient caverns and tunnels below New York City is uncertain. Some cautiously speak of such tunnels as being used by a MIB-like secret society, some of these tunnels connecting with the lowest sub-basements of the Empire State building and other Manhattan structures. Some allege that such tunnels are the possible destination of many of those who mysteriously end up 'missing' in New York City every year. Whether these are mere unfounded 'rumors' is anyone's guess, at least until solid evidence 'surfaces' to prove such accounts.

John J. Robinson made several visits to Mr. Brodie, and from his perceptions of the men he felt that Brodie was sincere in what he was saying, but Steve was constantly paranoid and in fear that he was 'being followed' or that someone or something was constantly watching or stalking him. Also, Steve Brodie would often paint bizarre other-worldly landscapes, even though he wasn't used to painting in that style until after his 'experience', which Robinson thought peculiar. Then one day Robinson stopped by Brodie's apartment to pay him a visit and he was no where to be found. No one seemed to know what happened to him, and that was the last time Mr. Robinson ever saw Steve again.

The 'Steve Brodie' account, incidentally, was also related in an article in the Vol. 1, No. 3, 1971 issue of 'STRANGE' magazine, and also in early issues of 'SAUCER NEWS', of which John J. Robinson -- who lived in Jersey City, New Jersey at the time -- was assistant editor.

In his book 'ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS' (Souvenir Press), Andrew Tomas, in his chapter "Labyrinths and Serpents", states: "...According to legend, King Minos of Crete ordered his architect Daedalus to construct the

labyrinth, a maze of passages so ingeniously devised that even the builder himself could not find his way without a plan. In the centre lived the Minotaur, half bull, half human, to whom the Greeks sent seven youths and seven maidens as a tribute every nine years. The Minotaur was slain by Theseus who was able to find his way out of the labyrinth thanks to a ball of thread given to him by Ariadne. This myth has been interpreted as an historical record of the construction of the palace of Minos in Knossos which contains innumerable galleries and rooms. On the other hand, this myth may have an entirely different interpretation, similar to a cryptogram, which conceals the existence of a secret repository of underground chambers and passages..."

Although this might seem to be just a 'legend', there are actual accounts of alleged encounters with paraphysical (part supernatural, part physical) 'demoniacal' creatures such as the satyrs, centaurs, and Minotaurs, etc., which have been described in Greek mythology. Such encounters often involve paraphysical "poltergeist-like" phenomena and manipulation of mind and matter. According to some sources, a race of beings possessing a combination of humanoid, angelic and animal-like character- istics pre-dated Adamic civilization and were involved in the original rebellion and conspiracy against the Creator (other 'mythical' beings such as mer-people, unicorns, fairies and such were also traditionally involved in the fall. Like the angels them- selves, some of them were deceived by the followers of Lucifer whereas others escaped the fall and remained true to the Creator). The creatures mentioned in the 9th chapter of the book of Revelation 'may' be this type of demonic or fallen entity. These creatures were apparently distinct from the purely spiritual angelic and fallen-angelic beings. Whether the following account describes an encounter with such a fallen race(s) remains to be seen. The letter we quote here appeared in the Winter, 1962 issue of THE HIDDEN WORLD, one of several publications which grew out of the "Shaver Mystery" controversy of the late 1940's:

"Mr. Richard Shaver: Hoping this letter finds you in the best of health. My name is Frank J. Mezta. I live in the County of Imperial Valley, City of Calexico, California.

"Through accident I happened to stumble into your book HIDDEN WORLD issue No. A-1 and just recently A-2. I sometimes wonder if it was luck or deliberate action on the part of a tero. All my life, I have been looking and asking for certain, unsolved and unanswered questions regarding civilization, our ancestors and the beginning of time. I believe your book gave me the best answers. Let me tell you a few of my expeditions.

"Two years ago, we went treasure hunting in the interior of Mexico, which turned out to be a flop. But in that excursion some strange things happened to us, which at the time we wrote off as superstition. We went to this place where we were supposed to enter; but suddenly a fright with chills came over me, something I had never felt before. Something like a sixth sense, like if I knew something was going to happen to me. I didn't go in and neither did anybody else. Next day we approached the cave again, only this time I wasn't afraid and I let the group inside. This cave was tremendous in size, and leading passages everywhere. Some of these passages or chambers, sometimes being 30 ft. high and 100 ft. long (contained) connecting tunnels. We finally gave up, but in retrieving we found two leading passages instead of the one we had entered. This startled us, and we set to investigate the second tunnel. It just kept winding and going down so we finally gave up and got out of there.

"When we got back to the village we struck a conversation with two Mexican Indians, and they told us that whatever we did, not to go into the enchanted caves. We got curious and asked them where these so called enchanted caves were. They gave us directions and that was exactly where we had entered a few days

ago. We asked them what happened in these caves. They told us that people that went in there, never came out, that while in there, the entrances and tunnels would change, which happened to us, and we didn't know about this till after we had been in there. Then they told us the strangest thing, which at the time we said these people are superstitious. They said that they went with an expedition with 20 or 30 men hired by an American man to look into this cave. This happened about 10 or 15 years ago they said. Four or five of the men had revolvers, they were well equipped with lights and tools. While they were working there all of a sudden in the far end there appeared a half man and bull head like a bull upright. This description fits the one you have on your front cover on issue A-1. And next to him was a naked midget or little boy. They pulled out their revolvers but they wouldn't fire, and their lights went out. There was confusion, and several men were killed in the scramble and nobody returned after that -- Frank J. Mezta, 939 Genge, Calexico, Calif."

David Perkins, in a letter of his which appeared in the Vol. 1, No. 1 issue of 'THE HOLLOW HASSLE', told of a strange "breathing well" that drillers had broken into 17 miles east of Walsenberg, CO. Other strange occurrences had been found on the ranch or farm where the well was located, including unexplained cattle mutilations. Representatives from the Colorado School of Mines came out to investigate the well, which seemed to 'breath' in and out with the rising and falling of the tides, and they excitedly suggested that a tunnel lay below which may have connected with a similar tunnel which the Colorado School of Mines had tracked from the Gulf of Mexico and as far as Oklahoma. A 'possible' connection to this: one source alleged that an 'alternative 002' type of underground 'city' maintained by a secret society, can be entered via a 'lodge' in the Uncompagre Mts., also in southwest Colorado. Also, a large "Masonic Park" exists in this same area

(any connection?).

Morris K. Jessup's "THE CASE FOR THE UFO -- ANNOTATED EDITION" (a classic collectors item republished by Gray Barker in a limited edition) was FIRST 'reprinted' by the VARO Corp. of Texas. This was an electronics firm which was commissioned to print the book specifically for the Navy. The original 'CASE FOR THE UFO', written by UFOlogist Morris K. Jessup, was not too revealing in itself but was merely a collection of theories and documented sightings of UFOs just like other books which were making the rounds. The interesting thing however is that Jessup was approached by Naval Officials and shown an ANNOTATED copy of his own book which had been sent to them by persons unknown. Later a 'Carlos Allende', apparently one of three mysterious informants, contacted Jessup, insinuating that he and the three other annotators were representatives of an ancient hi-tech earth-based society of possible "gypsy" heritage. The notations and comments were apparently based on the secret knowledge of their race.

They spoke of force fields, aerial ships, forces working in the Bermuda Triangle, ancient nuclear war on earth, diamond crystals, and many other subjects of a highly technical nature. What caught the Navy's interest however were references to the so-called 'Philadelphia Experiment', a Navy project which has been confirmed by others that involved an attempt to make a destroyer, the 'U.S.S. ELDRIDGE', invisible optically as well as to radar. An intense electromagnetic field was allegedly generated and the ship did go invisible to the point that it's water-line could be seen in the water -- minus the ship itself.

But then something happened, a brilliant blue flash was observed and the men on the ship were thrown into chaos. Apparently the experiment in it's attempt to make a ship invisible had broken through the electromagnetic barrier between two worlds and loosed a whole pandora's box of unknown forces. What happened from that point on has been debated. Some of these

reported side effects included:

* The appearance of Greenish fogs similar to those observed in the Bermuda Triangle; nicknamed the 'molasses' or the 'push'.

* In some cases the death of servicemen who became caught up in possible underlying electrical currents which set their bodies on fire in a type of spontaneous human combustion.

* The permanent disappearance of servicemen during and after the experiments into a parallel time-space reality.

* The induced invisibility, time freezing, or teleporting of Navy workers and at least one ship at the Philadelphia Shipyard.

* Workers in the 'Experiment' state that a horrifying side effect involved the tendency of workers to phase-out into another parallel time-space existence wherein they might be able to observe our 'world' yet would be invisible and intangible, "phantoms" who are neither alive or dead as we know it. Some reports included a jet pilot involved in the original experiment who just 'disappeared' from the cockpit his aircraft, causing the death of a passenger; A man who 'walked through a wall' in the sight of his family and was never seen again; A group of men involved in the experiment who 'disappeared' into and out of a greenish fog during a bar room brawl to the consternation of their opponents; And at least one man (who was presumed to have died or disappeared in one of the experiments) who would 'appear out of nowhere' at his mother's home, crying and asking for food, etc.

* In at least one case there was the 'recovery' of crewmen who were caught in a TIME FREEZE for several decades, only to be pulled from an alternate 'timeflow' by none other than Dr. John Von Neumann and his associates. Actual non-paradoxical "time travel" (the only kind that reportedly exists or can exist) may have been involved in this recovery.

The Experiments were reportedly assisted by Nikola Tesla, Dr. Von Neumann,

T. Townsend Brown, Edward Cameron, John Hutchinson, Dr. Emil Kurtenauer and other top scientists, utilizing Einsteinian theory. However Tesla reportedly sabotaged one of the first experiments after being convinced it would be harmful to the humans involved. Rumor had it that Tesla was in contact with extraterrestrials (Pleiadeans operating from the Red Planet, Mars), and that UFO's were involved with the experiment in some way, attempting to guide the experiments in an advisory capacity via their contacts with Nikola Tesla. Tesla allegedly quit the project over the fact that too many servicemen were being 'sacrificed' by well-meaning Nazi-phobes who were insistent on developing the technology to aid the War Effort before the Germans could gain the upper hand in the War. The UFO occupants in contact with Tesla allegedly warned of the dangers, however many these warnings went unheeded by Navy Intelligence...

(Note: 40 years later the project was reportedly taken over and continued by a cabal of CIA agents in league with the Bavarian Illuminati of Germany, and it's fellow occult lodge, the Bavarian Thule Society which had created the Nazi Empire. These experiments were carried out in an underground base below Montauk Point, Long Island, and involved time-space window experiments and mass microwave mind-control. However, by that time the Pleiadeans were out of the picture all-together, since these fascists who had wrested control of the 'Philadelphia' technology from Navy Intelligence were at that time in full cooperation with the alien Grays in a joint effort to establish a one- world National Socialist Empire. This war between Navy and Nazi intelligence went "underground" after the Allied Invasion of Germany. There are allegations that Navy Admiral Richard E. Byrd and 4,000 elite Navy forces even made a secret attempt to destroy a super-secret underground Nazi stronghold in Antarctica code-named "New Berlin". This massive base was reportedly inhabited by over 2,000 Nazi-S.S. scientists, and nearly 1,000,000 lay Nazis [and slave-workers from the concentration camps], all of whom had mysteriously disappeared from Germany

throughout the course of the war. This secret war is said to continue today within the Nevada Military complex between Navy Intelligence's "COM-12" who maintain contact with the Pleiadeans, and the CIA-Thule Society's "AQUARIUS" cult which has maintained ties with the reptilian Grays that may date back before the beginning of World War II - Branton)

As for M.K. Jessup, who was the recipient of several of the "Allende" revelations, the Philadelphia Experiment was described in even more detail within the letters that he recieved from the mysterious Carl Allen, or "Carlos Allende" (could Allende's contemporaries have been tied-in with the UFO's that allegedly guided the experiments?). Jessup continued in his investigation of the Philadelphia Experiment or 'Project Rainbow'. At one point he informed a research associate that he had some startling revelations, and that he would bring the information over to him personally. Jessup left to deliver the revelations, but he never arrived at his friends house. It is almost as if some dark organization was intent on preventing these revelations, whatever they were, from reaching the public.

Jessup was found suffocated to death in his car, near a park, the result of carbon monoxide poisoning via a hose which was attached to his tailpipe and run into the car. It was said that when he was found, Jessup was still barely alive. However there were no reports of any attempts to save his life. In fact, the research documents containing the "revelations" never turned up, and Jessup took his secret with him to the grave. The "authorities" who "responded" to his death seem to be at least partially implicated. There is also the strong possibility that Jessup's death was "fixed" to look like a suicide. The mystery has not yet been solved.

John Keel, in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET' (1968., Fawcett., Greenwich, Conn.) pp. 113-114, relates the following:

"...Another group of CIA-baiting researchers is now over- lapping into ufology. They are the comparatively small teams of amateur sleuths dedicated to investigating the assassination of President Kennedy. Here the

black Cadillacs and the slight, dark men in black suits are viewed as
Cubans and CIA agents. Paranoia runs high because now over fifty witnesses
-- as of 1968 --, reporters, and assassination investigators have met with
sudden death, under the most suspicious circumstances. The full story of
Kennedy's murder in Dallas in 1963 is filled with incredible details, many
of them similar to things found in the most mysterious of the UFO incidents. Photos and physical evidence have vanished or been tampered with
just as in so many UFO cases. A wide assortment of mystery men have been
involved, including DOPPELGANGERS of the late Lee Harvey Oswald -- see
Richard Popkin's 'THE SECOND OSWALD'. This other Oswald even turned up at a
public rifle range before the assassination, making a nuisance of himself
(so the witnesses would be sure to remember him?), he FIRED AN UNUSUAL GUN
WHICH SPAT OUT BALLS OF FIRE AT THE TARGET. He also visited an automobile
showroom and went for a demonstration ride in a new car. The real Oswald
could not drive. His whereabouts at the time of these incidents are
known... and he was nowhere near the rifle range and auto agency. The huge
WARREN REPORT contains numerous pieces of sworn testimony describing
MIB-type men in the vicinity of Dealey Plaza and the School Book Depository
building immediately before and after the assassination. Long-haired men
were seen. This may not sound extraordinary, but remember that long hair
was most unusual in 1963. The Beatles did not begin to make an impression
until 1964, and the long-hair fad did not get underway until 1965-66..."

Researcher Val Valarian in the early 1990's investigated the experiences of
a woman who claimed abductions on numerous occasions near Mt. Lassen,
California (see: LEADING EDGE Magazine, June 1992 issue). Her 'abductors',
she claimed, were humans of a generally unsympathetic and manipulating
nature who were working with the reptilian 'grays'. During her encounter
she saw the typical grays, a larger 'gray' with orange-red eyes and
vertical-slit pupils, and of course the humans themselves. At one point a

'woman' took off a helmet in front of her, which seemed to be used to cover
her features. Immediately someone from another room began cursing and told
her to put the helmet back on.

This abductee also referred to a 'head-doctor' who implemented a type of
'induced psychosis' (split personality?) on her through some type of
techno-hypnotic manipulation.

Mt. Lassen has been described by others as being a 'doorway to another
world', and according to early contributors to Ray Palmer's AMAZING STORIES
magazine during the 'Shaverian' era, strange voices have been heard there,
and even rocks from the size of pebbles to basketball-size have
mysteriously showered down on people who have approached certain areas of
the mountain, and this without any outward sign of volcanic activity from
the mountain itself.

Some years ago a man by the name of Ralph B. Fields submitted an account to
AMAZING STORIES Magazine (Dec. 1946 issue, pp. 155-157), with the assurance
that it was true and actually happened. He and a friend of his who lived at
the base of Mt. Lassen in California stated that they had read an article
in a magazine telling of the unusual quality of bat guano as a fertilizer,
and that it was a very valuable resource. Hoping to make a quick buck, they
decided to climb the mountain in search of caverns which might contain the
valuable fertilizer.

On about the third day of their journey they discovered behind an
outcropping of rock a small entrance to a cave, at about the 7000 ft.
level. They immediately chose to explore, and soon found that the passage
widened considerably. They noticed that the walls seemed to be smooth and
glazed, as if the rock had been fused by intense heat in some ancient time.

They continued deeper until to their horror they saw a light up ahead of
them. Shortly after this they were confronted with five 'normal' looking
men wearing the usual surface attire that was common at the time, flannel

shirts, etc. These strangers asked the two young men what they were doing, and when they explained about the 'guano' they had the impression that the 'men' did not believe them. One of them, appearing to be in his mid- 50's, said 'I think you had better come with us.' They were then taken to a large machine or contrivance nearby which appeared to be sled-like, with a copper-colored metal-like sheet covering its underside. It also seemed to hover perpetually a few inches above the ground. At that point they were taken onto the 'sled' (which they later learned was constructed, along with the tunnel itself, by an ancient and possibly antediluvian race, and was based on a 'carbon' and possibly electromagnetic propulsion system.) The 'sled' could reach great speeds and seemed to follow a metal 'strip' that ran along the center of the underground 'road'.

As if this were not enough, they were surprised once again when another 'light' quickly approached from the distance, a similar vehicle. Eventually the other 'sled' as well as the one they were on slowed and came to a stop only a few yards from each other. Their captors fled in terror while the two explorers remained on the sled, confused at this strange drama being played out before them. They noticed a brilliant pencil-beam of light which shot forth from the 'other' sled and caught the fleeing men in their path.

These new arrivals soon made it known to Ralph Fields and his friend that the men who had taken them captive were the 'horlocks'. They made it known that it was fortunate that 'they' had come this way, otherwise "you would have become horlocks yourselves, and we would have had to kill you also."

Just what a 'horlock' was they did not specify, but in connection with other accounts, they may have been mind-altered human pawns of a malevolent race, possibly even the serpent race (or Grays) if we consider later reports of collaboration between humans and reptilians near Mt. Lassen.

These 'men' did not explain much, other than the fact that there were many evil persons in the underground 'world' who have caused 'them' as well as those on the surface considerable harm. One of the men stated that such men were 'safe' because the outside world generally did not believe that they or their world existed. The dilemma of these new arrivals however, was that they felt compelled to keep the knowledge of certain of the 'ancient' technologies that had been discovered in the caverns (and much of the operation of which still remained unexplained even to these cavern dwellers) away from those on the surface, otherwise we might be inclined to destroy ourselves with these technological forces that we know very little about, based on our past experience of twisting scientific discoveries into weapons of destruction.

Fields and his friend were allowed to return to the surface, but were warned never again to enter the caves.

The above account seems to tie-in with yet another report which involved a group of speleonauts who entered one of several caverns west or northwest of Cushman, Arkansas.

These explorers claimed to have descended 5 to 6 miles (over a period of several consecutive explorations) into deep and extensive cavern systems. At one point they claimed to have broken into a glazed 'tunnel' of apparent human construction which was lined with metal-hard yet transparent tunnel walls. Through these transparent tunnel walls they were able to occasionally observe a whole "hadean" like world of bizarre subterranean creatures, including hairy humanoids who appeared to be in conflict with a race of oversized serpents or snakes, and even giant insects, cavern moths, and so on.

The most interesting part of their expedition, which was recorded in THE HOLLOW HASSLE Newsletter -- formerly edited by TAL LeVesque and Mary Davis, was their alleged encounter with a race of humans approximately 8 ft. tall

with pale blue skin. These people were similar in description to a certain group of 'aliens' referred to by John Lear and others which were reportedly encountered by certain astronauts on the moon -- a 'top secret' which the government may never admit to. The cavers described them as about 7-8 ft. tall and possessing large 'wrap-around' eyes, but nevertheless 'human' in every other respect.

The explorers insisted that they were 'led' to an underground city via a type of hidden elevator, and were even shown deeper caverns of immense size in which could be seen ancient repositories left there by a highly-advanced (scientifically) antediluvian race, some of the contents of which, they were told, remained sealed to that day! This may have been the same ancient culture which LEFT the machines that were described in the Ralph Fields account.

The explorers were told, via a type of translating device, that the inhabitants of this particular cavern city were descended from a family that in our own traditions would correspond to the Biblical description of the family of 'Noah'; that they had a 'Book of Laws' somewhat similar to our Bible; and that they had come to the Western Hemisphere thousands of years previous and discovered this already-existing subterranean 'world'. They also stated that some of their ancestors had left the earth to explore the other planets and stars long ago.

Whether the following item has any connection with the people allegedly encountered by these speleologists is uncertain. The following was related by John Keel in his book 'THE MOTHMAN PROPHECIES':

> "...The Cherokees have a tradition, according to Benjamin Smith Barton's 'NEW VIEWS OF THE ORIGINS OF THE TRIBES AND NATIONS OF AMERICA' (1798), that when they migrated to Tennessee they found the region inhabited by a weird race of white people who lived in houses and were apparently quite civilized. They had one problem:

their eyes were very large and sensitive to light. They could
only see at night..."

Is it possible that these people may have later taken up a cave-dwelling lifestyle, if they had not done so previously, to allow themselves more comfortable living conditions?

The many caverns west of Cushman, Arkansas have given rise to many strange legends and stories. There are accounts of vast underground mazes, underground lakes, caves which lead to extremely deep pockets of stagnant air or poison gas, areas where electrical lights will not work, stories of people entering caves and never being seen again, and even accounts of hairy humanoids throwing boulders at intruders, intentionally missing them so as to scare them away. In essence it is a place which, if Jules Verne had known about it when writing his famous 'A JOURNEY TO THE CENTER OF THE EARTH', might have been the inspiration behind his novel of a daring descent into the underground world.

Lt. Col. Wendelle C. Stevens, in his book, "UFO - CONTACT FROM THE PLEIADES, A PRELIMINARY REPORT" (UFO Photo Archives., Tucson, AZ 1982., p. 79) reports on the alleged sixth face-to-face contact between Eduard 'Billy' Meier and the 'Pleiadean' Semjase. He was told of strange people, unknown to us, who live in the interior of mountains and cave's beneath the earth's surface. They are of various types, some with bluish skin, and others who often come to the surface and blend with surface inhabitants, unknown as to their true origin.

Ferdinand Ossendowski describes what may be one of the most widely accepted 'legends' in Asia, one which is in fact accepted by millions of people. This legend is described in his book 'BEASTS, MEN AND GODS' (1922. E.P. Dutton & Co., N.Y.). Quoting from the chapter 'THE SUBTERRANEAN KINGDOM' (pp. 300-311) we read:

"...On my journey into Central Asia I came to know for the first

time about the 'Mystery of Mysteries,' which I can call by no other name. At the outset I did not pay much attention to it and did not attach to it such importance as I afterwards realized belonged to it, when I had analyzed and connected many sporadic, hazy and often controversial bits of evidence.

"The old people on the shore of the river Amyl related to me an ancient legend to the effect that a certain Mongolian tribe, in their escape from the demands of Genghis Khan, hid themselves in a subterranean country. Afterwards a Soyot from near the Lake of Nogan Kul showed me the smoking gate that serves as the entrance to the 'Kingdom of Agharti.' Through this gate a hunter formerly entered into the Kingdom and, after his return, began to relate what he had seen there. The Lamas cut out his tongue in order to prevent him from telling about the Mystery of Mysteries. When he arrived at old age, he came back to the entrance of this cave and disappeared into the subterranean kingdom, the memory of which had ornamented and lightened his nomad heart.

"...The favorite Gelong Lama of Prince Chultun Beyli and the Prince himself gave me an account of the subterranean kingdom.

"'Everything in the world,' said the Gelong, 'is constantly in a state of change and transition -- peoples, science, religions, laws and customs. How many great empires and brilliant cultures have perished! And that alone which remains unchanged is Evil, the tool of Bad Spirits. More than 60,000 years ago a holyman disappeared with a whole tribe of people under the ground and never appeared again on the surface of the earth. Many people, however, have since visited this kingdom, Sakkia Mouni, Undur Gheghen, Paspa, Khan Baber and others. No one knows where this place is. One says Afghanistan, others India. All the people

there are protected against Evil and crimes do not exist within its bourns. Science has there developed calmly and nothing is threatened with destruction. The subterranean people have reached the highest knowledge..." (Note: The 60,000 year period is probably greatly exaggerated. There have apparently been several migrations of surface tribes over the millennia and centuries into what might be referred to as this subterranean 'continent' of AGHARTA. According to an American 'monk' by the name of Ernest Dickhoff, as described in his book AGHARTA [Health Research, CA], some of the human inhabitants of this realm had established themselves as residents only within the last few centuries. This took place when an Asian Prince entered with an army of 400 followers and fought with and drove out a race of 'Reptilians' or serpent-men who had taken possession of these caverns. This invasion was initiated after it was found that these serpent beings were using black witchcraft to manipulate the minds and spirits of humans on the surface in a very negative way. According to one source, over 20,000,000 persons of various different tribes and cultures now reside in Agharti, and many more millions on the surface in Asia accept the existence of such a mysterious realm, according to writers such as Ferdinand Ossendowski, Nicholas Roerich, and others. It is said that ancient 'library' temples exists between the surface of Asia AND Agharti, in underground vaults to which certain Asian 'initiates' have access. Below or beyond these vaults, through hidden passages, the kingdom itself is believed to exist. - Branton)

"Prince Chultun Beyli added: 'This kingdom is Agharti. It extends throughout all the subterranean passages of the whole world. I heard a learned Lama of China relating to Bogdo Khan that all the subterranean caves of America are inhabited by the ancient people who have disappeared underground. Traces of them are still found on the surface of the land. These subterra- nean peoples and spaces are governed by rulers owing allegiance to the King of the World...'"

(Note: If the subterranea of America was once MOSTLY inhabited by humans who migrated there from the surface or other parts of the inner world, then the fact of the MODERN DAY infiltration of the saurian or serpent races [of which the Grays apparently make up the majority] into the underground of America must suggest that the major infestation occurred sometime within the last few centuries. The so-named 'King of the World' is apparently a reference to the present of a long succession of leaders over the council of Agharti, which would probably make whoever held such a position one of the most influential men in the world, for good or evil. And in fact, according to former Dulce Base security worker Thomas Castello, certain of the U.S. Presidents in the past have not only held conferences with the ruling council in 'Telos', but also with these kings of 'Agharti'. Telos, the colony below Mt. Shasta, is reportedly a western branch of the Agharti Federation. A succession of many such 'kings' have allegedly reigned over this underground realm, most of them probably receiving more adoration than they deserve, having apparently been regarded as 'gods' by some of the residents of the subterranean world, if the "King of the World" appellation is any indication. This would not necessarily be the fault of these 'kings' or leaders, many of whom according to sources HAVE acknowledged a higher potentate than themselves and prayed to Almighty 'God' on behalf of humanity. Just like the Popes of Rome or Rulers, Secretary Generals, Prime Ministers and Presidents of the surface nations, these Agharian 'kings' possessed their own personalities, some being perhaps more suited to reign than others. Nevertheless they should be respected as the elected or chosen representatives or spokes- persons for perhaps tens of millions of persons who dwell within the inner world. The name of one such king, according to one source, was 'Rigdon Jyepo'. At this writing the names of other Agharian rulers are unknown except, perhaps, to the inhabitants of Agharti or Agharta itself.
- Branton)

Prince Chultun, speaking to the author, continued: "'...In underground caves there exists a peculiar light which affords growth to the grains and vegetables and long life without disease to the people. There are many different peoples and many different tribes. An old Buddhist Brahman in Nepal was carrying out the will of the 'gods' in making a visit to the ancient kingdom of Genghis, -- Siam, -- where he met a fisherman who ordered him to take a place in his boat and sail with him upon the sea. On the third day they reached an island where he met a people having two tongues which could speak separately in different languages. They showed to him peculiar, unfamiliar animals, tortoises with sixteen feet and one eye, huge snakes with a very tasty flesh and birds with teeth which caught fish for their masters in the sea. These people told him that they had come up out of the subterranean kingdom and described to him certain parts of the underground country.'

"The Lama Turgut traveling with me from Urga to Peking gave me further details.

"'The capital of Agharti is surrounded with towns of high priests and scientists. It reminds one of Lhasa where the palace of the Dalai Lama, the Potala, is the top of a mountain covered with monasteries and temples.

"'...In cars strange and unknown to us they rush through the narrow cleavages inside our planet. Some Indian Brahmans and Tibetan Dalai Lamas during their laborious struggles to the peaks of mountains which no other human feet had trod have found there inscriptions on the rocks, footprints in the snow and tracks of wheels. The blissful Sakkia Mouni found on one mountain top tablets of stone carrying words which he only understood in his old age and afterwards penetrated into the Kingdom of Agharti, from which he brought back crumbs of the sacred learning preserved in his memory.'"

Ferdinand Ossendowski remembered a particular conversation with one Lama:

"'How many persons have ever been to Agharti?' I questioned him.

"'Very many,' answered the Lama, 'but all these people have kept secret that which they saw there.'"

In his book 'SHAMBHALA' (1930. Frederick A. Stokes Co., N.Y.), writer and traveler Nicholas Roerich adds some additional insights into human habitation of underground regions of central Asia. In his chapter 'SUBTERRANEAN DWELLERS' we read the following words:

"...In the Altai Mountains, in the beautiful upland valley of Uimon, a hoary Old Believer (Starover) said to me: 'I shall prove to you that the tale about the Chud, the subterranean people, is not a fantasy! I shall lead you to the entrance of the subterranean kingdom.'

"On the way through the valley surrounded by snowy mountains, my host told us many tales about the Chud. It is remarkable that 'Chud' in Russian has the same origin as the word WONDER. So, perhaps, we may consider the Chud a wonderful tribe. My bearded guide told how 'once upon a time, in this fertile valley lived and flourished the powerful tribe of Chud. They knew how to prospect for minerals and how to reap the best harvest. Most peaceful and most industrious, was this tribe. But then came a White Tzar with innumerable hordes of cruel warriors. The peaceful, industrious Chud could not resist the assaults of the conquerors, and not wishing to lose their liberty, they remained as serfs to the White Tzar. Then, for the first time, a white birch began to grow in this region. And, according to old prophecies, the Chud knew that it was the time for their departure. And the Chud, unwilling to remain subject to the White Tzar, departed under the earth. Only sometimes can you hear the holy people singing; now their bells ring out in the subterranean temples. But there shall come the glorious time of human purification, and in those days, the great Chud shall again appear in full glory.'

"Thus the Old Believer concluded. We approached some low stony

hill. Proudly he showed me, 'Here we are. Here is the entrance to the great subterranean kingdom! When the Chud entered the subterranean passage they closed the entrance with stones. Now we stand just beside this holy entrance.'

"We stood before a huge tomb encircled by great stones, so typical of the period of the great migrations. Such tombs, with the beautiful remains of Gothic relics, we saw in South Russian steppes, (and) in foothills of the Northern Caucasus. Studying this hill, I remembered how during our crossing of the Karakorum pass, my sais, the Ladaki, asked me, 'Do you know that in the subterranean caves here many treasures are hidden and that in them lives a wonderful tribe which abhors the sins of earth?'

"And again when we approached Khotan the hoofs of our horses sounded hollow as though we rode above caves or hollows. Our caravan people called attention to this, saying, 'Do you hear what hollow subterranean passages we are crossing? Through these passages, people who are familiar with them can reach far-off countries.' When we saw entrances to caves, our caravaneers told us, 'Long ago people lived there; now they have gone inside; they have found a subterranean passage to the subterranean kingdom. Only rarely do some of them appear again on the earth. At our bazaar such people come with strange, very ancient money, but nobody could ever remember a time when such money was in usage here.' I asked them, if we could also see such people. And they answered, 'Yes, if your thoughts are similarly high and in contact with these holy people, because only sinners are upon the earth and the pure and courageous people pass on to something more beautiful.' (This is not to say that there are NOT subterranean areas where evil abounds, but that there are apparently protected areas where animosity between fellow human beings is greatly discouraged - Branton)

"Great is the belief in the Kingdom of the subterranean people.

Through all of Asia, through the spaces of all deserts, from the Pacific to the Urals, you can hear the same wondrous tale of the vanished holy people...

(One such persistent tale is that of the "Lost Ten Tribes" of Israel. Residents of modern Israel claim descent from the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, and half of the tribe of Levi who remained behind following the great separation of Israel in the time of Solomon. The only "known" people who claim descent from other Israelite tribes are the so-called "Black Jews" of Ethiopia who insist that they are descended from the tribe of Dan. This leaves 8 1/2 tribes unaccounted for -- or rather as some believe 9 1/2 tribes, because in the Book of Revelation the two Josephite lines of Ephraim and Mannassah are considered as distinct tribes. INTERESTINGLY, the tribe of DAN does not appear in the book of REVELATION among the 144,000 priests, 12,000 from each of the 12 restored tribes [this restoration has yet to take place], possibly because DAN was the tribe most responsible for leading Israel into Old Testament apostasy and idolatry. The only record of the missing 9 1/2 tribes appears in the 13th chapter of the book of II ESDRAS, one of the "apocryphal" books containing Jewish legend and tradition which were written in the 400-year non-prophetical period between the end of the Torahic or Old Testament and the beginning of the New Testement periods. This contains only a cryptic remark that the lost tribes entered an unknown land to the extreme north or northeast called ARZARETH, from where they will one day return in power - Branton)

"Even far beyond the Ural Mountains, the echo of the same tale will reach you. Often you hear about subterranean tribes. Sometimes an invisible holy people is said to be living behind a mountain. Sometimes either poisonous or vitalizing gases are spread over the earth, to protect some one. Sometimes you hear how the sands of the great desert shift, and for a moment

disclose treasures of the entrances of subterranean kingdoms. But none would dare to touch those treasures. You will hear how, in the rocks, in the most deserted mountain ranges, you can see openings which connect with these subterranean passes, and how beautiful princesses once upon a time occupied these natural castles.

"From distances one might take these openings for eries, because all which belongs to the subterranean people is concealed. Sometimes the Holy City is submerged, as in the folk-lore of Netherlands and Switzerland. And there is folk-lore that coincides with actual discoveries in the lakes and along the sea coasts. In Siberia, in Russia, Lithuania and Poland, you find many legends and fairy tales about giants who lived at times in these countries but afterwards, disliking the new customs, disappeared. In these legends, one may recognize the specific foundations of the ancient clans. The giants are brothers. Very often the sisters of the giants live on the other shores of the lakes or the other side of the mountains. Very often they do not like to move from the site but some special event drives them from their patrimonial dwelling. Birds and animals are always near these giants; as witnesses they follow them and announce their departure.

"...The endless Kurgans of the southern steppes retain around them numerous stories about the appearance of the unknown warrior, nobody knows from whence. The Carpathian Mountains in Hungary have many similar stories of unknown tribes, giant-warriors and mysterious cities. If, without prejudice, you patiently point out on your map all the legends and stories of this nature you will be astonished at the result. When you collect all the fairy-tales of lost and subterranean tribes, will you not have before you a full map of the migrations?"

According to the self-professed 'Telosian', Sharula Dux, Agharta is the largest human subterran culture in the world. Also, according to American Buddhist Robert E. Dickhoff, in his book 'AGHARTA' (referred to above),

some of the Aghartan cavern networks were formerly controlled by the "serpent" people. These may have been antediluvian systems that were later taken over by the Reptilian hominoids who left the surface of the earth to preserve their race from human animosity, an animosity that was fully justified. These caverns were located beneath the region of Tibet, which would place them between the Aghartan networks to the northeast that were occupied by humans, and the Patalan networks to the southwest that were traditionally occupied by the Reptilians. This is where a major "altercation" between surface humans and subterran reptilians took place in recent centuries, according to Robert Dickhoff.

Some of the Reptilians escaped, according to other sources, back to the deeper cavern systems below the Himalayas and Hindustan, underneath which (according to Hindu legend) lies the dark and forbidden seven-leveled cavern world of the 'Nagas' or the serpent beings. Hindu legends say that the underworld 'capitol' of the Naga's empire (an empire which has been referred to in different writings as 'Nagaloka', 'Snakeworld', or 'Patala') is a major center of Reptilian activity known as 'Bhoga-vita'. The NAGAS, a race of 7-8 ft. tall green-skinned hominoid lizards, are reportedly very cunning and intelligent and have bases all over the planet. A major base which 'they' still maintain below Tibet is reportedly located in the mountains surrounding Lake Manosarowar (see: ON THE SHORES OF ENDLESS WORLDS, by Andrew Tomas., Souvenir Press. Ltd., London, England., 1974).

[Image]

Continue Reading on Mojave Page 11
Re-visit Mojave Page 9

Return to Secrets of the Mojave Home Page
Switch to UFO Coverup Home Page

[Image] [Image]

[7th edition]

Compiled by 'The Group' -- Edited by 'Branton'

---

continued from Page 10 .....

The Serpent Beings or the Nagas are said to possess many different kinds of machines including aerial craft. According to 'Sharula' (or Bonnie), the Aghartian Federation of humans utilizes their own space fleet (known as the 'Silver Fleet'); they assisted in the construction of Telos itself -- or rather the extension of the underground metropolis from the already existing natural caverns below Mt. Shasta; and are allegedly allied to at least 100 human- occupied underground cities throughout the world, many of them in conflict with the reptilian 'Draco' species and their 'Gray' collaborators.

Sherman A. Minton Jr., a respected Reptilian and Amphibian biologist, in his book 'VENOMOUS REPTILES' (Charles Ceaibrer Sons, N.Y. 1969) quotes from some ancient Hindu legends describing the Nagas or the serpent race. These legends state that this demon-race has the ability to inflict almost instantaneous death upon a person through utilizing a cosmic 'fire' force (possibly electromagnetic energy). Minton also states the fact that the ancestors of modern-day 'snakes' once possessed limbs which became atrophied through non-use over the ages; that there are lizards with elongated snake-like bodies, a type of 'missing-link' between the saurians-lizards-and-snakes; and that nearly all reptiles with "well developed" limbs live underground! He also refers to legends which state that some Nagas were present at the birth of Guatama Siddharta (Buddha), and others which allege that a major book on YOGA was channeled at a 'well' which is believed to be an entrance to the underworld of the Naga's, located in Benares, India.

NOT ALL subterran societies are of the insidious, reptilian or

reptilian-controlled variety, as further evidence of this we add the following revelations from 'Commander X', the mysterious anonymous U.S. Intelligence official who has revealed much about 'inside' government knowledge of alien civilization both beyond and beneath the earth. He is the author of the book 'UNDERGROUND ALIEN BASES', published by Tim Beckley's UFO REVIEW/Abelard Press, N.Y. Mr. 'X' was apparently very familiar with the Subterranean-world controversies that surrounded early issues of AMAZING STORIES magazine (circa 1940-1945) and 'related' publications in the early years when the science of Ufology was first beginning to emerge. This may explain his present position in U.S. Intelligence, and the sensitive knowledge that he has access to. He reveals the following paraspeleological events which reportedly took place in South America:

"..Of all the countries on the face of the Earth, none is more mysterious, or less explored, than is Brazil. Miles upon miles of this country have never been set foot upon by white man. In these areas live whole tribes of savage Indians whose civilizations are said to be akin to those existing at the time of the Stone Age. Many of those who have dared venturing into these pockets of unexplored jungle have never come out. Perhaps the case of Colonel Fawcett will be familiar to readers as an example of what I mean. He supposedly was captured by a tribe of wild Indians while in search of a 'hidden city' said to be located in the confines of the dense jungle...

"Before his death, Dr. (Raymond) Bernard had sent this writer many personal letters regarding his findings related to...under- ground civilization(s). We quote from these communications in the following:

> "'I arrived in Brazil in 1956 and have been carrying on my research since I met a Theosophical leader who told me about the subterranean cities...that exist in Brazil. He referred to Professor Henrique de Souza, president of the Brazilian Theosophical Society, at Sao Lourenco in the state of Minas

Gerais, who erected a temple dedicated to Agharta, which is the Buddhist name of the subterranean World. Here in Brazil live Theosophists from all parts of the world, all of whom believe in the existence of the subterranean cities.

"'Professor de Souza told me that the great English explorer Colonel Fawcett is still alive, living in a subterranean city in the Roncador Mountains of Matto Grosso, where he found the subterranean city of Atlanteans for which he searched, but is held prisoner lest he reveal the secret of his whereabouts (Note: Bernard refers to the inhabitants of this city as 'Atlanteans', when in fact other accounts suggest that -- like the underground cities below the east coast of North America -- many of these cavern cities were originally CONSTRUCTED by an ancient antediluvian race. This race might have been very similar or even akin to the lost race spoken of in the 'Atlantis' legendary, whose abandoned caverns were later re-inhabited after the flood. In 'this' sense the inhabitants might be referred to as 'Atlanteans', although the present dwellers of such underground communities probably do not have any direct 'genetic' ties to the antediluvian 'Atlanteans'. - Branton).

"'He (Col. Fawcett) was not killed by Indians as is commonly believed. Professor de Souza claimed he has visited subterranean cities, including Shamballah, the world capital of the subterranean empire of Agharta. I then went to Matto Grosso to find the subterranean city where Fawcett is claimed to be living with his son Jack, but failed to do so. I then returned to Joinville in the state of Santa Catarina, and there continued my research.

"'Just recently two explorers returned from entering a tunnel near Ponte Grosse in the state of Parana. One of them had recently entered alone and spent five days in the underworld city there. It had about 50 inhabitants plus children. The fruit orchards were recently planted, and the inhabitants received fruit from another subterranean city. During the last visit, the two explorers were met at the entrance of the tunnel by a guardian and the chief of the city, who told them that they

should return in two years when the fruit trees will start to bear, but cannot enter now.

"'The same two explorers entered a tunnel in Rincon, state of Parana, and finally came to a chimney-like structure with four chains hanging down. They descended on the chains but when they came near the bottom a gas with a chemical odor started to come up and forced them to ascend. Obviously the subterranean dwellers tried to keep them from reaching the city (This seems often to be the case - Commander X).

"'Our explorer J.D. (name on file - Commander X), who is a mountain guide of the Mystery Mountain near Joinville (where there is supposed to be an entrance), said that several times he saw a luminous flying saucer ascend from the tunnel opening that leads to a subterranean city inside the mountain, in which he heard the beautiful choral singing of men and women, and also heard the 'canto galo' (rooster crowing), a universal symbol indicating the existence of subterranean cities in Brazil. He said that the saucer was so luminous that it lit up the night sky and converted it into daylight. On one occasion he met a group of subterranean men outside the tunnel. They were short, stocky, with reddish beards and long hair, and very muscular. When he tried to approach them, they vanished. Often he saw strange illuminations in this area at night which were probably produced by flying saucers (We use the name 'Mystery Mountain,' rather than reveal the true name of the mountain, so that unwanted outsiders will not come here to locate it). Throughout my many years of research I have accumulated a vast amount of data which would indicate that these entrances to subterranean cities abound throughout the region.

"'An elderly man living in Joinville once told me that he had visited a tunnel near Concepiao in the state of Sao Paulo, and

saw in the distance a marvelous subterranean city with vehicles darting back and forth, evidently traveling through tunnels from one subterranean city to another.

"'Although the following report requires confirmation, it was told to me by an explorer named N.C. who said that he had visited a tunnel near Rio Casdor and had met a beautiful young woman appearing to be about 20 years of age. She spoke to him in Portuguese and SAID that she was 2,500 years old. He also met a bearded subterranean man.

(Note: Often humans encountered in aerial disks or subterranean caverns declare that they possess remarkable longevity when compared with the longevity of surface humans. On the outset this might sound next to impossible, unless a revolutionary scientific breakthrough on the part of these human 'aliens' has allowed them to retard the aging process to an extreme degree. Or, could the possibly that they are separated from the degenerating radioactive contamination and solar rays prevalent on the surface explain their greater alleged longevity? Another possibility would be that through bionics or biological transplants and prosthetics, etc., the lifespan of human beings [possessing advanced biological and technological sciences] might theoretically be dramatically increased. Incidentally, the writer and traveler Robert Stacy-Judd described in some of his books an exploration he and others had made of the peripheral areas of the Loltun cave system of Yucatan. Legend says that at least one group of people, fleeing persecution, entered en masse into the massive Loltun caves and were never seen again. Stacy- Judd tells of his own encounter with a 'cave hermit' deep in the cavern chambers who claimed to be well over 1000 years old. This unusual man said that he was a guardian of the cave and of the ancient treasures -- and city? -- which lay deep below in the unknown depths, 'unknown' that is, except to the strange 'hermit'. This unusual man had emerged from the inner DEPTHS of the cave when they first encountered him. Aside from photographs of this

'hermit' which appeared in some of his works, the author also revealed photographs of 'underground gardens' consisting of areas of the cave which contain small patches of 'jungle', small cave oasis' watered and lit through parts of the cavern ceilings which had collapsed in ages past, exposing them to the elements of the outer world above. Whether such claims of longevity are real or whether the "subterranean" people were just playing with the minds of such explorers who encountered them, is uncertain - Branton).

"'Still another explorer named D.O. visited this SAME tunnel near Gaspar, Santa Catarina, and behind a wonderful fruit orchard saw a subterranean woman with a child in her arms reading to it aloud from a huge book written in an unknown language... After she read each sentence the child repeated the same and in this way was taught how to read. All of these subterranean cities are illuminated by strange light...'"

Raymond Bernard (whose actual name was 'Walter Seigmeister'), writing in the Oct. 1959 issue of SEARCH Magazine, p. 48, described yet another alleged encounter with a subterranean race. What are we to make of all these stories? Are we to assume that some of the individuals who told Bernard such accounts actually made them up, as some suggest, in order to receive the financial bonus or reward that Bernard was sometimes known to offer on documentable accounts of ancient tunnels? Or, are we to accept these accounts for just what their sources claimed them to be, reports of actual encounters with a subterranean world? Bernard stated the following:

"...Last week my investigators returned and said they visited their city (i.e. the 'city' of a race of dwarf-humans whom Bernard referred to as the 'Niebelungs', who live in a subterranean region with it's own system of illumination - Branton) and are able to bring any of my American friends to visit it, but I require one condition: absolute secrecy, as I don't want governments to send armies into the tunnel to disturb

these peaceful people.

"To reach them requires a 3-day journey of about 40 miles through a tunnel. This entire distance is through a tunnel carefully lined with cut stone blocks below, above and on the sides. That was quite an engineering feat. I think the tunnel was made long to keep out curiosity seekers, and only the most determined will travel that distance.

"Here is the report of my investigations: (They are two ranchers, father and son, who discovered the tunnel accidentally):

"'We left our house 5 A.M. for the tunnel on top of a mountain and reached it 3 P.M. We were tired and camped near the entrance of the tunnel. For three days we proceeded through the tunnel. We told time by our watches, as we could not tell when it was day or night. We went to sleep at 10 P.M. and awoke at 3 A.M. and continued walking. By the third day the tunnel started to go downward by steps (Note: If the entrance was on 'top' of a mountain, we must assume that it sloped downward until it became too steep to continue without a stairway - Branton). It was built of stone blocks on all sides. By the night of the third day the tunnel suddenly opened into a great space covered with what appeared as a sky with a yellow light that made everything luminous, like daylight. We saw a city with many houses and saw many people in the distance. They were dwarfs with long white beards and long hair and we saw women and children, and heard them crying. The third member of our party got frightened so we had to return.'

"These men found three such tunnels. They entered another for three days, but after hearing voices further in, got scared and returned. Now they are entering the third..."

Previously, we have referred to the alleged inhabitants of a subterranean colony below Mt. Shasta in northern California, which is believed to be one of the largest, if not THE largest, subterranean community in North

America, and which allegedly has ties with the Asian empire of 'Agharti' and several South American subterranean colonies, and possibly also the 'Havmu- suvs' of the Mojave and Death Valley region. The following are some excepts from an article written by William F. Hamilton (whose other publications can at this writing be obtained via 7327 Bothwell Rd., Reseda, CA 91335), who we have referred to in earlier writings. Bill Hamilton has been in Data Processing for 22 years and is now a Sr. Programmer-Analyst. He is a writer, investigator and researcher. He has been involved in UFO research and investigations since 1953. Bill is a past member of The Foundation for Research in Parapsychology, The Spacecraft Research Foundation, The World Federation of Science and Engineering, and MENSA, the high IQ society. He has been a member of Daniel Fry's Understanding, Inc., and served on it's Board. He founded NEXUS and NEXUS NEWS, an info center for alternative energy and alternative life-styles. He also founded UFORUM, a monthly forum on the UFO phenomena. He is a UFO investigator with MUFON, an Associate Director of UFOCCI, and founder of UFORCES. Bill is the author of the following books: SPACE, TIME AND GRAVITY; CENTER OF THE VORTEX; TELOS, THE COSMIC COMPUTER; GEOMETRY OF THE GRID; CLOSE ENCOUNTER REPORT; ALIEN MAGIC; and COSMIC TOP SECRET. He has written numerous articles for publications such as 'Search,' 'Energy Unlimited,' 'New Age Science,' 'The New Atlantean Journal,' 'California UFO,' and 'UFO Universe'. The following article originally appeared in the 'New Atlantean Journal':

"...I run across some fascinating people in the course of my investigations who tell me many unusual stories. While on the trail of reports of UFO base locations, I met a young, very pretty blonde girl with almond-shaped eyes and small perfect teeth, whose name is Bonnie. Bonnie has told me an incredible story and has related a volume of interesting information...
Bonnie is sincere, cheerful, and rational and says she (was born) in 1951 in a city called TELOS that was built inside an artificial dome-shaped

cavern in the Earth a mile or so beneath Mt. Shasta, California.

"Bonnie, her mother (Rana Mu), her father Ra(Mu), her sister Judy, her cousins Lorae and Matox, live and move in our society, returning frequently to TELOS for rest and recuperation. Bonnie relates that her people use boring machines to bore tunnels in the Earth. These boring machines heat the rock to incandescence, then vitrify it, thus eliminating the need for beams and supports. A tube transit tunnel is used to connect the (underground) cities that exist in various subterranean regions in our hemisphere. The tube trains are propelled by electromagnetic impulses up to speeds of 2500 mph. One tube connects with one of their cities in the Matto Grosso jungle of Brazil. (They) have developed space travel and some flying saucers come from their subterranean bases...

"They grow food hydroponically under full-spectrum lights with their gardens attended by automatons. The food and resources of Telos are distributed in plenty to the million-and-a-half population that thrives on a no-money economy. Bonnie talks about history, of the Uighers, Naga-Mayas, and Quetzals, of which she is a descendant (Note: Many people have mistakenly identified the inhabitants of 'Telos' as being directly descended from the 'Lemurians', however Bonnie here seems to refute this by indicating that her ancestrage was other than this, possibly Meso-American and/or East-Indian? As in the case of the ancient 'antediluvian' cities of the eastern seaboard which were re-established after being abandoned by the lost 'Atlanteans'; the 'Lemurians', if they existed thousands of years ago, also seem to have been devastated in a world-wide cataclysm -- and their cities re- established by the Uighers, Naga-Mayas, and Quetzals as well as scattered members of other societies. The antediluvian Atlanteans apparently built underground systems below the eastern seaboard of North and South America, whereas the MU- rians apparently had control of the underground systems beneath the western seaboard. Although some island-continents may have sunk following the deluge, most accounts

describe the 'Atlanteans', etc., as being antediluvians. Being that the name 'Telos' is a Grecian word meaning 'uttermost, purpose', there is a suggestion of a 'possible' connection with the Grecian-like Hav-musuvs of the Panamint mountains of California - Branton).

"I met Bonnie's cousin, Matox, who, like her, is a strict vegetarian and holds the same attitudes concerning the motives of government. They constantly guard against discovery or intrusion. Their advanced awareness and technology helps them remain vigilant...

"Science Fiction? Bonnie is a real person. Many have met her. Is she perpetrating a hoax? For what motive? She does not seek publicity and I have a devil of a time getting her to meetings to talk with others, but she has done so. There has been little variation in her story and her answers in the past three years. She has given me excellent technical insight on the construction of a crystal- powered generator that extracts ambient energy... Bonnie's father, the Ra-Mu, is 300 years old and a member of the ruling council of Telos.

"Many tunnels are unsafe and closed off. All tube transit tunnels are protected and are designed to eject uninvited guests. Does Bonnie have the answers that we are looking for? I don't know... Bonnie says she would like to satisfy our need for proof and will work with me on a satisfactory answer to that problem, but she is unconcerned with whether people accept her or not. Bonnie is humorous and easy-going and well-poised, yet sometimes she becomes brooding and mysterious. She says her people are busy planning survival centers for refugees. One of these is to be near Prescott, Arizona..." (or, more exactly, below the Groom Creek area just south of Prescott, to be exact. Another 'survival center' for refugees of the world-wide cataclysms which the Telosians are convinced will devastate the surface of the earth in future years, is said to be below the general area of Jenny Lake, Wyoming, near the Tetons. The Tetons themselves have

been the alleged home of a mysterious race, according to different sources,
and extremely ancient stone 'buildings' or constructions have reportedly
been seen high atop the treacherous spurs of the Teton mountain range -
Branton).

When Bill Hamilton asked 'Bonnie' to elaborate about the power-sources
which her people utilize to propel the so-called "flying saucer" craft, she
replied:

> "...A lot of it is crystals (i.e. crystal-induced electromagnetism? - Branton), particularly the atmospheric vehicles. The planet-to- planet vehicles are driven by an Ion-Mercury engine. Spaceships can reach speeds way beyond light.
> They can enter hyperspace -- you generate into the fourth dimension -- this is controlled by an on-board computer that takes you into and out of hyperspace. I know this is a simplification. When your on a ship going into hyperspace, you
> will hear this vibration, and a loud screaming sound when you
> enter, then you will hear nothing..."

Bill concludes: "I have had many correlation's on this data and am
researching it further toward a comprehensive theory of space travel..."

Researcher Val Valerian refers to an incident which took place in 1988.
This incident indicated that at that time Project Bluebook was still as
active as ever. Valerian refers to a Sgt. Robert Williams (pseudonym for
his protection) who was stationed in Honolulu from 1971-1973. 'Williams'
was a photographer who worked for the Aerospace Audio Visual Service (AAVS)
which is headquartered at Norton AFB, CA.

In 1971 Williams was approached by PROJECT BLUEBOOK to work as a
photographer, which he did until 1973. On July 10, 1973 Williams was given
TDY orders and a Top Secret clearance, and was sent to Norton AFB and was
briefed into a secret project involving the photographing of alien beings
and craft. He was to work with a Ron Smith (also pseudonym). They were
blindfolded and put into a limousine with blacked-out windows and were
driven to their destination. Both felt the car descend and found themselves

in an underground base. Williams noted the time on his watch, and that 45 minutes had passed since the beginning of their journey.

Both were briefed and led to a laboratory, where they found two 'aliens' in the process of being autopsied. Another alien was still alive, held elsewhere. The creatures were wearing blue uniforms, and they noticed six scientists and two MARINE guards. It was later determined that they had been taken to the 29 Palms Marine Base in S. California.

They commenced to photograph the aliens. The bodies were black with green fluid/blood. During the time when Williams was photographing the live alien it terminated and at its death he felt 'something passing through him'. The scientists there, he noticed, had bland expressions on their faces 'like they weren't all there.' He was allowed to enter the disk which appeared outwardly to be a 35' diameter disk, although inside it was almost as large as a football field, indicating some type of space-warping technology. After this, they were driven back to Norton AFB and then returned to Honolulu. The men noticed that no one would speak to them, even their wives. 'Smith' later disappeared and was never heard from again by Williams, who (as of the early 1990's) now works in Nevada.

Valerian stated that records show a disk did crash in NW Arizona and was recovered on July 10, 1973, the same day that Williams' and Smiths' Top Secret orders came through.

Aside from this, 'Williams' stated that since the age of 3 he had experienced 'abductions' by human-like beings, during which he was often taken to a place with large white building that were LARGER WITHIN THAN THEY WERE ON THE OUTSIDE, each containing 600 family units. During these episodes he was befriended by a human girl close to his age named Karin, and this friendship lasted to later years. Through hypnotic regression, Williams recalled that during the drive to 29 Palms they (car and all?) were transported onto a starship, where he met the ships captain -- none

other than Karin herself. They were later dropped off just outside of 29
Palms and the memory of the episode was removed.

Actually, several contactees say that it is not so much a removal of
"memory" as it is a transition into an altered state of consciousness and
an alternate personality which has been conditioned to relate to the
aliens, whether humans or grays. Since an alternate personality [psychosis]
is involved and not the 'conscious' mind, the conscious mind itself has no
memory of the events. Williams also stated that Karin's people have
developed time travel (Note: There are various accounts suggesting that it
is possible to travel through time without violating the laws of paradox.
In short, one cannot change the past, simply because the past has already
been changed -- or rather SET through the intervention of past, present and
future influences. It is suggested that the earth is in a universal
causality loop and that there was a point where "time" began on earth or in
the universe and there is a point when time will end, is ending or has
ended -- depending on ones perspective. This is not to say that everything
is SET, because it is not. We have the power to ESTABLISH our collective
reality by choices we make in the NOW, whether that NOW exists in the past,
the present or the future. In a way that is difficult for finite minds to
understand, events of the past help to set the present and future, events
of the present help to set the past and future, and events of the future
help to set the past and the present. So in reality, one cannot 'change'
the past, present or future, but they can take part in establishing it.
According to individuals involved with the Philadelphia and Montauk
projects, a human soul is attached to the universal causality sphere or the
"time" sequence at the point of conception -- not birth. They are attached
to the time sequence by what Nikola Tesla called a "zero-time reference"
that is integrated into the human soul itself. Upon the point of physical
death, the soul leaves the timeline and enters what we faintly perceive as

"eternity").

In relation to Williams' experiences, and his descriptions of advanced civilizations, UFO's and 29 Palms, Valerian states:

> "...Investigations of the 29 Palms underground base during April 1989 tracked down some data about the geology of the spot. During the time when the area was under the sea, an earthquake caused a large hole in the ground, causing a lot of water to create a funnel-like structure in the ground. Evidently, disks go in and out of there all the time, and the Army has tried to send cameras down there, only to have the cables cut. One group that attempted to go down on ropes were exposed to a blue gas and had to be pulled out again..."

We quote now from parts of an interview between John Lear and the National Fringe Sciences (Computer) Bulletin Board:

"Question: You just mentioned that there were... other 'species' in contact with this world... are they aware of the EBE's?

"Lear: Yes they are. The types I will mention are listed in a USAF Academy Physics book called 'INTRODUCTORY SPACE SCIENCE VOLUME 2,B.' I refer to chapter 13... which lists the ones that are most seen. They are the EBE's, the 'Blondes'... They look just like us but are invariably blond haired and blue eyed. Don't know where they come from but they do not interact with us except for a few abductions now and then. We also have a species that is similar to us in appearance but they are about seven feet tall and the main difference is that their eyes wrap around their head a little more than ours. Another type listed is a small species about four feet tall, very hairy and extremely strong for their size. We don't know where these guys come from either. All this was in the aforementioned text which was WITHDRAWN by the Air Force in the early '70's from the book. But there are several people who have the original book...

"Question: I'm curious also as to the government's plans, if any, to deal

with an uprising of EBE's should that eventually occur... or would the
technological gap make an attempt untenable?

"Lear: It is my understanding that we have already lost the battle. This is
the reason why MJ-12 is in such a panic. They had a lot of well laid plans
to INFORM us, and when the deception was confirmed about 1984 it was all
out the window...

"Question: Recently in the INF treaty negotiations, Gorbachev indicated
that despite prior claims, they too were working on an SDI program... Is
there any connection between our program and theirs and if the battle is
lost, why are those attempts being made?

"Lear: I wish I knew the answer to that. Several rumors have come out of
the test site recently and one of them was that every test shot this year
(1989? - Branton) has been to make a giant (underground - Branton) room.
The shots are very clean and as soon as everything subsides they move in
equipment to make walls, ceiling, floors and various levels."

If in fact the SDI program(s) are being used to defend the earth from
foreign or alien forces, then someone 'somewhere' might not appreciate such
projects. Whether it is the serpent cults or the serpent race, someone or
'something' seems to have been behind the mysterious deaths of several SDI
scientists.

British UFOlogist Timothy Good, in his book 'UFO REPORT' (Avon Books.,
N.Y., 1989), describes the unfortunate fate of several experts who assisted
in the development of the STAR WARS defense system. Apparently, they were
either eliminated by those they worked for so that they would not reveal
what they knew, or someone or something 'else' that was displeased with the
ultimate product of their efforts was responsible for their tragic deaths.
Certainly, all of these scientists dying at once cannot be explained in
coincidental terms, whatever the case:

"...Reports of suspicious deaths, darkly and deeply linked to

UFO's, persist, however, and continue to cause speculation. Word comes from Gordon Creighton, editor of the informative FLYING SAUCER REVIEW, who notes a possible deathly tie-in with the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. He wrote to me in Nov. 1988 as follows:

"'...here in Britain 22 scientists have reportedly either taken their own lives or died in very strange or mysterious circumstances. And it seems that most... were engaged in British work on behalf of, or related to the U.S. 'Star Wars' program. The British government, it seems, was trying to hush it up. But press statements here say that the U.S. government had put our government on the spot and demanded a full inquiry. So, quite clearly, it is either the Russians or THEM...'

"As many researchers have surmised, 'Star Wars', ostensibly conceived as a defensive system against Russian missile attack, may have had from it's beginning a 'defensive' UFO connection. Whatever the case, a 'mock test' in September, 1988, of an earth-shattering warhead -- much like 'Star Wars' in reverse -- was conducted at the Tonopah Test Range in Nevada. Announced as a proposed super-weapon designed to destroy Russian underground command centers dug in solid rock down to 1,000 (feet), some UFO analysts believe that the real target is not Russian but another adversary deep down in cavernous installations IN NEVADA AND NEW MEXICO.

"According to the Pentagon, the proposed earth-penetrating warhead is 'urgently needed'. According to rumor-mills, an alien race -- the 'grays' -- in their fortified underground laboratories, are genetically experimenting with the human race. Even more ominous, rumors say that their intransigence today may lead to new perils tomorrow."

The following confirming article appeared in Washington State's 'SEATTLE' newspaper, p. 1, Oct. 8, 1988 issue. The article, which originated from the

'Hearst News Service', was written by reporter Bernard D. Kaplan, and titled: 'BAFFLING CASE OF 10 DEAD SCIENTISTS - SOMETHING SINISTER?' Below the article is quoted in its entirety:

"PARIS -- They're calling it the 'Star Wars Mystery' -- the enigmatic deaths of 10 British scientists and technicians, all of whom worked on projects linked to President Reagan's space-based anti-missile program, the Strategic Defense Initiative.

"All of the deaths have occurred within the past 24 months, since Britain began to contribute to 'Star Wars' research.

"All took place in mysterious or violent circumstances.

"Four of the deaths were recorded as suicides and two as a result of accidents. In four other cases, coroner's juries handed down an 'open' verdict, meaning they could not determine how the victims died.

"The latest case came two weeks ago. Andrew Hall, a 33-year-old engineer with the British Aerospace company, was found suffocated in his car, a hosepipe connected to the exhaust. Verdict: suicide.

"Only a month earlier, Alistair Beckham, a senior space engineer with another major defense contractor, PLESSEY, was discovered in his garden shed, bound up in electric wires running to his house. He had been electrocuted.

"Although Beckham's death was ruled a suicide, his widow was convinced he was murdered.

"'Alistair had no personal or professional problems,' Mary Beckham said. 'He wasn't subject to depression. Murder is the sole explanation that is reasonable.'

"Member of Parliament Douglas Hoyle, who issued a call for an official investigation into the strange string of deaths even before the Beckham case, agrees that 'something sinister' appears to be going on.

"'The number of these deaths is now becoming too odd to be a

coincidence any more,' he insists.

"The government has so far turned down Hoyle's demand, but last week ordered the police forces who investigated the nine deaths to 'exchange information.'

"Sources said NATO intelligence authorities in Brussels recently asked their British counterparts for a report on the affair.

"'Five of the men who died worked in sensitive posts for the same defense contractor, BRITISH MARCONI,' a NATO source said. 'Two were senior scientists at the Royal Military College of Science. We'd be remiss in our duty if we didn't take a very close look into this matter.'

"Chief Superintendent Arthur Ford, the policeman put in charge of coordinating the investigations, insists nothing has been found to link the deaths.

"Hoyle says that's 'nonsense.' He pointed out that two others, LIKE Hall, died from fumes in locked cars whose engines were running.

"Police officials continue to theorize that the deaths were attributed to personal stress to which defense industry scientists are often subjected. Marconi personnel manager John Shipley dismisses that notion.

"'We investigated each (of the five Marconi employee deaths),' he says. 'We didn't find a single instance of work stress or even suspicion of it,' he said.

"Besides Hall and Beckham, these people died:

"--Marconi scientist Ashad Sharif was found in his car with a rope tied from his neck to a nearby tree on October 1986. The car had lurched forward, choking Sharif to death. Open verdict.

"--Ministry of Defense computer specialist Richard Pugh was found with a plastic bag over his head in January 1987. Ruled an accident.

"--Royal Military College scientist John Brittan, found suffocated in his car in the same month. 'Accidental death.'

"--Marconi design engineer Victor Moore, found in February 1987 dead of an apparent drug overdose. Verdict: suicide.

"--Royal Military College scientist Peter Peapell found run over by a car the same month. Open verdict.

"--Marconi satellite project manager David Sands drove his car loaded with gasoline cans into a wall in April 1987. Open verdict.

"--Marconi weapons engineer Trevor Knight, found in a car with a hose connected to the exhaust this March. Apparent suicide.

"--Marconi scientist John Ferry, found electrocuted, in July 1988. Open verdict...."

Many UFO encounters, especially with human-like personages, have been relatively friendly and benevolent in nature. Yet there is, nevertheless, a far more malevolent group which has reportedly caused physical harm or even death to unfortunate witnesses who became a target in a cosmic war being waged against mankind by beings which apparently have little or no regard for human life. In his article, 'INCREDIBLE UFO INCINERATION'S: CLOSE ENCOUNTERS OF THE COMBUSTIBLE KIND', researcher Larry E. Arnold describes the following terrifying encounter, only one of several cases of UFO-related 'human combustion' mentioned in his article:

"...Of the many episodes involving UFOs and the spontaneous combustion of humans, quite probably the most disastrous event -- if true -- in MODERN times occurred to the African village of Kirimukuya on Mt. Kenya.

"For several nights in June 1954, young Laili Thindu and his shepherd companions listened to the pounding of their neighbors' drums announcing a wedding about to take place on the mountainside. They also watched STRANGE LIGHTS soar around this 'sacred' peak in central Kenya. They naturally were startled when bright beams flashed from these soaring lights, then concerned that the drums were now silent.

"The next morning Laili learned that 'all the dancers, all the children, all the livestock, -- the entire population of the village -- had been seared to death by terrible streams of light from glowing objects,' report Brad Steiger and Joan Whritenour in their book , FLYING SAUCERS ARE HOSTILE. 'It was not until Laili Thindu ventured into Nairobi that he was able to tell his story to someone who recognized the tale for what it really was: the annihilation of an African village by a UFO..."

The Kenyans are not the only ones to have suffered from "alien" attacks upon its inhabitants. The U.S. Military is well aware of this threat of unknown invaders of U.S. Airspace, as is evident in the following quote:

> "We have stacks of report about flying saucers. WE TAKE THEM SERIOUSLY when you consider WE HAVE LOST MANY MEN AND PLANES TRYING TO INTERCEPT THEM."
>
> -- February, 1953. Statement by U.S. General CHIDLAW in charge of the United States Continental Air Defense.

There are many indications suggesting that certain humans have, in one way or another, been brought under the mental, technical or occult control of the 'reptilians' over the years -- whether they are fully aware of this manipulation or not. Could the 'being' referred to in the following account, which appeared on pp. 1136-1137 of Raymond A. Palmer's 'HIDDEN WORLD' publication for Summer, 1962, be the type of subterranean-dwelling creature which at least one account has referred to as a a 'dragon-worm'? Could this creature (supposing it does in fact exist and is not the result of one man's deluded and misguided fantasy experience) be one of the MANY and VARIED branches or mutations of the 'serpent' races, which many accounts tend to confirm as existing within subterranean areas? It would seem that accounts such as this one might raise more questions than answers. Remember that this letter appeared years before the advent of the famous 'Star Wars' trilogy which depicted a creature very similar to that

described in the following letter. Again, one may wonder if George Lucas himself might not have been inspired subconsciously by certain evident realities, and portrayed some of these -- although in a rather sensationalized manner -- in his movies. The following account was submitted by a reader who chose to remain anonymous. He states:

"Dear Ray: ...This happened about 12 or 13 years ago. I was in my late teens, I think, but perhaps the time is not as important as the incident.

"In the late night hours I awoke, got out of bed, walked out of the house and was met by a group of men (?) who drove me out into the country to an old farmhouse. I don't know the location any more than the people involved; maybe I was drugged, I don't know. At the farmhouse we went immediately to the potato cellar and through a trapdoor in the floor down a long inclining tunnel. We arrived into a room, fantastically decorated, bizarre, like Hades -- how can I describe it? It was of good size; and others were present. Some one asked: 'Is he ready?' and the answer: 'Yes, he is.' Two 'others' -- one on each side of me escorted me into a room? Tunnel? (again beyond my description) the worm, or whoever or whatever he or it was, was huge, long, round, knobby. An immense head and mouth (which swayed back and forth) spoke to me. I don't remember what it said or my answer, but one of them put a syringe into it, and then into me! I swear the language spoken by them AND MYSELF was not English, but somehow I seemed to know, yet but not know. After some kind of warning and benediction from this being I was escorted out. Once again the car, the return trip, and home in bed. Since that time I have once in awhile visited the caves quite unhindered... in dreams and the like (since 'suppressed' memories of experiences with UFO's, etc. often surface in 'dreams' or impressions, could these be actual memories of other visits to the nether regions which were suppressed from his memory? There is also the small chance that

ray-induced visions or even 'astral' interaction might be involved as well, that is, the "abduction" of the spirit body from the soul and physical bodies. The physical-soul body presumably remains attached to the disembodied spirit-essence via a silvery cord or beam of energy which maintains a kind of hyperspace link between them - Branton).

"I can only comment that the knowledge of, and use of the mechs, the architecture, the philosophies in the pictures (or whatever they are), would enable man to live like gods in comparison to how they now live. However the areas of horror beyond comprehension would have to be removed before this can be done (Note: The writer may be referring to the so-called super-human abilities brought about through the use or manipulation of powerful electromagnetic occult technologies. We must remind the reader that 'power' has NOTHING to do with benevolence or "right"-eousness, or as the old saying goes: 'Might does not make right!' Such abilities to manipulate the forces of nature via occult technologies -- such as those which were developed and utilized by the antediluvians, which by the way may have played a role in their destruction, and which is now being used by many of the inhabitants of the nether 'cavern' regions -- could be extremely destructive if placed in the wrong hands - Branton).

"An interesting sequel to this (dream or reality?) is that I have prayed, hard, that this wouldn't affect my life. I believe in some ways it hasn't, but my wife feels that something, as I also have felt, is not allowing me to live as I want to. Of course I want to know, was it dream or reality? (Name deleted by request)."

The following letter appeared in the July, 1964 issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine, and was written by a Mr. Ervin M. Scott of (at that time) 536 12th St., Denver, Colorado. Mr. Scott's references to the origin of "dreams" is interesting. There are theories that the brain acts like a biological

electrochemical "radio" transceiver at some levels. It is a proven fact that the brain sends very subtle neuro-electrical transmissions into the atmos- phere, and that these "brain waves" can be recorded by electro-encephelograph machines. An even more daring theory is that neurons can interact and affect other particles-waves in the Unified Field and that the brain has the ability to "focus" these waves as a transmitter or a receiver. Of course the success of long-range communication between minds is minimal when compared with radio waves, because of the thick morass of 'psychic static' that must be penetrated and the minimal energy output.

Others claim that certain "alien" cultures have machines that are capable of electronically magnifying and focusing thought waves for transmitting or receiving. As for "dreams", some believe that they take place when the mind tunes-in to a "deeper" mental states wherein the mind is able to tap into the thought- forms of a "collective unconscious", explaining the "universal dream symbolism" which has been reported by psychologists. One symbolic explanation that has been used to explain this process is that of islands that appear to be separate and distinct when seen above water -- symbolic of individual conscious minds, yet the "deeper" one goes below the "surface" the more they connect with other islands at the underlying levels -- symbolic of the increasing levels of the collective unconscious mind(s).

Mr. Scott describes his unusual experiences as follows:

> "Dear Ray: ...Congratulations on another excellent issue of 'SEARCH' Magazine.
>
> "I was especially interested in your article, 'Faces in Your Dreams.'
>
> "Having had many strange, puzzling dreams over the last few years, I have become quite interested in any clues that might point towards origin and cause of dreams. I recognize a good many as probably having the subconscious as the source. However, there is an occasional dream, that is so vivid and unusual that it causes one to wonder.

"I have no connection one way or the other, on the Shaver Mystery, but, I will briefly describe... dreams that are interesting in relation to that subject.

"On Nov. 30, 1963 while in a light sleep I heard a woman's voice coming as if from a distance and she spoke urgently as follows:
'This is from a stolen farm beneath the Salt Lake flats in Utah. (I was living in Wichita, Kansas at the time.) There was a woman abducted almost three weeks ago in Boston, Mass. and taken underground. Reports indicate that an abbey in North section of the city is being used and that cellars underneath the abbey connect with tunnels leading up from caverns below. This is a continuation of the Evil one's War against Mankind.'

"Another voice broke in, 'Don't believe her. Don't you see this is a lie - a trick? (Then, warningly) Keep quiet about this.'

"I have never been in Utah nor have had no thoughts about or desire to visit, so if this was caused by subconscious, it is certainly puzzling, as is the reference to 'a stolen farm'..."

This letter suggests that a conflict of sorts has been and is taking place in cavernous levels below Utah, as in other states.

Earlier in this file we revealed an incident which was originally described by 'Commander X', from a source in Dulce, N.M., stating that a certain chemical was secretly (via certain 'doctors' tied in with the aliens) being injected into individuals via sulfa drugs which in turn lodged in the bone-structure of the victim. This chemical allegedly makes their bodies extremely sensitive to ELF (Extremely Low Frequency) radio waves, which can be 'tuned in' to the deep encephalographic wave bands of the human brain, and these transmissions could apparently be used to subliminally control or at least influence human minds from a distance.

Perhaps some individuals, such as the writer of the letter just quoted, are naturally sensitive to these extremely low frequency waves, in that their

brains to some extent act as an electro- chemical biological ELF radio
receiver. Certain accounts suggest that various subterranean groups utilize
ELF radio transceivers capable of penetrating many miles of solid rock.

The letter just quoted might "suggest" that another group, more malevolent,
utilize a similar form (of ELF radio wave transceivers?) such as the one
through which the woman apparently sent out the 'distress' or warning call.

Could this 'other' voice be tied-in with a subterranean group similar to
the 'Horlocks' mentioned earlier in this File? Or could it have originated
from the Reptilians? The 'Horlocks' are, as we've suggested earlier, a
group of human 'mind-slaves' who are possibly manipulated and kept under
reptilian mind-control via implantation, technosis, and so on.

Various sources have described many strange subsurface phenomena associated
with the Salt Lake or Great Basin subnet. Some of these include:

1) A reference to a system of tunnels and catacombs allegedly existing
below the Salt Lake Valley, which were said to exist long before the first
settlers moved in. Unusual stories have made the rounds to the effect that
early construction workers in downtown SLC broke through into these
underground tunnels. Some of these passages were later expanded by early
polygamists who entered them to take refuge from government prosecutors.
Others who entered certain of these tunnels never returned. Additional
"rumors" say that "Lizard People" have been encountered in some of the
deeper tunnels, as well as unusual footprints of creatures with three toes.
There are also reports of seemingly "bottomless shafts". Also huge passages
"large enough to drive a truck through" are said to lead southwest from
downtown Salt Lake City to other chambers below the western Rockies,
especially below the Cottonwood Canyons.

It is interesting that the Mayan- Telosians claim to have a large base
under Big Cottonwood Canyon, The Mormon Church has a huge underground

storage shelter below Little Cottonwood Canyon, and the tunnels in down-
town SLC are also said to connect with the basement of the Masonic Temple
there. ALL THREE groups possess an initiatory order of "Melchizedek" within
their structures... interesting! Also, there have been reports of
encounters with NORDICS as well as abductions by REPTILIANS near these
canyons. One witness swore that at night she was taken out of her house in
Salt Lake City by a blond man in a black "astronaut" uniform, who showed
her a "Star Wars" scenario taking place above the Cottonwood Canyons. She
saw [cloaked?] disks emerging from Twin Peaks only to fire beams of energy
at incoming UFOs. The beams hit what appeared to be the force shields of
the incoming craft and in "Star Trek" like fashion the energy crackled
around the UFOs, many of which seemed to lose motive power and drift away.
Could this area be one of the "Stand-off" zones between the Benevolent Ones
and the Reptilian Grays that John Lear, Agent YF and other sources have
referred to?

Aside from these mountain bases, other underground systems are said to run
southwest under Trolley Square [where workers also reportedly "broke in" to
underground catacombs in years past] and also the old Sugerhouse Mall
district. At least two individuals have reported "abductions" from this
area. One man stated that he was taken underground just north of
Sugerhouse, and was "operated on", his right leg removed and reattached.
Although the experience seemed "dreamlike", when he found himself at home
once again he stood up and his right leg gave out under him. Another
person, a woman, reported being abducted and taken into huge underground
chambers by way of a maze, just west of Sugarhouse Mall. She was placed in
an altered state -- it also seemed to be "dreamlike", but she did
experience "missing time". She reportedly encountered a tall, dark haired
man who was in the company of a "Gray" alien, and he gave her and several
other people in the chambers different instructions -- which she cannot
consciously remember. One other incident was reported by a woman who was

part of a night cleaning crew in the multi-levelled Crossroads Mall. She
claimed that one night a creature came around a corner, wobbled up to her,
and snarled viciously as it went past. She could only describe it as a
"demon", however the apparent physical tangibility of the creature may
suggest that it was one of the so-called "lizard people" or reptilians that
are rumored to stalk the lower tunnels below the Mall. One worker who had
gone into the tunnels reportedly placed his hand against one tunnel wall at
which point his arm went THROUGH the wall -- an extremely unnerving
experience. The next time he was there he attempted the same thing, but the
wall was "solid". Could the "aliens" temporarily "phase shift" the
molecules within an underground passage in order to pass through to hidden
chambers beyond? Others have reported passing rooms from which an unusual
greenish luminescence emanated. Others speak of tunnels that have been
sealed or locked by wooden doors that seemed to be ancient, or by metal
doors or gates. There are also reports of people entering the sewer or
drainage tunnels under downtown SLC, peeking into huge chambers, and seeing
"men in suits" carrying uzi machine guns. Could these be Mormon Church
security officers protecting the basement levels of "Temple Square" from
unwanted alien intruders from BELOW?

2) Certain geologists state that the Great Salt Lake has an underground
counterpart deep below it, and that a certain type of earthquake could
'conceivably' empty the entire contents of the lake into it's subterranean
counterpart. There are vague rumors of underground streams or rivers which
allegedly flow from HUGE caverns in the heart of the Wasatch Mts./Western
Rockies (caverns which can supposedly be entered by following the right
path through the underground maze), and westward below the valley floor,
possibly to the underground 'counterpart' of the Great Salt Lake.

3) A former worker in Utah's 'Dougway Proving Ground' (where former Dulce
Base worker Thomas Castello alleges there is an 'entrance' to the

underground systems) reported that he witnessed 'people' working at the base-facility who were NOT human. He could not explain, but he did state that he learned of top secret robotics and even 'Philadelphia-Experiment' like teleportation research that was being conducted at the base. Also, there have been reports (similar to those at Dulce, NM; the Nevada] Test Site; the Madigan Medical facility in Washington State, and at Deep Springs, CA), particularly from a former hairdresser at the Dougway base whose name was Barbara, that there were several reptilian beings working at the base who were masquerading as humans. She stated that even one of the base commanders was NOT human -- she saw him momentarily transform before her eyes!

4) There are many accounts of various alien 'bases' throughout Utah occupied by the Nordics, the Grays, secret societies, the large 'EL' humans, possibly the 'Orange', and of course the 'hubrids' -- and possibly even natural-born humans who are being held prisoner in 'reptilian' strongholds.

This latter possibility was confirmed by Val Valerian in 'THE LEADING EDGE' Newsletter, in which he stated his belief that, based on the numerous accounts that he had gathered:

> "...Scores of underground installations hold citizens of virtually every country on the planet in captivity."

Valerian is of course referring to the Dulce facility, as well as other such facilities throughout the world where permanent abductees' reportedly end up. This may also include other people who have disappeared in other ways.

One possible subterranean 'abduction' was described by researcher John Grant. In his book 'GREAT MYSTERIES' (Chartwell Books., Secaucus, NJ., 1988), Grant records the following frightening incident: "...In 1975 Mr. and Mrs. Jackson Wright were driving to New York through blinding snow; in

the Lincoln Tunnel they agreed to pause and wipe snow from the front and
rear windows. Jackson Wright never saw his wife, Martha, again."

People just don't 'disappear' without a trace, never to be heard from
again, especially in a place like this unless SOMETHING intentionally
causes such a disappearance to take place. There have, incidentally, been
reports of 'UFO' like objects and/or alien creatures being seen in
connection with 'abductions' which took place in underground tunnels, some
'deserted' by our standards and others not. One case involved some teenaged
boys in Europe who swore that their abductors (grays) took them to a base
underground via a long-abandoned World War II railway tunnel.

It is uncertain just how many human casualties the human race may have
suffered as a result of the Da'ath or Dah'ath wars over the centuries
(Da'ath is the Hebrew name of the 'tree' where, tradition holds, the human
and serpent races first came into conflict), yet based on the various
accounts which we have covered in this Fil, we can assume that the victims
have been in the tens of thousands AT THE VERY LEAST.

In the meantime, the abductions of humans, an integral part of the 'evil
ones' warfare against God and men's souls, are still taking place. Whether
the victims are taken to underground or off-planet areas is difficult to
tell in any given case, although there is reason to believe that both
possibilities are a reality.

There have, believe it or not, been abductions which have occurred in
connection with 'UFO' activity that have involved not a few, not dozens,
nor hundreds but THOUSANDS of people who have disappeared without a trace,
or been abducted, en masse. Such is the case with the following well-known
and documented incident that has baffled the many researchers who have
mentioned it in their writings:

"In the Winter of 1930 a profoundly disturbing incident took place in
Canada. Trapper Arnaud Lauret and his son observed a strange light crossing

the northern sky. It appeared to be headed for the Lake Anjikuni area. The
two trappers described it as being alternatingly bullet-shaped and
cylinder-shaped...

"Another trapper named Joe LaBelle had snowshoed into the village of the
Lake Anjikuni people, and been chilled to discover that the normally
bustling community was silent, and not a soul was moving in the streets.
Even the sled dogs, which would normally have bayed welcome, were silent.
The shanties were choked with snow, and not a chimney showed smoke.

"The trapper found the village kayaks tied up on the shore of the lake.
Inside the shanties the trapper found a further surprise: there were meals
left hanging over fires, long grown old and moldy, apparently abandoned as
they were being cooked. The men's rifles were still standing by the doors.
This really frightened the trapper, because he knew that these people would
NEVER leave their precious weapons behind.

"He reported his discovery to the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, who
investigated further. They discovered that the town's dogs died of hunger,
chained beneath a tree and covered by a snowdrift. More disturbingly, the
town graveyard had been emptied. The graves were now yawning pits. Despite
the frozen ground, the graves had been opened and the dead removed..."

Whitley Strieber, who claimed to have had several abduction- type
experiences since a young age involving different types of beings -- both
apparently physical and paraphysial -- does not hold to the idea that these
creatures are originally from deep space. He believes that some of them MAY
come from the nether regions of the earth, and may have been here for
millennia, being part of an ancient conspiracy to occultically control or
manipulate the human race. He is not certain exactly what the creatures
behind his abductions were, but he did suggest that the ancient (fallen?)
'elementals' might be involved. Strieber had some comments of his own

concerning the strange mass abduction near the Lake Anjikuni area. In his book 'MAJESTIC', he stated:

"The RCMP continues the case opened to this day. A check with the records department indicated that the matter remains unsolved, and despite a search of the whole of Canada and inquiries throughout the world, not a single trace of the MISSING TWELVE HUNDRED MEN, WOMEN AND CHILDREN were ever found." Strieber related still another incident in this same book, of a mysterious abduction (apparently) to underground regions:

"...The first seemingly related case of disappearance in the U.S. history (that is, 'related' to cases given by Strieber earlier in his book, concerning people who were allegedly pursued by unknown objects and experienced NEAR abductions yet managed to escape -- and others who were captured in the full sight of witnesses and never seen again - Branton)... took place on 23 September 1880 near the town of Gallatin, Tennessee. At approximately three-thirty on that sunny afternoon, Mr. David Lang, a farmer, dematerialized in front of five witnesses, including his wife, his two children, his father-in-law and a local judge.

"The father-in-law and the judge had just pulled up in a carriage. Mr. Lang moved toward them across a field followed by his family. Without warning, he simply ceased to exist. There was no cry, no sign of distress. Mrs. Lang, distraught, rushed up and pounded the ground where he had been walking. All that afternoon, and into the night the field was searched. Subsequently the county surveyor determined that there were no hidden caves or sinkholes in the area of the disappearance.

"The subsequent April, seven months later," Streiber writes, "the children heard their father crying distantly UNDERNEATH the field. He seemed desperate and tortured, and was begging for help. His voice gradually died away and was not heard again. Where he was last seen, there was a circle of WITHERED yellow grass twenty feet in diameter.

"The family moved away from the farm.

"It can be surmised that Mr. Lang was not removed above ground, but rather was taken INTO THE EARTH and kept alive there for some months," Strieber continues, "judging from the cries that were heard the next April. What the poor man suffered during that time, and what finally put him out of his misery, can scarcely be imagined...

"He was apparently left to languish in some subterranean prison, presumably dying when his food and water ran out."

Evidence is beginning to mount that many of the human and animal organs from mutilation victims are being used by an entirely different 'alien' group than the reptilians-saurians, although the sauroids are apparently working in full cooperation with this "other" group by assisting in the construction of physical-biological 'forms' which can be 'possessed' and animated by an insidious group of SUPERNATURAL non-physical entities, the 'infernals' or 'polter- giests'. Whitley Streiber stated that he encountered some of these entities during an abduction, and noticed an area on their craft where these malevolent, fearful creatures stored these 'bodies' when they were not in use. These energy beings, he came to realize, used such physical shells to operate in the physical dimension, much like a human being enters a diving suit in order to operate under water.

The LEADING EDGE Magazine for March, 1990, quoted one 'inside' source as saying that: "These beings... have a PHYSICAL presence generate biological structures that function as CONTAINERS for them... the aliens manufacture containers for themselves... fabricate their own bodies -- using biologicals gained from humans and cattle..."

A publication titled 'AMERICA'S MISSING & EXPLOITED CHILDREN' (published by the U.S. Department of Justice, Office of Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention, Washington D.C.) made the following statement: "Even the most conservative estimates suggest that SEVERAL HUNDRED THOUSAND children are

missing within the course of the year." (in the United States alone). Also:
"...In 1983, the U.S. Dept of Health and Human Services put the number at
1.5 million a year -- a figure that has been widely circulated by private
organizations. But experts say roughly 95 percent of these are runaways --
many of whom return home within days and are counted repeatedly if they run
away more than once a year." This would apparently put the number of those
who are 'abducted' in one way or another to AT LEAST 75,000 per year...
STILL A CONSIDERABLY LARGE NUMBER.

'Commander X', from his apparent though guarded vantage- point within the
Intelligence Community, claims to be privy to much 'deep-level' inside
information, as we have seen in earlier writings. One of the reports that
crossed his desk involved the experience of a woman who was 'abducted' and
taken over 1000 miles to the underground facility below Dulce, New Mexico:

> "...One woman I have spoken with was abducted from the roof of a
> New York City apartment building and apparently held underground
> at the Dulce facility. She was taken to a cabin in the desert
> which was being used as a camouflaged entrance to the 'alien'
> base. She was eventually escorted to the laboratories to be used
> as a test subject, but at the last minute managed to escape
> thanks to the aid of one of the Nordic-type, tall aliens, who
> befriended her and showed her a secret way out, down an unguarded
> shaft.
>
> "Back in the desert, she was rescued by members of the Blue
> Berets, and eventually flown back to Manhattan. During a de-
> briefing session with the military, she was warned to remain
> silent about her experiences. Anyone hearing such a bizarre tale
> would certainly think she had gone insane. It was inferred she
> could be committed to a mental institution at any time should she
> refuse to go along with the cover-up conspiracy, which she was
> told was being conducted 'for the sake of the country, and the

sake of the world!'" (if you believe that excuse, then I have some beachfront property on Mercury that you might be interested in! - Branton)

William Cooper stated at the MUFON symposium in Las Vegas in 1989 that over 3,000 children disappear yearly in one section of Manhattan alone. Could there be some connection!?

The accounts of disappearances around underground tunnels and caverns are seemingly endless, as we see in the following incident recorded in Harold T. Wilkins' book 'FLYING SAUCERS UNCENSORED', p. 47:

"June 7, 1954: Three German tourists who entered the vast Lamprecht Cave, near Lofer, in the Salzburg mountain region of Austria have never been found. Their automobile was left locked outside the cave.

"...The above may very well be merely a case of amateur speleologists getting lost in labyrinthine caves, although it is unusual for THREE men to vanish in this fashion. But I must risk the charge of being accused of fancy and moonshine, when I say that both in England and the United States, there are regions of limestone caverns and mountains from which...queer phenomena associated with white lights descending to ground level from great altitudes have been reported!"

Similar disappearances were recorded by John Keel in his book 'OUR HAUNTED PLANET', pp. 202-208:

"...There are periodic waves of disappearances which create brief sensations in the newspapers and are quickly forgotten. No one ever manages to find out where these people have gone. In 1912 five men, all unrelated, disappeared unaccountably in a single week in Buffalo, New York. Montreal, Canada, had a wave of missing persons in July, 1883, and again in July, 1892.

"Children vanish MORE FREQUENTLY than any other group. We're not talking about ordinary runaways. In August, 1869, thirteen children vanished in Cork, Ireland. No sign of kidnapping or foul

play. The same month there was a wave of disappearing children in Brussels, Belgium. Another group of youngsters melted away in Belfast in August, 1895. And again in August, 1920, eight girls (all under twelve years of age) disappeared forever in Belfast...

"Actually, children have been disappearing in large numbers for centuries all over the world, and most of these cases have remained unsolved. In the Middle Ages it was popularly believed that fairies and leprechauns frequently stole children away. The Indians of North and South America also have many myths and stories about children being kidnapped by little people. The notion that parahumans kidnap children is deeply entrenched in every culture...

"The celebrated Pied Piper of Hameln, Germany, is more than just a charming children's story. A stranger actually did appear in Hameln in the Middle Ages, and he lured away 150 children never to be seen again. The event is still commemorated with an annual festival in Hameln (one of the old versions of the story says that the children were taken to a subterranean cavern - Branton).

"In A.D. 1212 a teenaged boy in France, Stephen of Cloyes, BEGAN TO HEAR VOICES which inspired him to collect together fifty thousand children for the pathetic Children's Crusade. They marched off to do battle with the infidels and disappeared EN MASSE. The popular explanation is that they were all seized by slavers.

"...Ufologist Jerome Clark uncovered an extraordinary item from an old 1939 newspaper. 'On a day in the late summer, 1939, a military transport left the Marine Naval Air Station in San Diego, California, for a routine flight to Honolulu,' Clark wrote in FLYING SAUCER REVIEW. 'About three hours afterwards several urgent distress signals sounded from the plane and then silence. Later the craft came limping back to execute an emergency landing. When Air Station personnel entered the plane, they found

every man of the crew, including the copilot who had lived long enough to pilot the craft back to its base, dead of unknown causes.

"Each of the bodies carried large, gaping wounds, and the outside of the ship was similarly marked. Air Station men who touched parts of the craft came down with a mysterious skin infection.

"One of the most puzzling aspects of the whole affair was that the .45 automatics carried by the pilot and copilot as service pieces HAD BEEN EMPTIED, AND THE SHELLS LAY ON THE FLOOR. A smell of rotten eggs pervaded the atmosphere inside the plane... Mysterious skin infections and rotten egg odors (hydrogen sulfide) are phenomena familiar to all UFO researchers. It would seem that the transport was attacked -- apparently without provocation -- by some sort of strange aerial intruder."

The following account, taken from the May, 1946 issue of AMAZING STORIES magazine (pp. 171-173) seems to contain information which would explain many of the 'missing pieces' of the overall 'Men In Black' phenomena. At least some of the 'MIB' have been variously described as oriental or 'androidal' like beings, although as John Keel has stated, others seem to portray reptilian characteristics. Abductee Christa Tilton allegedly encountered some 'MIBs' in a black automobile within Boynton Canyon, near Sedona, Arizona (a reported base site). She described them as follows: "The men did not look right. Their faces had no expression on them whatsoever. They looked like they were wearing chalky tan makeup. Their movements were robot-like and unearthly." The AMAZING STORIES letter, which was quite lengthy and excerpts of which we quote below, was submitted by a Mr. Edward John of (at the time) 475 Fell St., San Francisco, CA.:

"Sirs... I have enjoyed your stories for many years as I have read AMAZING since the first issue back in 1928 if I remember right.

"...I think I can show you an entrance to this subterranean city that he (Shaver) has written about several issues back. Here is what happened to me and you may judge for yourself. In 1931 my mother and I took up a section of land as a cattle raising home-stead from the U.S. Government and naturally it was not a choice piece... a person who turned out to be our nearest neighbor gave us some hints and as the place was only six miles from his we stayed at his ranch until we built our house. Then we moved into our own and all in all we stayed there about two years before we quite; and now I will relate the things that caused us to quit, which at the time I did not know much about, but since Mr. Shaver wrote, now I know and marvel that we managed to stand two years without getting killed by these things from below.

"As a note of interest I have had to use 30,000 rounds of ammunition in the period and perhaps that is why we are still here. At night I would sit up fully dressed all night with a rifle in my hands, ready, and an extra one by my side. In about five hours after dark I would hear things moving outside the house and after a while something would try to open the door quietly and I would wait until I saw the knob turn, then let go a clip right through the door and then pull it open and look around outside and there was nothing to be seen. After a couple of nights like that, that performance would stop and something new would be tried.

"There are too many incidents to be told in one letter, the best one was the two disappearing automobiles, which happened at about ten at night over at the neighbor's place. It was as follows: the neighbor and we were sitting on the porch after supper when he saw headlights come over the hill to the fence then along the fence for about half a mile, then go out and that was all that night. So next morning we went to the trail along the fence and

there were tire tracks of seven inch width tires and they went along the fence into the box canyon and right up against a smooth boulder about 20 feet in diameter and ended there. Now the car could not turn around anywhere in that place because the road is a trail five feet wide and one side is against our neighbor's fence, which was not damaged and the other was a steep hill that no car could even make in compound low. You know, we have a few mountains here, and as far as backing out I tried that myself in the daytime with help and I could not steer a straight enough path without crossing my other marks so they did not back out or we would have trailed them as my neighbor has lived around there since 1848 and he sure knew his tracking. We never did get an answer to the question of where did the cars go.

"The cars were very large and black and very heavy and now that I compare them they were about twenty years ahead of anything I have ever seen anywhere and I had worked in the auto business for about five years before we took up the land. They were silent, smooth, no wavering of the lights and the trail is extremely rough; in places it has hollows a yard deep, but these cars went through at about 25 mph, and it would even wreck a jeep to do that, so you figure it out and let me know the answer if you can. By wavering of lights, I mean that the beams were steady and not flashing up and down as an ordinary car would do when a rough road is traveled.

"I have been away from there since 1933, but just about three months ago, I drove through with a friend for safety and my place is razed to the ground and everything that was made by human hands has been carried off -- even the old tin cans, and the place would not be noticed unless you knew where is was. The Coast and Geodetic survey had a marker near my house in the front yard and even that is gone; who would want to take a concrete

marker and carry it away?

"...after two weeks, you can hear insects running on the ground,
(also) forest fires will not burn there. They burnt 250,000 acres, then burnt all around this area; and that stopped the forest rangers. They never could understand because most of it is on the slope of a mountain and it should have gone, but they saw that the wind came down and blew from the top down and blew North, South, East and West at once and that was the only time that the wind ever blew there.

"Also you can detect an ATMOSPHERE of FEAR within 30 miles of the area and you will not get a statement from anyone who lives around there and the people in the valleys are afraid of the people in the hills. One farmer erected 20 foot barbed wire fences and a heavy gate across the road that leads to my old place. The gate would take a tank to knock down, so maybe there is something there, after all. (Note: Richard Toronto reprinted a news article in his SHAVERTRON newsletter concerning a Krishna Sect temple that had been built on a mountain BETWEEN Hopland and Lakeport, California -- the same area that Edward John refers to. This sect had come under Federal scrutiny when it was discovered that they had been stockpiling weapons for some unknown purpose. Interesting... - Branton)

"It is located 110 miles north of San Francisco in Mendocino county and is directly on the old Pieta toll road that ran between Hopland and Lakeport in Lake county of which Clear Lake is quite a summer resort. If you care to look it up on a map get a good auto road map and look due south off the road midway between towns and you will note an area with no roads bounded by Sonoma Lake and lower Mendocino counties and there is it. If you wish to go there, be sure that enough people know where you went. Maybe they will be able to find you. There have been several disappearances along that stretch of road, even trucks have vanished. All the U.S. Government's.

"The U.S. Government has noted the area as rough, unsurveyable and UNEXPLORED...

"Personally I do not care to go near the place, but if there is some way of driving the things out I would help if I can so that someone else could live there safely.

"...Also I forgot to mention there is a cave on the property that has steps leading down and there is no sound when a rock is thrown in. I have never seen it, but I understand that it is there... Also, several people (in the area) have died of heart failure and some have gone insane, I found out later.

"I think the thing that saved us was the fact that I am not surprised at anything and that I am quick to shoot and I can shoot without sighting and by ear and not having the THOUGHT of shooting fixed SO THAT the things would be warned. After that place, I was able to outshoot U.S. Marine sharpshooters. I tried competing in a match and I just never missed any target at any range. If I could see it, I could hit it, 5 out of 5. I have tried practice machine guns at plane models and I hit 3 out of 5 at speeds up to 700 mph scale without using the sights. So the old ranch gave me something worthwhile after all.

"Due to my physical condition, I cannot get into any armed forces, so that talent is wasted, for you see I have a bad leg and cannot walk more than a mile at a time. Since I left the ranch I have been in the radio business and have not owned a gun since '34, because as long as I stay away from there I don't need one..."

An interesting post-script to this story. Several years following this incident, some people who had befriended Edward John stated that he claimed to know of an man who was not from this planet. He was a radio expert in the Navy and, according to Mr. John, he was born on a world with no temperate zone but where the tropics and the arctic regions were almost adjacent to each other. Still later, others made references to Mr. John as having actually met up with the 'space brothers', essentially becoming another 'contactee' like those who frequented California during the late 1950's and early 1960's.

Aside from the area referred to by Edward John, there are apparently other "danger zones" in different parts of the world that have been associated with underground phenomena. The 'I.N.F.O. JOURNAL' (box 367., Arlington, VA, 22210), a publication devoted to 'Fortean' research, in it's Vol. IV, No. 2 issue related one of the most frightening and disturbing accounts of subterranean abduction that we have come across yet. The article, titled 'MOUNTAIN OF DEATH', was written by David D. Browne, and originally appeared in the June 1972 issue of WALKABOUT, published in Sydney, Australia:

"Black Mountain comes almost as a shock when you see it first.

"Traveling by bus just south of Cooktown, North Queensland (Australia), a bend in the road suddenly discloses it and the visual impact can bring an involuntary exclamation, as you see it -- black, bare and sinister, a 1,000 ft. high pile of enormous boulders two miles long, rearing out of the rain-forest.

"This is 'the Mountain of Death.' Aborigines will not go near it. An ancient legend warns them of danger. White men fear it too, because of the numbers of men who have gone there and disappeared without a trace, as if the earth -- or the mountain -- had swallowed them. Birds and animals shun the area.

"The rocks give off a curious metallic ring when struck, and the only sound is the croaking of countless frogs sheltered in the depths where the great granite boulders lie against each other.

"In Brisbane's Public Library, a yellowing newspaper cutting tells some of the story:

"'Grim tragedy has been associated with the mountain ever since it has been known to white man.

"'Three men with horses completely disappeared at the mountain. They vanished as if the earth had opened and swallowed them up,

for absolutely no trace of them has ever been discovered, although police and backtrackers and hundreds of local residents scoured the mountain and surrounding country.'

"Then following (were) the names and occupations of several others who disappeared, and the dates of their disappearance. The cutting continues:

"'This constitutes one of the most amazing stories in the police history of the far north, for not one of the mysteries has been solved and probably never will be.'

"Another newspaper cutting, signed Nancy Francis, reads:

"'The formation of these mountains is unique; their appearance grotesque. They are mountains of huge boulders full of chasms that go down to unsounded depths. Only a few rock wallabies and a few turkeys live near these grim, forbidding hills. The Aborigines regard the Black Mountains with dread.'

"In the files of the Cooktown police, dating back 25 years, there is a report made by a Sergeant of Police who discussed the mountain with a man whom he refers to as Mac. Mac began:

"'Know anything about Black Mountain, or so-called 'Mountain of Death'? Its aboriginal name is Kalcajagga.'

"'What does it look like at close quarters?' I asked.

"'Just a mass of tumbled granite blocks; hardly any vegetation. The only living things there are black rock wallabies and enormous pythons 16 feet or more long and able to swallow a wallaby whole. The ridge is honeycombed with caves, nearly all unexplored. They dip down below ground level but nobody knows their extent or what they contain.'

"The latest fatalities, he reported, had occurred only a few years earlier when two young men set out to solve the riddle of earlier disappearances in the caves. They were never heard of again. Two black trackers who tried to trace them disappeared too.

"Then Mac went back to the beginning of the mountain's grim

story.

"The first-known fatality was that of a carrier named Grayner, in 1977. He had been searching on horseback for strayed bullocks when he, with his horse and bullocks, vanished without a trace.

Thirteen years later, Constable Ryan, stationed at Cooktown, tracked a 'wanted' man to the scrub at the foot of the mountain. Other trackers followed his trail to the entrance of one of the caves, but he was never seen again. Nor was the 'wanted' man.

"More recently a gold prospector named Renn was added to the list of mysterious disappearances.

"Well-organized police teams with trackers combed the whole area for weeks without finding him.

"Then there was the case of Harry Owens, a station owner from Oakley Creek. One Sunday morning he rode over towards Black Mountain looking for strayed cattle. When he didn't return on time his partner, George Hawkins, alerted the police then went out to look for him himself. But by the time the police joined in the search, Hawkins had also disappeared. Two of the native police trackers entered one of the caves. ONLY ONE OF THEM CAME OUT. He was so unnerved by what seemed to have been an experience of terror that he could give no clear account of what happened to them both.

"Mac even knew a white men who had penetrated the caves and lived to tell the tale, and produced a newspaper cutting of his story. It read:

"'Armed with a revolver and a strong electric torch I stepped into the opening. Like other Black Mountain caverns it dipped steeply downwards, narrowing as it went.

"'Suddenly I found myself facing a solid wall of rock, but to the right there was a passageway just large enough for me to enter in

a stooping position. I moved along it carefully for several yards. The floor was fairly level, the walls of very smooth granite. The passage twisted this way and that, always sloping deeper into the earth.

"'Presently I began to feel uneasy. A huge bat beat its wings against me as it passed, but I forced myself to push on. Soon my nostrils were filled WITH A SICKLY, MUSTY STENCH. THEN MY TORCH WENT OUT.

"'I was in total darkness. It was inky black. From somewhere that seemed like the bowels of the earth I could hear faint moaning of bats.

"'I began to get panicky and I groped and floundered back the way I thought I had come. My arms and legs bleeding from bumps with unseen rocks. My outstretched hands clawed at space where I expected solid wall and floor. At one stage where I wandered into a side passage I came to what was undoubtedly the brink of a precipice, judging by the echoes.

"'The air was FOUL and I felt increasing DIZZINESS.

"'Terrifying thoughts were racing through my mind about giant rock pythons I have often seen around Black Mountain.

"'As I crawled along, getting weaker and losing all hope of ever getting out alive, I saw a tiny streak of light. It gave me super strength to worm my way towards a small cave mouth half a mile from the one I had entered.

"'Reaching the open air, I gulped in lungfulls of it and fell down exhausted.

"'I found I had been underground for five hours, most of the time on my hands and knees. A king's ransom would not induce me to enter those caves again...'

"Such are some of the weird stories told of the mountain.

"These and the extraordinary structure of the mountain itself

give rise to many questions, scientific and otherwise.

"On the scientific aspect, the following comments come from a member of the staff of the James Cook University of North Queensland, Dept. of Geology, Associate Professor P.J. Stephenson.

"He says, 'I have visited and climbed the mountain concerned. It is composed of huge granite boulders covered with black lichen. The complete black surface coating may be uncommon but the boulder pile is less so. Near Chillagoe and at several other localities in north Queensland similar phenomena exist.

"'The occurrences are somewhat puzzling because of their relative rarity. However, they must have been produced by rapid erosion of the 'skeletal' soil profile. Many soil profiles contain fresh rock 'kernels' in them and removal of the soil component would produce a boulder pile. But such removal takes place so slowly the 'kernels' also weather completely...'

"There are still some practical questions to ask, however.

"What really did happen to those people who at various times in the last hundred years, have been said to disappear, vanish without a trace?

"...Any party that decides to unravel the mystery of the mountain will need to be very carefully organized and equipped to meet any hazard, likely or unlikely -- not forgetting the possibility of meeting a very real python. CR: Simpson."

"In his detailed report on the Maury Island UFO (incident) of 1947, Kenneth Arnold also describes meeting a small, dark foreign looking man who was tinkering with the motor on a beat-up boat in TACOMA HARBOR. Ray Palmer, editor of 'AMAZING STORIES' in Chicago, had commissioned Arnold to investigate the puzzling Maury Island affair, which began when a 'donut-shaped object' (according to other sources, one of six such craft seen at the time - Branton) had rained 'slag' onto a boat near Maury Island. Pieces of that slag had killed a dog aboard the boat and slightly

injured a boy, the son of Harold Dahl, who was piloting it. Early the next morning, according to Dahl's story, a 1947 Buick drove up to his home and a black-suited man of medium height visited him. This man, Dahl said, recited in detail everything that had happened the day before AS IF HE HAD BEEN THERE. Then he warned Dahl not to discuss his sighting to anyone, hinting that if he did there might be unpleasant repercussions which would affect him and his family. Since Dahl and the others had not yet told anyone of their sighting, and since UFOs were still publicly unknown (Arnold's sighting over Mount Rainier and the attendant publicity did not occur until three days later), Dahl was naturally nonplused by his strange visitor.
This was the first modern MIB report (although Edward John might disagree... - Branton).

[Image]

Continue Reading on Mojave Page 12
Re-visit Mojave Page 10

Return to Secrets of the Mojave Home Page
Switch to UFO Coverup Home Page

[Image] [Image]

---

continued from Page 11 .....

"Dahl's boss, FRED L. CRISMAN (he also owned the boat), became a central figure in the mystery. DAHL HIMSELF VANISHED SOON AFTER HIS INTERVIEW WITH ARNOLD, and the efforts by later investigators (such as Harold T. Wilkins, a British author) have failed to locate him. Crisman had been A FLIER IN WORLD WAR II, and he was suddenly RECALLED into the service in 1947, FLOWN

TO ALASKA, and later stationed in Greenland. In recent years amateur sleuths engaged in investigating the alleged conspiracy to assassinate President John F. Kennedy have tried to implicate CRISMAN. District Attorney JAMES GARRISON of New Orleans subpoenaed one FRED LEE CRISMAN of TACOMA, WASHINGTON, to testify before the Grand Jury listening to Garrison's evidence against Clay Shaw (Jim Garrison was portrayed by Kevin Costner in the popular motion picture "JFK" - Branton), according to wire service stories in November, 1968. Crisman was identified as a radio announcer, but Garrison's investigations implied that HE WAS EITHER A MEMBER OF THE CIA OR HAD BEEN 'ENGAGED IN UNDERCOVER ACTIVITY FOR A PART OF THE INDUSTRIAL WARFARE COMPLEX.' He allegedly operated under a cover as a preacher and was 'engaged in work to help Gypsies.' These stories caused a chain reaction in UFO circles, since UFO believers have long accused the CIA of being somehow connected with the flying saucer mystery. Of course, the CIA was in its infancy in 1947 at the time of the Maury Island case and was then largely staffed by NAVAL personnel from World War II intelligence units.

"Clay Shaw was tried early in 1969, accused by Garrison of having conspired to murder President Kennedy. He was found innocent and freed. The exact nature of Crisman's testimony before the Grand Jury IS NOT KNOWN. He did not testify at the actual trial...

"The Maury Island case fell apart in Arnold's hands. The slag samples given to him by Dahl and Crisman WERE SWITCHED BY SOMEONE; two investigating Air Force officers, Brown and Davidson, WERE KILLED WHEN THEIR PLANE CRASHED shortly after leaving Tacoma; DAHL VANISHED; Crisman was literally exiled to Greenland for two years; Tacoma newsman Paul Lance, who helped Arnold in his investigation, DIED SUDDENLY A SHORT TIME LATER. Palmer claims that a cigar box filled with original slag samples WAS STOLEN from his Chicago office soon afterwards.

"At one point Ted Morello of the United Press took Arnold aside and told
him:

"'You're involved in something that is beyond our power here to
find out anything about... We tried to find out information at
McChord Field (the Tacoma Air Force base) and drew a blank, and
we have informants there who practically smell the runaways for
news... We've exhausted every avenue attempting to piece what has
happened together so it makes some sense... I'm just going to
give you some sound advice. Get out of this town until whatever
it is blows over.'

"Arnold got into his private plane and headed for home. He
stopped in Pendleton, Oregon, to refuel, and shortly after he
took off again, HIS ENGINE STOPPED COLD. Only quick thinking and
expert flying saved him from a serious crash..."

Yet another apparent 'casualty' of what appears to be a cosmic warfare
between Man-kind and certain 'Draconian' forces of darkness, was described
in a letter addressed to SEARCH Magazine, which appeared in it's September,
1960 issue:

"Dear Rap (i.e. Raymond A. Palmer):

"I have been following your pursuits of UFO(s)... through your
magazines for some time with consuming interest, especially the
Shaver Mystery. There's an item or two concerning this that I
have been intending to write you about for some time. Some-times
during the year about 1946 to 1947 I heard that Dr. William
Beebee wrote an article published in the 'Atlantic Monthly' in
which he made a remark about 'the coming invasion of the earth by
the underground race.' When I remarked on this to a fellow worker
of mine he said 'Isn't he the scientist-oceanographer who
disappeared?' I was startled by his sudden question and said that
I didn't know, and asked if he knew anything of the circum-
stances surrounding his disappearance. He said he understood or

heard that on one of Dr. Beebee's descents to the ocean floor OFF
THE COAST OF FLORIDA, he was missing from the inside of the diving bell when it was brought up! Do you have anything on this?
I had been wanting to look for some corroboration of this to see if it could be true or if the present whereabouts of William Beebee is known. Then I am reminded of the disappearance of another prominent person, the world traveler and explorer Richard Halliburton. I am sure I read only a few years ago that he was presumed to be lost at Sea in a storm...."

The number of 'casualties' keep pouring in...

In his book 'THE UNDERPEOPLE' (1969. Award Books., N.Y.), author Eric Norman relates an interesting account of a 'disappearance' of another sort, involving the possible fate of the Inca Indians of South America. In chapter 2 -- 'Strange Caverns and Terrifying Tunnels', he relates:

"Conquest in South America (involved) natives hacked to death by Spanish swords, arrogant priests absolving Conquistadors for their murderous atrocities, sharp Toledo steel lances running through children and, pervading it all, a dark lust for native gold.

"In the autumn of 1582, Francisco Pizarro hid his 168 Spanish horse soldiers behind the doorways and walls of the Incan town of Cajamarca. Atahualpa, the absolute emperor of the sun- worshipping Inca's empire, had agreed to meet Pizarro in the village plaza. Atahualpa's procession entered the village with a flair of pageantry. Incan warriors and the emperor's litter bearers were dressed in the finest cloth. The Royal Guard were armed with spiked helmets, feathered war clubs, poison-tipped lances and dazzling gold-inlaid swords. Thick gold bracelets encircled their bronze wrists and rich silver discs dangled from their pierced ear lobes.

"Pizarro and his Conquistadors remained hidden behind their guns and cannons as Atahualpa and his entourage entered the main plaza. 'It is like leading hogs to the killing pen,' Pizarro sneered. The bandy-legged

Spaniard knew hogs; prior to his service for Spain's king, Pizarro had been a swineherd in the province of Estremadura. He lived by a harsh personal code that equated kindness with weakness; deceit was the trick of a clever man and lying, duplicity and thievery were proper.

"Atahualpa's group stirred nervously when they found no sign of the visitors to their land. Spanish fingers twitched on gun triggers and a hawk-faced soldier stood ready to torch the cannon. Suddenly, a solitary figure left a building and walked into the plaza. He was dressed in the faded robe of a Dominican (Roman Catholic) friar. His bald head glistened contemptuously toward the Incan emperor.

"Friar Vincente Valverde announced that all of South America now belonged to the king of Spain. He stared coldly at the emperor and snapped, 'The Papal Bull of 1493 provides this right...'

"Proud and regal, Atahualpa glared at the haughty friar before him. 'Your POPE must be CRAZY to give away land that does not belong to him,' he said...

"The friar was stunned momentarily, then he turned and ran toward the safety of a building, shouting: 'Pizarro, attack, attack! Kill all of them! I will absolve you!'

"With hoarse cries of 'Santiago!', the Spaniards slaughtered the unsuspecting Inca warriors. In a few minutes the battle was over; the emperor's royal guard was dead, or dying, in the bloodstained dust of the plaza and Atahualpa was a prisoner of Pizarro. Greedy Spanish hands ripped the emerald necklace from his body. A wild gleam entered Pizarro's eyes when the emperor handed over his exquisitely carved bracelets of thick gold.

"'I want my freedom,' Atahualpa informed Pizarro. 'I will fill this room with gold for ransom.' The room was 17 feet wide and 22 feet long! The emperor's subjects delivered $8,443,456 in gold to Pizarro and, afterward,

Pizarro and Friar Vincente Valverde condemned Atahualpa to be burned alive at the stake.

"While the Spaniards were burning the emperor, a pack train of 11,000 llamas was headed toward the Spanish encampment. Each beast was burdened by a heavy load of gold. Native messengers brought news of the Inca king's death -- and the fantastic caravan disappeared! During the past centuries, thousands of gold-greedy adventurers have searched for the 'loot of the 11,000 llamas.' None has discovered a single clue to the treasure's site.

"Believers in the Under-People theory are firm in their contention that the Incan llamas disappeared into a gigantic tunnel that led to the inner earth kingdoms. 'Even the population figures show that these conquered people outwitted their bestial conquerors,' according to one South American researcher. 'Incan census figures reveal that there was 10,000,000 subjects when the Spaniards arrived. Forty years later, in 1571, the Spaniards took a census. There was approximately 1,000,000 Indians. I admit that the Spanish method of slave labor took a tremendous toll. But could 9,000,000 Incas have died in Spanish mines?'"

Eric Norman relates the words of one correspondent who described the ancient subterranean tunnels, pre-dating the Incan Empire itself, that were believed by many to exist beneath the Andes:

"'...at first I scoffed at such stories about mysterious tunnels and an alien civilization beneath the surface... I joined an inner earth group for the simple enjoyment of discussing outlandish ideas in a humorless, serious manner. Gradually, I became interested by the considerable volume of circumstantial evidence. I now believe the earth is absolutely honeycombed by a web of tunnels that run beneath the continents, under the oceans, and these passageways link the subterranean cities of the inner world.

"'...There are many reports concerning a vast tunnel called the 'Roadway of

the Incas' which has an entrance somewhere in Peru. It runs south more than
a thousand miles. There is another entrance to this fabulous tunnel in the
Desert of Atacamba in Chile. The 'Highway of the Incas' passes under Cuzco,
the legendary city of Peru. There is another, smaller, but very well hidden
entrance to the tunnel in the mountains near Machu Picchu, which is the
capital city of the first and last Inca emperor. It is called 'The Lost
City of the Incas' and was not discovered until 1911 by an American, Hiram
Bringham. It is considered the 'Eighth Wonder of the World... everything at
Machu Picchu is in excellent preservation.'

"His mention of the 'Highway of the Incas'," Eric Norman continues,
"strikes a familiar note... A physician in Argentina has devoted his spare
time to an investigation of this legendary inter- continental tunnel of the
Under-People. He commented:

"'...I have always been intrigued by the unknown and please convey my
thanks to Dr. H---- for providing the opportunity to publish my views... I
started to investigate the 'Highway of the Incas' when I was a young,
curious youth and I have hundreds of witnessed, notarized statements. These
documents and tape recordings fill one room of my home. The Incas knew of
the tunnel and, although gold was of little value to them, they hid their
treasures in these caverns to keep it from the greedy Spanish conquerors.
No one had provided a satisfactory explanation for their mysterious
disappearance. There was an empire of several million people that vanished
from the surface of the earth. They entered the tunnel and left the Quechua
Indians behind. As few Incas have been seen since then, they possibly took
up residence in a cavern city or followed the tunnel to the interior of the
earth.

"'...The 'Highway' is the largest of the tunnels and it connects all
continents. In addition to the openings in South America, there are
entrances in Canada, in British Columbia; in America, you should

investigate Mt. Shasta in California and Mt. St. Helena in Oregon. The
tunnel is connected with Tibet and another opening in Central Asia. I
believe the African entrance is in the Atlas mountains in the north of that
continent.

"'...I also suggest that you explore the 'highways' which have been found
in the oceans. These ancient underworld civilizations may be mining our
seas!'"

Alexander Von Humboldt, in his volume 'VIEWS OF NATURE' (London, Henry G.
Bohn, 1850) relates on pp. 412-413 the following account which he collected
while in Cuzco, Peru:

"...The son of the Cacique Astorpilca, an interesting and amiable youth of
seventeen, conducted us over the ruins of the ancient palace. Though living
in utmost poverty, his imagination was filled with images of the
subterranean splendor and the golden treasures which, he assured us, lay
hidden beneath the heaps of rubbish over which we were treading. He told us
that one of his ancestors once blind-folded the eyes of his wife, and then,
through many intricate passages cut in the rock, led her down into the
subterranean gardens of the Inca. There the lady beheld, skillfully
imitated in the purest gold, trees laden with leaves and fruit, with birds
perched on their branches. Among other things, she saw Atahuallpa's gold
sedan-chair (UND DE LAS ANDAS) which is alleged to have sunk in the basin
of the Baths of Pultamarca.The husband commanded his wife not to touch any
of these enchanted treasures, REMINDING HER THAT THE PERIOD FIXED FOR THE
RESTORATION OF THE INCA EMPIRE HAD NOT YET ARRIVED, and that whosoever
should touch any of the treasures would perish that same night.

(Note: This may or may not be the same as the legendary underground 'garden
cavern' below the 'fort' of Sacsahuaman near Cusco, referred to by other
sources. Through that cavern is said to flow a large under-ground spring,
a vast chamber which can only be entered by navigating a confusing

labyrinth of underground tunnels. This account would also seem to tie-in
with various rumors that not only the Inca treasures, but many of the Incas
themselves escaped the Conquistadors through ancient tunnels which led to
vast cavern cities built in antediluvian times by the lost 'Atlantean'
race. There are actually people who claim to have met these subterranean
'Incas'. One person who claimed to have been descended from the Incas
themselves, told the former editor of AMAZING STORIES magazine Raymond A.
Palmer, that he had encountered one of these ancient 'cousins' of his who
acted as a sentry or guard of an entrance to one of the underground abodes.
This entrance was in the form of a shaft which was situated on the top of a
mountain peak hidden somewhere in the Matto Grosso region of Brazil. The
sentry, who spoke to the man through a transparent partition near an
elevator shaft that descended into the depths, stated that he and his
family could enter their abode if they so wished, but that they would have
to undergo a decontamination process to remove the radioactive pollutants,
contaminants and infections that their bodies had acquired from a lifetime
of living in the outer world - Branton)

"These golden dreams and fancies of the youth," Humboldt continues, "were
founded on recollections and traditions transmitted from remote times.
Golden gardens, such as those alluded to (JARDINES O HUERTAS DE ORO), have
been described by various writers who allege that they actually saw them;
viz., by Cieza de Leon, Parmento, Garcilaso, and other early historians of
the Conquista. They are said to have existed beneath the Temple of the Sun
at Cuzco, at Caxamarca, and in the lovely valley of Yucay, which was a
favorite seat of the sovereign family...

"The son of Astorpilca assured me that underground, a little to the right
of the spot on which I then stood, there was a large Datura tree, or
Guanto, in full flower, exquisitely made of gold wire and plates of gold,
and that its branches overspread the Inca's chair. The morbid faith with

which the youth asserted his belief in this fabulous story, made a profound
and melancholy impression on me."

The following account appeared on page 52 of the Nov. 1954 issue of FATE
magazine. The article was titled 'GATE TO THE UNKNOWN':

"In March, 1954, a French Jesuit priest in Sorata, Bolivia, told a strange
story of an exploring trip he had made in the cavern of San Pedro on 20,000
foot Mount Illampu of the Andes chain.

"The cavern must be entered on all fours through a narrow passage which
widens after a few yards and leads into an immense cavern filled with
stalagmites and stalactites. At one end of the cavern is a subterranean
lake.

"The French priest claimed to be the first person to cross to the far end
of the lake. After several HOURS of rowing a small boat by artificial
light, he related, the cave narrowed and gave way to a trail barred by an
enormous gate of wrought iron. The grille, he said, bore all the
characteristics of 17th century Spanish ironwork.

"The priest tried unsuccessfully to break through the barrier. He was eager
to see what lay beyond but he had to return to Sorata without solving the
mystery."

The question one might ask in this case is: Did the early Spanish explorers
of this cavern go through all the trouble to forge the gate in order to
keep someone out, or did they do it to keep some 'thing' in...?

SERIA DOCUMENTAL DEL PERU, a Peruvian newspaper describes an expedition
which explorers from Lima University, accompanied by experienced
speleologists, undertook in 1923. After entering a tunnel in or near Cuzco,
Peru, the explorers lost communication with the point of entry. After 12
days only one member of the expedition, almost starved, returned to the
surface. But his report of a confusing labyrinth was so incredible his
colleagues declared him mad. Police prohibited entry into the mysterious
passage and dynamited the entrance to prevent further loss of life.

In his book 'THE GOLD OF THE GODS', Erich von Danniken relates some interesting thoughts concerning an ancient tunnel system that had been discovered below the mountains and jungles of Ecuador, which reportedly consist of straight 'glazed' tunnels with intermittent 'air shafts' that stretch for hundreds of miles. Although he has come under criticism from many researchers for his tendency to embellish certain accounts, and twist certain archeological and historical facts in an attempt to support his own theories, some of his research is nevertheless interesting and reliable enough to include here. On pp. 59-60 of this particular work, he stated:

> "...I can refute the objection that the tunnel-builders must have 'betrayed' themselves by the enormous quantities of debris excavated while making the tunnels. As I credit them with an advanced technology, they were presumably equipped with a THERMAL DRILL of the kind described in DER SPIEGAL for 3 April, 1972, which reported it as the latest discovery. The scientists of the U.S. Laboratory for Atomic Research at Los Alamos spent a year and a half developing the thermal drill. It has nothing in common with ordinary drills. The tip of the drill is made of wolfram and heated by a graphite heating element. There is no longer any waste material from the hole being drilled. The thermal drill melts the rock through which it bores and presses it against the walls, where it cools down. As DER SPIEGAL related, the first test-model bored almost soundlessly through blocks of stone 12 ft. thick. At Los Alamos they are now planning the construction of a thermal drill that is powered by a mini atomic reactor and eats into the earth like a mole, in the form of an armored vehicle. This drill is intended to pierce the earth's crust, which is about 25 miles thick (on the average - Branton), and take samples of the molten magma that lies underneath it..."

A Navaho Indian legend speaks of ancient migrations involving a cavernous

realm below the four corners areas. The Hopi's speak of a similar legend involving an alleged opening, sometimes described as a hill and sometimes as a 'pond', covering the path to the cavern world. The Hopi 'emergence' point is called the 'Sipapu' or 'Sipapuni' and is said to be near the confluence of the Colorado and Little Colorado rivers. According to the Hopi tradition not all of the people who dwelt in the cavern world came up with them. Others chose to remain below. As for the Navajos, they state that:

> "At one time all the nations, Navajos, Pueblos, Coyoteros, and white people, lived together, underground in the heart of a mountain near the river San Juan. Their only food was meat, which they had in abundance, for all kinds of game were closed up with them in their cave; but their light was dim and only endured for a few hours each day...
>
> "Then the men and the animals began to come up from their cave, and their coming up required several days. First came the Navajos, and no sooner had they reached the surface they commenced gaming at patole, their favorite game. Then came the Pueblos and other Indians, who crop their hair and build houses. Lastly came the white people, who started off at once for the rising sun and were lost (from) sight...for many winters.
>
> "While these nations lived underground they all spoke one tongue; but (with) the light of day and the level of the earth came many languages..."

If there is even a grain of truth to this ancient legend, then it would seem that the caverns in which the southwestern Indians formerly and allegedly lived were void of the nefarious influence of the reptilian hominoids. Although the reptilians may have moved in later, some Hopi sources state that their people were actually forced to the surface by the sudden invasion of the serpent people or reptilians from caverns beyond. We

will make one comment, and that is the amazing coincidence between this legend and the more modern accounts of cavernous labyrinths below this very same region of the Four Corners. As they say 'Where there's smoke there's probably fire.' Most of the accounts that refer to subterranean conflicts between human and reptilian forces within the compartmentalized world of the cavern systems state that the warfare within that realm is overt and deadly real. Reports of whole human tribes or communities within the caverns being wiped-out by sudden and unexpected attacks from reptilian forces are not uncommon in "Inner Earth" literature. Out in the "open" surface world, however, these draconian forces must work in secrecy and engage in covert attacks and psychological warfare since the outer world has not yet been subjected to the point where there will be minimal resistance to an overt invasion. However, the reptilians have had much success in programming, implanting and buying-off human political, intellectual and spiritual leaders who are all too willing to do the will of their alien "bene- factors" in exchange for the "Trojan Horse" promises given by the serpent race. These human collaborators are members of all those secret societies that are tied-in with the conspiratorial hub of the BAVARIAN EMPIRE or ILLUMINATI [aka the BILDEBERGERS] -- the Thule Society, Vril Society, Nazi Party, Knights of Malta, Knights Templar, Jesuit Order, Black Nobility, Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, Scottish Rite, Skull & Bones, Ordo Templi Orientis, etc.

Migration legends concerning vast caverns are not restricted to the southwest however. Many of the Indians of the southern states and New England in fact repeat this same theme almost verbatim. Nor should we limit such accounts to North America, since they are found profusely throughout the world.

If the Navaho's did in fact migrate through the cavern world from some distant land, then could they have 'emerged' from the caves with their

neighboring Hopi Tribesmen?

Harold Courlander, in his book 'THE FOURTH WORLD OF THE HOPIS' described an ancient Hopi legend about an underworld. Whether or not the account is accurate, it nevertheless shows that the POSSIBILITY for the existence of such a 'world' was and is foremost in the minds and legends of many native American tribes.

Courlander describes the Hopi legend which states that the Hopi ancestors, before their 'emergence' to the surface world, migrated through different cavern regions until they came to the 'third' cavern world -- or the realm below the general 'Four Corners' area of the Southwest, a series of caverns that were very extensive and in which crops were able to grow to some extent. Life there eventually became very oppressive for the majority of the Hopis when a few of their numbers turned to practicing sorcery, making it very difficult for the rest. The 'peaceful' Hopi's later left this cavern world (in an attempt to escape the influence of the sorcerers who were collaborating with the advancing reptilian forces?) on a journey which took several days, leaving the sorcerers below. If true, this does not necessarily mean that all Hopi ancestors who remained below are presently collaborating with the reptilians. Dr. Hank Krastman, who claims to have been allowed into an underground "Hopi" city below the Grand Canyon beginning in 1960 and beyond, states that those humans he encountered there were presently at war with the Grays. The surface Hopis themselves have legends of those who have re-visited the ancient traditional site of 'emergence'. Some suggest that the 'Sipapu' is covered by a mound, while others hold that a small pond seals the entryway to the cavern world.
Whatever the case, most Hopis agree that the ancient site is somewhere near the convergence of the Colorado and Little Colorado rivers. As Courlander reveals on pp. 213-214 of his book:

"...The story of the journey to Grand (Salt) Canyon to transfer the salt

deposits to that place conforms to an account given in the 1930s by Don Talayesva or Oraibi, as recorded in Mischa Titiev's article, 'A Hopi Salt Expedition' (AMERICAN ANTHROPOLOGIST, vol. 39, 1937). That account contains detailed reference to all the shrines and sacred spots along the salt trail, and the ritual observations at those places. The legend primarily belongs to the Third Mesa villages -- Oraibi, Hotevilla and Bakavi (Bocobi) -- and to Moencopi, an offspring of Oraibi. In former times these villages sent expeditions to Grand Canyon to gather their salt. According to the belief of some Third Mesa clans, Grand Canyon contains not only the sacred salt beds and shrines, but the sipapuni through which mankind emerged from the Third (Lower) World. As Titiev paraphrases the description given by Don Talayesva:

"'It was not long before the expedition found itself approaching THE Kiva, the original SIPAPU through which mankind emerged from the underworld. Its outlines are indicated by soft, damp earth and an outer circle of bushes called pilakho... Pushing their way through the fringe of vegetation, the party stepped into the inner ring within which the Kiva is located. The sipapu is full to the brim with yellowish water, of about the same coloring as the surrounding earth, which serves as a 'lid' so that ordinary humans may not see the wonderful things going on beneath the surface.'

"The Walpis and other First Mesa people do not agree that the sipapuni is at that place, asserting that its location is no longer known. The salt myth given here is not part of First Mesa belief. Walpi customarily sent its salt expeditions to Zuni in the south- west. In recent years, of course, virtually all Hopi salt expeditions have been to the nearest trading posts..."

It may be a coincidence, then again maybe not -- but an early issue of the 'HOLLOW HASSLE' newsletter reported one woman's belief (she did not state where she got her information) that within caverns a mile-and-a-half

beneath the surface of northern Arizona and New Mexico lies the remains of
one of the most ancient human civilizations on (or rather, within) the
earth.

In a letter dated January 28, 1991, Norio F. Hayakawa added the following
comments concerning the 'Dulce' facility and it's possible connection with
the 'Mystery of Iniquity' of Bible prophecy:

"...I've been to Dulce with the (Japanese) Nippon Television Network crew
and interviewed many, many people over there and came back with the firm
conviction that something was happening around 10 to 15 years ago over
there, including nightly sightings of strange lights and appearances of
military jeeps and trucks. And I am convinced that the four corners area is
a highly occultic area. The only stretch of highway, namely Highway 666,
runs through the four corners area from southeast Arizona to North- western
New Mexico and up. I have also heard that this Highway 666 came into
existence around 1947 or 1948, fairly close to the time of 1947, the
modern-day beginning of OVERT UFO APPEARANCE, i.e. the Kenneth Arnold
incident, and coincident- ally or not, the establishment of Israel in
1948."

Paul Bennewitz sent out a letter on June 6, 1988 describing 'PROJECT BETA',
which referred to the alien base in New Mexico (near Dulce - pronounced
'Dul-see'), the lower extremities of which are reportedly inhabited by the
Grays, the Reptons and the Draco. NASA CIR film was allegedly useful in
locating this base and revealing U.S. (or rather 'secret government')
Military involvement with the 'Greys'. Another group called the 'Orange' is
said to be based below the west slope of Mt. Archuleta near 'the Diamond'.
Some suggest that the 'Orange' are a so-called 'hybrid' race with PARTIAL
reptilian-like features yet possessing human-like reproductive organs and
even certain artificial or cybernetic features. It is possible that the
'Orange' consist of hu-brids and re-brids in that some or most of them may

possess a human soul- matrix and therefore may be 'human', although information on the 'Orange' is presently scetchy. They have also been described as being involved in the scenarios taking place in the tunnels below the Nevada Military Complex as well.
William Cooper briefly mentioned the 'Orange' based on memories of top secret documents he had read while in Navy Intelligence:

> "...there were four types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A LARGE NOSED GREY (Reptoids? - Branton), a blond human like type described as the NORDIC, a red haired human-like type called the ORANGE. The homes of the aliens were described as being a star in the Constellation Orion, Bernard's star, and Zeta Reticuli 1 & 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star." (Note: Zeta Reticuli is most often associated with the Grays. The 'Orange' -- which sources seem to indicate 'may' actually be a double term used to describe two different types of entities, a reptilian hominoid group with scaly orange skin and a more human-like group with 'red' hair -- may have established themselves in Orion or Bernard's Star. Contactee Hal Wilcox allegedly has experienced interaction with HUMANS based near Bernard's Star, although he did not describe them as particularly "Nordic" appearing. Orion has long been associated with imperialistic human and predatory hybrid reptilian-insectoid cultures, excluding the Orion "Nebula" itself which lies hundreds of light years BEYOND the Orion open cluster and has been identified as a "gateway" to an infinite realm beyond the physical universe, or the abode of the angelic forces and the Supreme Being).

"...There were over 650 attendees to the 1959 Rand Symposium." 'Commander X' related in one of his reports. "Most were representatives of the Corporate-Industrial State, like: The General Electric Company; AT&T; Hughes Aircraft; Northrop Corporation; Sandia Corporation; Colorado School of Mines, etc.

"Bechtel (pronounced BECK-tul, a San Francisco - base organization -
Branton) is a supersecret international corporate octopus, founded in 1898.
Some say the firm is really a 'Shadow Government' -- a working arm of the
CIA. It is the largest Construction and Engineering outfit in the U.S.A.
and the World (and some say, beyond).

"The most important posts in the U.S.A. Government are held by former
Bechtel Officers. They are part of 'The Web' (an inter- connected control
system) which links the Tri-lateralist plans, the C.F.R., the Order of
'Illuminism' (Cult of the All-seeing Eye) and other interlocking groups..."

"MIND MANIPULATING EXPERIMENTS... The Dulce Base has studied mind control
implants; Bio-Psi Units; ELF Devices capable of Mood, Sleep and Heartbeat
control, etc.

"D.A.R.P.A. (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) is using these
technologies to manipulate people. They established 'The Projects,' set
priorities, coordinate efforts and guide the many participants in these
undertakings. Related Projects are studied at Sandia Base by 'The Jason
Group' (of 55 Scientists). They have secretly harnessed the Dark Side of
Technology and hidden the beneficial technology from the public.

"Other Projects take place at 'Area 51' in Nevada... 'Dreamland' (Data
Repository Establishment and Maintenance Land); Elmint (Electromagnetic
Intelligence); Cold Empire; Code EVA; Program HIS (Hybrid Intelligence
System): BW/CW; IRIS (Infrared Intruder Systems); BI-PASS;
REP-TILES, etc.

"The studies on Level Four at Dulce include Human Aura research, as well as
all aspects of Dream, Hypnosis, Telepathy, etc. (research). They know how
to manipulate the Bioplasmic Body (of Man). They can lower your heartbeat
with Deep Sleeve 'Delta Waves,' induce a static shock, then reprogram, Via
a Brain- Computer link. They can introduce data and programmed reactions
into your Mind (Information impregnation -- the 'Dream Library').

"We are entering an era of Technologicalization of Psychic Powers... The development of techniques to enhance man/ machine communications; Nano-tech; Bio-tech micro-machines; PSI-War; E.D.O.M. (Electronic Dissolution of Memory); R.H.I.C. (Radio-Hypnotic Intra-Cerebral Control); and various forms of behavior control (via chemical agents, ultrasonics, optical and other EM radiations). The Physics of 'Consciousness.'...

"SURVIVING THE FUTURE... The Dulce Facility consists of a central 'Hub.' the Security Section (also some photo labs). The deeper you go, the stronger the Security. This is a multi-leveled complex. There are over 3000 cameras at various high-security locations (exits and labs).

"There are over 100 Secret Exits near and around Dulce, many around Archuleta Mesa, others to the source around Dulce Lake and even as far east as Lindrich.

"Deep sections of the Complex CONNECT INTO (EXTENSIVE) NATURAL CAVERN SYSTEMS.

"...INSIDE THE DULCE BASE... Security officers wear jumpsuits, with the Dulce symbol on the front, upper left side (the Dulce symbol consists of an upside-down triangle with an inverted "T" superimposed over it - Branton)... The ID card (used in card slots, for the doors and elevators) has the Dulce symbol above the ID photo. 'Government honchos' use cards with the Great Seal of the U.S. on it. 'The Cult of the All-Seeing Eye' (The NEW WORLD ORDER) 13. '666', The Phoenix Empire... '9', 'Illuminism'... 'One out of many.' (and so on)."

The Feb.-Mar. 1991 issue of 'UFO UNIVERSE' carried an article titled 'THE DEEP DARK SECRET AT DULCE', written by Bill Hamilton and 'TAL' LeVesque. We are sure the reader will agree that the following article serves to tie-together much of what has been revealed earlier in this file. If planet earth is the main 'battleground' for the final cosmic conflict, and the U.S. is one of the major areas on earth where the 'final outcome' may be decided, and since the Dulce or New Mexico subnet is considered to be the

MAJOR site where reptil-saurian activity is taking place (an alien 'empire' in conflict with various 'human groups' based in California and elsewhere, with the Nevada subnet itself being a major 'battlezone') then we should focus our attention not only on what has been going on within the Nevada Military Complex and its sub-branches in Utah and Idaho, but also on what has been taking place in the subterranean complexes deep below the small southwestern town of Dulce itself.

More than any other area in the U.S., if not the world, this small town has been the epicenter of nearly every form of para- normal and top-secret activity one can imagine, including: UFO sightings, UFO landings, top secret CIA and Air Force activity, experimental Aircraft, secret Special Force operations, High-Tech Research, Abduction scenarios, implantation's, Human & Animal mutilations, PSI warfare studies, Secret Government-Alien interaction, armed conflict between human and alien forces, sightings of Grays, Reptilians and 'Mothmen', Underground bases and construction activity, conspiracy scenarios, alien infiltration of human society, deep-cavern phenomena, unusual Native American legends, MIB or Men In Black encounters and other activity related to the above. In fact a higher CONCENTRATION of such activities has been evident in the vicinity of Dulce than most other areas in the world, even to the point that the inhabitants of this town have, for the most part, resigned themselves into accepting the reality of such activity -- whether they like it or not.

Bill Hamilton and 'TAL' LeVesque take us deep 'inside' the Hadean-like labyrinthine depths of this underground megacomplex through the eyes of those who have been there:

"...Dulce is a sleepy little town in northern New Mexico. It's population is about 900 and it is located above 7,000 feet on the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation. There is one major motel and just a few stores. It is not a resort town and it is not bustling with activity. Yet, according to a

few outsiders, Dulce harbors a deep, dark secret. That secret is said to be harbored deep below the tangled brush of Archuleta Mesa. That secret involves a joint government-alien biogenetic laboratory designed to carry out bizarre experiments on humans and animals.

"New Mexico State Police Officer Gabe Valdez was drawn into the mysteries of Dulce when called out to investigate a mutilated cow on the Manuel Gomez ranch in a pasture 13 miles east of Dulce. Gomez had lost four cattle to mutilations between 1976 and June 1978 when a team of investigators which included Tom Adams arrived from Paris, Texas to examine the site of the carcass.

"Curious as to how cattle were being selected by the mysterious mutilators, an interesting experiment was conducted on July 5, 1978 by Valdez, Gomez, and retired scientist Howard Burgess. The three penned up about 120 of the Gomez beef cattle and moved them through a squeeze chute under an ultra-violet light. They found a 'glittery substance on the right side of the neck, the right ear, and the right leg.' Samples of the affected hides were removed as well as control samples from the same animals. Some investigators attribute the mutilations to aliens from UFOs. Sightings of strange lights and other aerial phenomena have been reported in many areas where the cows have been found at the time of the reported mutilation. UFOs have been seen frequently around Dulce.

"I arrived in Dulce on April 19, 1988, to visit with Gabe Valdez and to inquire about the sightings, the mutes, and the rumors of an underground alien base in the area. There was still snow on the ground by the Best Western motel when I checked in and called Valdez. He made an appointment to see me at 9:30 PM. I found Gabe to be a very congenial host as he offered to show us around the roads of Dulce that night and point out the various locations where he had found mutilated cows or had seen strange aerial lights. He made the astounding statement that he was still seeing

unidentified aircraft at the rate of one every two nights. We took a look at the Gomez Ranch, the road by the Navajo River, and the imposing Archuleta Mesa. Gabe had found landing tracks and crawler marks near the site of the mutes. Gabe was convinced that scientist Paul Bennewitz of Thunder Scientific Labs in Albuquerque was definitely on the right track in his attempts to locate an underground alien facility in the vicinity of Dulce.

"I had first heard of Paul Bennewitz in 1980 when my friend Walter called me from Albuquerque and told me he had been working with Paul on electronic instruments. Walter said Paul had not only photographed UFOs, but had established a communication link with their underground base at Dulce. Bennewitz had first come to prominence during the August 1980 sightings of UFOs over the Manzano Weapons Storage Area and Kirtland AFB. A Kirtland AFB incident report dated October 28, 1980 mentions that Bennewitz had taken film of UFOs over Kirtland. Paul was president of Thunder Scientific Labs adjacent to Kirtland. Bennewitz gave a briefing in Albuquerque detailing how he had seen the aliens on a video screen. The aliens were transmitting signals... from a base underneath Archuleta Mesa.

"Researcher William Moore claims that government agents became interested in Bennewitz' activities and were trying to defuse him by pumping as much disinformation through him as he could absorb. Whether Paul's communication (or rather his "interrogation" of their mainframe computer core via a computer- video-radio link - Branton) with supposed aliens at the Dulce Base was part of this disinformation campaign is unclear. If one were to believe that Paul is the single source of reports on the Dulce Facility, then it could also be a tactical maneuver to discount and discredit Paul's allegation of an underground base if such reports were meant to remain secret. Then the actual disinformation maneuver would be to dis-inform the public and not a single individual.

"In a report entitled 'PROJECT BETA' Paul states that he had spent two years tracking alien craft; that he had constant reception of video from an alien ship and underground base viewscreen; that he had established constant direct communications with the aliens using a computer and a form of Hexadecimal code with graphics and printout; and claims to have used aerial and ground photo- graphy to locate the alien ship's launch ports and charged beam weapons. Paul claimed that the aliens were devious, employed deception, and did not adhere to agreements. Paul and Walter were working on a weapon that would counter the aliens.

"Some will think at this point that we have crossed-over from the land of clear thinking concerning anomalous phenomena to the land of science-fiction. But let us remember that bizarre phenomena such as the UFOs represent may have its roots in a bizarre reality. It is expected to be bizarre at first, but as we continue our studies we will evolve to understand it.

"Paul Bennewitz had investigated the case of abductee Myrna Hansen of New Mexico who reported having been taken to an underground facility in May 1980. Christa Tilton of Oklahoma has reported that she had an experience of missing time in July 1987 where she had been abducted by two small grey aliens and trans- ported in their craft to a hillside location where she encountered a man dressed in a red military-like jump suit. She was taken into a tunnel through computerized check-points displaying security cameras. She reported having been taken on a transit vehicle to another area where she stepped on a scale-like device facing a computer screen. After the computer issued her an identification card, she was told by her guide that they had just entered Level One of a seven-level underground facility. Christa goes on relating how she was eventually taken down to Level Five. She reports having seen alien craft and little grey alien entities in some of the areas that she passed through.

"Christa reports going into one large room where she saw large tanks with computerized gauges hooked to the tanks and large arms that extended from some tubing down into the tanks. She noticed a humming sound, smelled formaldehyde, and was under the impression that some liquid was being stirred in the tanks. Christa has made drawings of much of what she had witnessed during her abduction.

"These tanks Christa talks about were depicted in a set of controversial papers called the Dulce Papers. These papers were allegedly stolen from the Dulce underground facility along with 30 black and white photos and a video tape by a mysterious security officer who claims to have worked at Dulce up until 1979 when he decided that the time had come to part company with his employers. The rest of the story is about this security officer who has met with one of us in an attempt to tell us the truth about the aliens, the U.S. Government (Note: although some sources claim that another 'government' completely separate from our Consti- tutional elected government is involved with this base, a 'secret' government that is - Branton), and the Dulce base. He is announcing his intention to come out of hiding and present soft and hard evidence of his claims. It will be up to you to decide whether this evidence constitutes an addition to the growing proof that a government cover-up exists.

(Note: At the time this article appeared, 'Thomas C.' was still an anonymous individual. More recently the authors have given permission to state his full name as being Thomas Edwin Castello. The reason for this is due to 'rumors' that he had passed away in 1994 while hiding out in Costa Rica. It is interesting that at this time Costa Rica was experiencing one of the largest UFO flaps of that year in the entire world, one that was OFFICIALLY RECOG- NIZED by the Costa Rican government. Some suggest that the UFO's chose Costa Rica because its Air Defenses were minimal and therefore they were less likely to fire upon their craft. - Branton)...

"In late 1979, Thomas C. could no longer cope with the awe- some reality he had to confront. As a high level security officer at the joint alien-U.S. Government underground base near Dulce he had learned of and had seen disturbing things. After much inner conflict, he decided to desert the facility and take various items with him.

"Using a small camera, he took over 30 photos of areas within the multi-level complex. He removed a security video tape from the Control Center which showed various security camera views of hallways, labs, aliens, and (secret government) personnel. He also collected documents to take with him. Then, by shutting off the alarm and camera system in one of the over 100 exits to the surface, he left the facility with the photos, video, and documents. These 'originals' were hidden after five sets of copies were made.

"Thomas was ready to go into hiding. But, when he went to pick up his wife and young son, he found a van and 'government' agents waiting. He had been betrayed by K. Lomas (a fellow worker) who was instrumental in the kidnapping of his wife and child. The agents wanted what Thomas had taken from the facility for which he would get his wife and son back. It became apparent to him that his wife and son would be used in biological experi- ments and were not going to be returned unharmed. That was a little over ten years ago.

"How did Thomas get involved in all this covert intrigue?

"Thomas is now about 50 years old (i.e. at the time the article was written - 1991 - Branton). When he was in his mid-twenties, he received top secret training in photography at an underground facility in West Virginia. For seven years, he worked for the Rand Corp. in Santa Monica, California when in 1977 he was transferred to the Dulce facility. He bought a home in Santa Fe, New Mexico and worked Monday through Friday with weekends off. All Dulce Base personnel commute via a deep underground tube-shuttle system.

"At the time, one of us (TAL) was working security in Santa Fe, M.M. and
was privately investigating UFO sightings, animal mutilations, (and)
Masonic and Wicca groups in the area. Thomas had a mutual friend who came
to Santa Fe in 1979 to visit both of us. This individual would later view
the photos, video tape and documents taken from the Dulce Base. Drawings
were made from what was seen and circulated later in the UFO research
community as the 'Dulce Papers.'

"Thomas alleges that there were over 18,000 of the short 'greys' at the
Dulce Facility. He has also seen (tall) reptilian humanoids. One of us
(TAL) had come face-to-face with a 6-foot tall Reptoid which had
materialized in the house. The Reptoid showed interest in research maps of
New Mexico and Colorado which were on (TAL's) wall. The maps were full of
colored push-pins and markers to indicate sites of animal mutilations,
caverns, the locations of high UFO activity, repeated flight paths,
abduction sites, ancient ruins, and suspected alien underground bases.

"...The security level goes up as one descends to the lower levels. Thomas
had an ULTRA-7 clearance. He knew of seven sub-levels, but there MAY have
been more. Most of the aliens are on levels 5, 6, and 7. Alien housing is
on level 5. The only sign in English was one over a tube shuttle station
hallway which read 'to Los Alamos.' Connections go from Dulce to (the)
Page, Arizona facility, then to an underground base below Area 51 in
Nevada. Tube shuttles go to and from Dulce to facilities below Taos, N.M.;
Datil, N.M.; Colorado Springs, Colorado; Creed, Colorado (where gravity
anomaly maps have shown a large adjacent area of negative density
suggesting massive subterranean cavities below - Branton); Sandia; then on
to Carlsbad, New Mexico. There is a vast network of tube shuttle
connections under the U.S. which extends into a global system of tunnels
and sub-cities.

"At the Dulce Base, most signs on doors and hallways are in the alien
symbol language and a universal symbol system under- stood by humans and

aliens. Thomas stated that after the second level, everyone is weighed, in the nude, then given a uniform. Visitors are given off-white uniforms. The weight of the person is put on a computer I.D. card each day. Any change in weight is noted. Any change in over three pounds requires a physical exam and X-ray. The uniforms are jump suits with a zipper.

"In front of all sensitive areas are scales built into the floor by doorways and the door control panels. An individual places his computer I.D. card into the door slot, then presses a numerical code and buttons. The person's card must match with the weight and code or the door will not open. Any discrepancy in weight will summon security. No one is allowed to carry anything into sensitive areas. All supplies are put on a conveyor belt and X-rayed. The same method is used in leaving sensitive areas.

"All elevators are controlled magnetically, but there are no elevator cables. The magnetic system is inside the walls of the elevator shaft. There are no normal electrical controls. Everything is controlled by advanced magnetics, including lighting. There are no regular light bulbs. The tunnels are illuminated by Phosphorous units with broad, structureless emission bands. Some DEEP TUNNELS use a form of phosphorous pentoxide to temporarily illuminate certain areas. The aliens won't go near these zones for reasons unknown (Note: This suggests that these deeper tunnels may have originally been built by ancient beings other than the reptilians - Branton).

"The studies on Level 4 include human-aura research, as well as all aspects of telepathy, hypnosis, and dreams. Thomas says that they know how to separate the bioplasmic body from the physical body and place an 'alien entity' force-matrix within a human body after removing the 'soul' life-force-matrix of the human (or, in more simple terms -- 'kill' the human being and turn it into a vessel to be used by one of the 'infernals',

'paraphysicals' or 'poltergeists' in order to allow it/them to work and operate in the physical realm? This appears to be a complex version of the ancient 'zombie' traditions, if in fact such horrific things are taking place in this installation. Many have stated that the Antichrist Force, symbolized by the number '666', is fully at work within the Dulce Base Network, suggesting that what is in fact involved there may be a sophisticated form of high-tech Satanism. Incidentally -- according to one source -- the inter-networking underground systems converging below Dulce is only PARTIALLY described in accounts such as this. In fact, this source alleges, the vast extent of the underground mega-complex can actually be compared to the size of the island of Manhattan! - Branton).

"Level 6 is privately called 'Nightmare Hall'. It holds the genetic labs. Here are experiments done on fish, seals, birds, and mice that are vastly altered from their original forms. There are multi-armed and multi-legged humans and several cages (and vats) of humanoid bat-like creatures up to 7-feet tall. The aliens have taught the humans a lot about genetics, things both useful and dangerous.

"The Greys, the Reptoids, the winged Draco species are highly analytical and technologically oriented. THEY HAVE HAD ANCIENT CONFLICTS WITH THE EL-HUMANS (or 'Anakim'? -- human 'giants' who reportedly maintain underground and off-planet colonies - Branton) and may be STAGING here for a FUTURE CONFLICT...

"Principal government organizations involved with mapping the human genetics, the so-called genome projects are within the Department of Energy (which has a heavy presence on the Nevada Test Site); the National Institute of Health; the National Science Foundation; the Howard Hughes Medical Institute; and, of course, the Dulce Underground Labs 'run' by the DOE.

"Is the alien and human BIO-TECH being used to nurture and serve us or is it being used to CONTROL AND DOMINATE US? Why have UFO abductees been used

in genetic experiments?

"IT WAS WHEN THOMAS ENCOUNTERED HUMANS IN CAGES ON LEVEL 7 OF THE DULCE FACILITY THAT THINGS FINALLY REACHED A CLIMAX FOR HIM. He says, 'I frequently encountered humans in cages, usually dazed or drugged, but sometimes THEY CRIED AND BEGGED FOR HELP. We were told they were hopelessly insane, and involved in high-risk drug tests to cure insanity. We were told NEVER TO SPEAK TO THEM AT ALL. At the beginning we believed the story. Finally in 1978 a small group of workers discovered the truth. THAT BEGAN THE DULCE WARS.'

"We may find it hard and unpalatable to digest or even believe Thomas' story and why should we even give it a hearing at all? Probably for no other reason than the fact that MANY OTHERS are coming out and telling bizarre stories and the fact that there may be a terrible truth hidden behind the continuing phenomena of UFO sightings, abductions, and animal mutilations. Our govern- ment intelligence agencies have had an ongoing watchful eye on all UFO activities for many decades now. This bizarre phenomena must have a bizarre explanation. We may be only one outpost in (a) vast interstellar drama.

"Recently, researcher John Anderson went to Dulce, N.M. to see if he could see if there is anything to the reported UFO activity. He says that he arrived in town coincidentally to see a caravan of cars and a McDonnell Douglas mini-lab in a van going up a rural road near the town. He followed them to a fenced-in compound where he waited to see further developments. Suddenly, six UFOs descended rapidly over the compound, hovered long enough for him to snap one picture, then shot up and out of sight. When later stopping in a store to tell the owner of the UFO photo he had taken, the store owner listened and revealed how he had been a victim cattle rancher of cattle mutes. Their conversation was interrupted by a phone call after which the store owner told John to leave at once, then closed the store

after John went to his car. John then saw a mysterious van drive up to the
store and a man got out and went in. John decided to leave Dulce at that
moment but WAS FOLLOWED BY TWO MEN IN A CAR as he left town.

"Even more recently a research team has gone up to Archuleta Mesa to take
soundings under the ground and preliminary and tentative computer analysis
of these soundings seem to indicate DEEP CAVITIES UNDER THE MESA (one
source said that according to the data these cavities extended to a depth
of over 4,000 FEET! - Branton).

"Perhaps, someday, we will discover the deep dark secret of Dulce...
Whatever the future brings it won't be dull."

Gabe Valdez, former State Police officer in Dulce, New Mexico, was
contacted by a certain researcher in 1990, in an attempt to confirm some of
the information which had appeared previously concerning his involvement in
the UFO-mutilation investigations. The following was learned:

"--He and others HAD seen strange flying objects in the area, however he
himself was unsure whether these were 'UFO's' of alien origin, or some type
of top secret aircraft being tested by some secret faction of the government.

"--Something DID crash near Mt. Archuleta several years ago, but again, he
did not find any evidence conclusively proving whether it was an object of
human OR alien origin.

"--There is another road leading to the Mt. Archuleta area (and mesa) aside
from the one which goes through the Ute Indian reservation. As for the
restricted road that runs south from the Ute Reservation, much of it is in
good condition (paved?). Only the area around the Archuleta region itself
requires four-wheel drive vehicles.

"--He did investigate cattle mutilations, and at least in SOME cases a
known nerve agent was discovered in the carcasses, and other indications
suggesting that the cattle were being used for research in 'D.N.A.'
experiments."

The following document (among others) originated from a U.S. Intelligence worker who has been missing for quite some time. A nephew of the OSI-CIA intelligence worker discovered the following (as well as other documents, many of which applied to the Dulce and Dreamland base systems) in a locker in which the missing Intelligence agent, a Mr. 'Tucker', apparently kept some of his papers. The document(s) may have had something to do with his disappearance, although exactly what connection this might be is uncertain.

Copies of this and other documents eventually ended up in the hands of several researchers as a result of one investigator who was approached by the family of the missing agent and given the documents. This source indicated that this family was extremely disturbed not only about the disappearance, but about the nature of the documents themselves, and the role they may have played in connection with the disappearance.

In the copy of the document which is quoted here, some annotations were made. These seem to have been 'corrections' on the ms. made by Paul Bennewitz. These will be indicated by an (*):

"SUMMARY OF NOTES TAKEN BY JIM MCCAMPBELL CONCERNING...TELEPHONE INTERVIEWS WITH DR. PAUL F. BENNEWITZ:

"This is Jim McCampbell making a recording of a remarkable episode on July 13, 1984. It has to do with a UFO base, cattle mutilations, advanced weaponry, contact with aliens, etc.

"The episode began about a week ago when I received a little semi-annual periodical titled STIGMATA. It is number 21, the First Half of 1984. This little bulletin is prepared by Thomas Adams at P.O. Box 1994, Paris, TX 75460...

"He has a rather lengthy article. One finds point of interest on page 9 and I suppose the only way to pursue this is to read what he has here as it is fundamental to the entire story.

"Quoting: 'In May of 1980 a most interesting event occurred in northern New Mexico. An event similar in many respects to the Doraty Case. A mother and her young son were driving on a rural highway near Cimarron, New Mexico. They observed two or more craft and as Judy Doraty did, they observed a calf being abducted. Both observers were themselves abducted and taken on separate craft to what was apparently an underground installation, where the woman witnessed the mutilation of the calf. (* Woman witnessed mutilation in the field -- dead animal taken with them.) It has been alleged that she also observed a vat containing unidentified (* cattle) body parts floating in a liquid, AND ANOTHER VAT CONTAINING THE BODY OF A MALE HUMAN. The woman was subjected to an examination and it has been further alleged that small metallic objects were implanted into her body as well as into her son's body. More than one source has informed us that CAT-scans have confirmed the presence of these implants.

"'Paul Bennewitz, President of his own scientific company in Albuquerque and an investigator with the Aerial Phenomena Research Organization, has been the principal investigator of the case. Interviewed in his office in April 1983, Bennewitz reports that through regressive hypnosis of the mother and child and his own follow-up investigation (including communications received via his computer terminal which ostensibly is from a UFO-related source), he was able to determine the location of the underground facility, a kilometer underground beneath the Jicarilla Apache Indian Reservation near Dulce, New Mexico. (Since 1976, one of the areas hardest-hit by mutilations coincidentally or whatever).

"'...The mother and son, by the way, were returned back to their car that night. Since the incident, they have suffered repeated trauma and difficulties as they attempt to recover from the episode. We pass this along because the account is, of course, most crucial if true; but we are not in a position to confirm the alleged findings. Hopefully, more information regarding this incident will be aired in the near future. We

can only consider such reports while continuing to seek the evidence to
refute or confirm.'

"That's the end of this remarkable quotation from STIGMATA.

"...I got in touch with Dr. Bennewitz by telephone and indicated that I had
seen this reference to him and his work and I wanted to find out whether he
was being misrepresented or whatever... It is rather mind boggling and here
is the substance of that telephone conversation.

"He is a physicist and he started four years ago to determine in his own
mind whether UFOs exist or do not and he has gotten much more deeply
involved than he ever intended. IT HAS CAUSED HIM A GREAT DEAL OF TROUBLE
FROM THE GOVERNMENT INTELLIGENCE GROUPS. He has pictures from the location.
He went with a Highway Patrol Officer and they saw a UFO take off from the
mesa at the location. He obtained photographs and what he calls launch
ships were 330 ft. long and 130 ft. across. The cattle rancher named Gomez
and he went back to this location which is a mesa and saw a surveillance
vehicle which was about 5 ft. by 10 ft., like a satellite, he said. He had
been using a Polaroid camera and then got a Hausel-Bladd to produce much
better pictures. He set up a monitoring station and observed that UFOs are
all over the area... He has been dealing heavily with a Major Edwards
(somebody) (* Security Commander) who was with Manzano Security and two (*
My wife & I) of them saw four objects outside of a warhead storage area at
a range of about 2500 feet and obtained movies of them. He now has about
6000 feet of movie footage, of which 5000 ft. is in Super Eight. THE
OBJECTS HAVE THE ABILITY TO 'CLOAK,' that's the word, spells CLOAK like
cloak and dagger, like cover up and he says that they can cause themselves
to GO INVISIBLE by a field that caused the light waves to bend around the
object and that one sees the sky behind them.

"He confirmed the fact that the woman was picked up when she accidentally
observed the calf being abducted. He has paid for a pathology work and

medical doctor work. The pathologist is a former head of the microbiology department of New Mexico University. They have done CATscans to show that the woman and her son did in fact have implants in their bodies. (* We confirmed the woman -- not her son) She has a vaginal disease like streptococci-bulbie(?) and tried many antibodies to destroy the bacteria. That it has survived off the antibodies themselves. THE ALIENS KEEP HASSLING HER. (* Still true to date).

"Paul kept the woman and her mother at his house and the UFOs were flying overhead constantly. THERE IS NO ESP INVOLVED, BUT IT IS JUST PLAIN PHYSICS.

"They beam down (* They send a beam down -- not 'beam down'). They can communicate THROUGH THIS BEAM. She picked up their transmissions. He devised a means of communication based upon her alfbic (?) code; one is equal to 'no' and two being 'yes.' Through this code he has been able to 'talk' to the aliens. He then computerized the system that would reject extraneous inputs. HE SAID THAT THEY CAN BE VERY THREATENING AND MALEVOLENT...

"He then told the O.S.I. OF THE AIR FORCE and he has been requested to give (* Did give) several presentations to high level Air Force people in briefings on the subject, wing level Command and many others including this fellow Edwards. And he took a heli- copter to the site (* No -- Twice to site -- 1st by OSI agent, 2nd by a Col. Carpenter). It turned out that the WING COMMANDER, after a presentation that this fellow made, then took a helicopter to the site and MADE PHOTOGRAPHS.

"He says that you can see saucers on the ground. He says there is a kind of cone -- a large cone and the larger vehicles come and land on top of the cone with the top of the cone fitting into a hole in the bottom. There is an elevator inside of the cone and that goes down into the mountain or ground about one kilometer. You can see the aliens running around the base

getting into the vehicles and stuff. They use small vehicles to get around
that have no wheels. They are rectangular in shape and they levitate. They
do not show up in color BECAUSE THEY ARE HIGHLY REFLECTIVE, but in B & W
they are visible. He says that there are beam weapons that are floating in
strategic locations and there is a road into the base. He obtained
infra-red photos of the area from an altitude of 14,000 Ft. There is a
level HIGHWAY going into the area that is 36 ft. wide. IT IS A GOVERNMENT
ROAD (i.e. apparently, part of the off-limits road that originates within
the Ute Reservation on the Colorado-New Mexico border, and leads southward
through the Jicarilla-Apache reservation toward the Archuleta plateau -
Branton). One can see telemetry trailers and buildings that are five sided
buildings with a dome. It is standard military procedure. There are many
guard points and 'stakes' and there are launch domes that one can see. Next
to the launch dome HE SAW A BLACK LIMOUSINE AND ANOTHER AT SOME DISTANCE
OFF (* Apparently). The careful measurements showed that the limousine was
the same length of his Lincoln Town car. IT IS A C.I.A. VEHICLE. ALSO THERE
WAS A BLUE VAN. He has been cautioned about these limousines as they will
run you off the road if you try to get into the area and in fact some- body
has been killed in that manner. To the north is a launch site. THERE ARE
TWO WRECKED SHIPS THERE: they are 36 feet with wings, and one can see
oxygen and hydrogen tanks. There are four cylindrical objects Socorro type
-- two carrying something while flying. The whole operation is based upon a
government agreement and a technology trade. We get out of it atomic ships
that are operated by plutonium. The Cash-Landrum case was one of them. The
doors jammed open and neutron radiation came out. They are based at
Kirtland AFB and Holloman AFB (* No -- only know of one based at HAFB) and
some place in Texas (possibly Ft. Hood, Texas -- a guess only). He said the
government is paying the hospital bills for the Cash-Landrum victims (* OSI
Input -- found out later unless someone covering -- not true). Refueling of

the plutonium is accomplished at Los Alamos. He had...pictures of this base
back to 1948 and it has been there starting in 1948. Pictures in 1962, you
can see many saucers and the base and truck... The road was 'passed off' to
the local inhabitants as a lumber contract. He has photographs (I believe)
of the firing of a beam weapon that (?) in two directions. (That would be
necessary on a flying saucer. The reaction forces would impede the
vehicle.) He has computed the speeds of (the) flying saucers at 15,000 mph
and indicates that THE PILOTS (* of ours) ARE FROM N.S.A., THE NATIONAL
SECURITY AGENCY. The aliens (i.e. one particular group? - Branton) have had
atomic propulsion system for 48 years and the saucers themselves operate on
an electric charge basis having to do with crystal semiconductor and (*
Maybe) a super lattice. I think he said 'as you increase the voltage, the
current goes down.'... At present there are six to eight vehicles, maybe up
to ten over the area and sometimes up to 100. THEY CAN BE SEEN IN THE
CLOUDS. They go into cumulus clouds and produce nitrogen nitride. (* I
assume or speculate it is this) YOU WILL SEE BLACK SPOTS IN THE CLOUD. They
eat holes in the cloud. If you can see black spots in a cloud, then you can
tell that a vehicle is in there.

"He says that they come from six different cultures and in his communications (he learned that) some come from a binary system, possibly
Zeta Reticuli and from distances up to and larger than 32 light years away.
They also (* appear to) have one to three ships in (geosynchronous? -
Branton) earth orbit at 50,000 KM altitude (* Based upon data). He had to
form the words to try to communicate and he produced a vocabulary of 627
words in a matrix form and used a computer. The Flying Saucers (* we see)
are limited to operation in the atmosphere.

"Now with regard to the cattle problem, the ALIENS are using the DNA FROM
CATTLE AND ARE MAKING HUMANOIDS. He got pictures of their video screen.
SOME OF THE CREATURES ARE ANIMAL LIKE, some are near human and some are

human and short with large heads (the so-called hybrids? One abductee reported viewing an 'apparent' genetic experiment involving possible human-cattle hybridization. She viewed another woman abductee who was put asleep on a table, something -- possibly ova -- being removed from her abdomen by a Gray, at which point the Gray went over and worked on a cow that was laying unconscious on another table. Could SOME of the 'hybrids' be the result of genetic cross-breeding between humans and cattle rather than humans and reptilians? - Branton). They grow the embryos. After (that) the embryos become active by a year of training pre- sumably that is required for them to become operational. When they die, they go back into the tank. Their parts are recovered.

"In 1979 something happened and the base was closed. There was an argument over weapons (Robert Lazar states that the Nevada DREAMLAND conflict between human and alien security was sparked by an argument over weapons. Since the DREAM- LAND and DULCE base are reportedly connected via tube shuttles then this "argument" may have spread to the Dulce Base, although Thomas Castello states that one of the major reasons for the DULCE WARS was the discovery of humans who had been permanently abducted or mutilated in a blatant violation of the joint- interaction treaties - Branton) and our people were chased out, more than 100 people involved. (Someplace later he indicates further details on this point.)

"The base is 4000 ft. long and our helicopters are going in there all the time. When it became known that he was familiar with all this, the mutilations stopped. (* True) They are taking humanoid embryos out of this base to somewhere else. I asked if it was Albuquerque or Los Alamos, but he said he didn't know. (Note: 1/8/86 -- looks like it is Albuquerque) [subterranean bases below Albuquerque? - Branton] He said there are still quite a few helicopters in operation. They fly at night. (* all unmarked) HE WENT UP THERE HIMSELF IN A HELICOPTER AND THE O.S.I. BRIEFED THE COPTER

PILOT AND HE THOUGHT PERHAPS THE COPTER PILOT HIMSELF WAS AN UNDERCOVER MAN. They saw helicopter pads up there -- Viet Nam type, with bearing markers and trees pushed off away from the location. It is such a wild area he said. He agreed to send me the coordinates of this base.

"Regarding abductions of people, they pick out medium to low IQ personnel. They are able to scope out each one (so we can do the same thing with electro-magnetic spectrum analyzers). (* I don't know this part -- word mixup -- drop). They pick up these people and then put implants into them and then take tissue samples, including ovum from the women, sperm from the men and DNA.

"THEY CAN PROGRAM THESE PEOPLE AS SLAVES TO DO WHATEVER THEY WISH AND THEY WILL HAVE NO MEMORY OF IT. THEY (The Hard Core type) STAUNCHLY REFUSE TO BE X-RAYED OR HYPNOTICALLY REGRESSED. YOU CAN RECOGNIZE THEM BECAUSE OF THEIR EYES. HE SAYS 'PECULIAR LOOK IN THE EYES AND A FUNNY SMILE.' (* An expression) Hynek knows about all of this and has been in contact with Coral (Lorenzen). He regards Hynek as a threat. (* Not really -- I just think he is still a Gov. cover) At his house, he showed Hynek films and out in the back yard a flying saucer. He asked Hynek about his view with regard to abductions as to how many people might have been abducted. Hynek, unhesitatingly said ABOUT ONE OUT OF FORTY.

"He said that many people come to his door to see him, just 'out of the blue' and HE SEES SCARS ON THE BACK OF THEIR NECKS (Note: Refer to the remake of the movie INVADERS FROM MARS and also the movie THE PUPPETMASTERS based on Robert A. Heinleins book. The former depicted a mind-control implant inserted into the lower brain through the BACK OF THE NECK -- leaving scars, whereas the latter depicted an alien parasite that attached itself in a controlling capacity to a human brain through the BACK OF THE NECK. - Branton). That previous old scars are easy to detect and that new ones are hard to detect. HE FEELS THAT THIS IS A SICKENING SITUATION.

"THE ALIENS HAVE GONE WILD AND USE HYPODERMICS (and notes a 'parallel four
times.') (McCampbell: I don't know what that means) (* I don't know
either). He has been paralyzed four times and has been hit 250 times by
hypodermics. He says they knock you cold and they do whatever they want to
do and the above points have been verified medically.

"A man came to see him with a top secret document that was dated in the
50's, indicating if anybody found out about all of this they would kill
them. He was asked 'doesn't that bother you?' He said 'no it didn't.'

"He said he had sent in some film to Kodak and there were seven rolls. They
were Ectrochrome G which could not be processed locally, so they had to go
to Kodak. He does all of the film work commercially so that nobody could
claim that he had 'monkeyed' with the film. His films came back, but one of
them -- one was plain Ectrochrome, but (* Was missing for 2 months -- when
received) nine feet was missing and this was close-ups of UFOs that he had
taken. THE MISSING PICTURES OF THE NINE FEET SHOWED UP (* The 9 ft. didn't
-- others known only to me did) IN A TOP SECRET DOCUMENT THAT HE STUDIED
AND THE CODE NAME IS AQUARIUS AND IT IS A PROJECT OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY
AGENCY (* I was told NASA). They are the ones that kept his film and copied
it with deletions on Ectrochrome and sent it back (* I suspect).

"THERE HAVE BEEN INDIRECT THREATS BY THE AIR FORCE INTELLIGENCE AGAINST
HIM.

"THE LOCATION OF THE BASE IS 2 1/2 MILES NORTH- WEST OF DULCE AND ALMOST
OVERLOOKS THE TOWN. IT IS UP ON THE MESA. We discussed the similarity
between everything we have been talking about here and the movie 'CLOSE
ENCOUNTERS OF THE THIRD KIND'. He said he speculated THAT seemed to be a
plan of disclosure, that is the movie. The coordinates of the location are
not far off and the mountain where the actual base is looks much like the
mountain in the movie.

"The next thing was -- Discussing the trade off -- alright. Here is what we
got in the trade off. We got atomic technology, the atomic flying ships.
Several of them, the first one wrecked on the ground and it can be seen and
photographed from the air. A second one wrecked. A third one was wrecked.
Apparently this last one was repaired and was the one that was in Houston
-- near Houston in the Cash-Landrum case. The second item was that we get
out of it, are the beam weapons, the beam technology and third (* I
speculate) is the thought beam. That is the means by which communication is
accomplished. It is electrostatic in character with a magnetic component (*
artifact) and it is the only way of communicating with people. They have to
have the implants in order to use it. The crash that occurred at the base
WHEN THERE WAS A DISTURBANCE OF SOME SORT, THE ALIENS KILLED 66 OF OUR
PEOPLE AND 44 GOT AWAY. (* Alien computer input -- True? I do not know.)
(Note: Did the grays destroy that craft? Even if Bennewitz was able to LINK
INTO and INTERROGATE the alien computer mainframe and discover certain
secrets, there is the possibility that the aliens 'may' have used this in
reverse and fed him with false information, as is their nature. As for the
'altercation' at the base, other human sources such as Thomas Castello have
CONFIRMED this - Branton). Over an argument -- they turned on us.

"...He was familiar with what the aliens called MPS which means
manipulations per second -- no, manipulations per sequence. (An)
electrostatic field that can be manipulated into many configurations and
the craft can stall. In order to prevent this, the field is adjusted once
every forty milliseconds. He studied the trails from UFOs and they seem to
break down into a pulse rate of 62 per second. Based upon the color movie
pictures, there seems to be a blast of light and spectral components and
composi- tion in there, with a Bow-Wave in front of the UFO with nitrogen
showing green and oxygen showing blue, but with the saucer being invisible.
They can run into a car or airplane and this Bow-Wave will destroy them.
Rockets can hit this Bow-Wave and be destroyed. They can't penetrate it. At

White Sands he was shown pictures of an F-15 shooting rockets with a missile at a target and the saucers came in behind the missile, 30 ft. behind, and then flew through the explosion. He didn't know what the purpose of the demonstration was, but suspected it might be just to show how invulnerable they are. But sometimes the saucers get into trouble and they are all consumed in some kind of way.

"When he went up to Dulce in a helicopter, they landed and left some equipment there, but then when they came back the pilot was extremely nervous. Paul wanted to land on the base, but the pilot wouldn't do that. They came back to Dulce and landed at a small strip there, where they found two large Huey helicopters. The Indian (* Highway Patrolman) in charge there named Valdez went aboard one of the choppers AND THEY FOUND THEM TO BE FULL OF COMMANDOS. THEY ESTIMATED A TOTAL OF 75 COMMANDOS, fully armed with M-1 rifles (* No -- M16's) and rockets (* & launchers). They did not have any indication of rank (* Valdez says no -- not true -- my mistake -- I did not get that all) ["not true" meaning that they DID have indication of rank? - Branton]. They only had shoulder patches on and the helicopters had no identification other than numbers. The helicopters were part of a project called BLUE LIGHT (Note: John Lear says that during his investigations into the BLUE LIGHT Project, he learned of a former Dulce worker who was being held captive in a peripheral base in the Dulce network -- below Sleeping Ute Mt., which Lear implies was located in SE Utah. Lear did NOT find the Blue Light base, however - Branton) and they were from Ft. Carson, Colorado (* OSI Input). When they left they were escorted by these two large Huey helicopters. As they were flying along -- in the back-ground, they saw rise up one of the advanced space technology vehicles that looked like a manta ray with a negative dihedral and projections coming down. It flew vertically past two accompanying helicopters. PAUL FEELS THAT IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT THIS INFORMATION BE RELEASED BECAUSE HE FEELS THAT IT IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL FOR THE GOVERNMENT TO BE INVOLVED IN SUCH AN

ARRANGEMENT THAT INVADES THE PRIVACY OF THE INDIVIDUALS BY THE IMPLANTATION'S. HE SAID THAT 'ONCE THEY HAVE BEEN TAMPERED WITH BY THE ALIENS, THEY ARE NEVER THE SAME.' (I suppose one can easily believe that. -- Jim McCampbell comments) So it appears that, for the privilege of collecting the biological materials in the mutilation of (cattle) and the abductions and the operations on board the craft, the government has allowed this to go on and even to assist for the privilege of getting the nuclear flight technology, plus also the embryos which are flown out of the base. (A rather fantastic story -- Jim McCampbell comment) Paul strikes me as being an extremely conservative, extremely knowledgeable and reliable scientist, who was intimately familiar with sophisticated laboratory equipment. His is thoroughly scientific and reliable. (Jim McCampbell evaluation)

"...I inquired about the other bases that were referred to in the 'STIGMATA' report or article. He said all that he knew (was) that one was to the south, one to the west and one to the east and he doesn't want to know anything more about it.

"I discussed the prospect of using the paper in the MUFON Proceedings to try to find the center of gravity for the mutilation cases from those maps that run from about 1972 to 1982 or 1983. The word gravity triggered in his mind another connection having to do with the Dept. of Interior that has a gravity dept. and they do in fact survey the United States and publish maps indicating the gravity contours. THERE IS A VERY WEAK GRAVITY at the site near Dulce. He said that the craft are very sensitive to the gravity levels and that SUGGESTED THAT PERHAPS THE OTHER SITES MIGHT ALSO BE LOCATED RELATIVE TO WEAK GRAVITY (Note: a lower gravity field, which is detectable by sen- sitive equipment although not necessarily discernible to humans, also reportedly indicates a lower earth-mass below ground, or rather a greater possibility for porous or cavernous subterranean levels below 'weak' gravity field areas. A careful study of weak gravity field contours

may help immensely in tracking down sub- terraneous systems, anything from
untapped oil deposits to unoccupied cavern systems to underground bases
occupied by either benevolent or malevolent 'alien' cultures - Branton).

[Image]

Continue Reading on Mojave Page 13
Re-visit Mojave Page 11

Return to Secrets of the Mojave Home Page
Switch to UFO Coverup Home Page

[Image] [Image]

---

continued from Page 12 .....

"He indicated that the objects fly in a wobbly way. His pictures have shown
that. He says 'like the rocking of a boat.' He has measured many right
angle turns and also full 180 degree turns in a 20th of a second with the
objects still inside the bow-wave. He has also observed and photographed
the object or lights moving in a triangular pattern and square patterns. HE
SAYS HIGH POWERED RADAR CAN INTERFERE WITH THEM (Radar operates through the
generation of powerful electromagnetic beams, so it is reasonable to assume
that if a radar array is large enough and its energy output focused enough,
a radar 'beam' might conceivably throw an aerial craft operating on
electro- magnetic anti-gravitational principles out of balance, causing a
crash. In fact it is said by William Cooper and others that several of the
disks that crashed in the late 1940's were intentionally brought down by
the military using powerful radar systems - Branton). I reported on the

meeting that we had on Sunday afternoon and raised some of the questions
that came out of that meeting. One of them was why not remove the implant?
He said that this had been discussed and the lady witness finds that
acceptable if she can be assured that there can be no nerve damage. He then
went into great detail, which exceeds my knowledge of anatomy, in describing the location of the implants. ONE APPEARS TO BE ADJACENT TO AND
EXTERNAL TO THE CORTEX, WHICH I THINK HE INDICATED WAS AT THE BASE OF THE
BRAIN. The image of the CATscan is of a very small helix, like it was
joining two major nerves near the spinal column. Then on the lateral right
side from the back, there is an implant of perhaps like the one above.
Another is on the left side. Two others are on the forward part of the
skull, which appear to be small 2 millimeter electrodes AGAINST THE RADIAL
NERVE. There is a shape to these things which he indicated is like a baby
bottle nipple upside down (* This shape is not the implants which [-unreadable-] the skull), not the cap part, but just the nipple itself. (I
raised the question of the U.S.S.R. satellites seeing this Base) He
acknowledged that and also that ours can certainly see it. (This would be
confirmed by the famous GROOM LAKE satellite photograph, showing the dry
lake bed in the S-4/Dreamland area of Nevada which has made the rounds
within the UFO research community, a photograph that was taken by a Russian
satellite - Branton) He had a discussion with some photo analyst (* OSI
photo analyst) who indicated that he had seen tracks up a hill and a launch
location that was definitely not a rock but some kind of artificial
construction. On the hazard of entering (the) area, I asked about that. He
said that there is a risk if we went in on foot, but if a person tried to
do that (it was) likely that the people would 'wack them.' (* I said 'zap'.
The odds are one might be accosted) But he thinks that a helicopter would
be safe. But what he wants to do is to do additional aerial surveillance.
Then go in with a group, the larger number of people the better. A Highway
Patrol- man, a friend of his, is ready to go in at any time. He says one

can't act on impulse. You have to plan out a program. He said four times he had near encounters and one was with this Major Edwards. He had received a mental communication (* No -- not received -- I asked them mentally -- they were apparently scanning me -- I don't 'receive' anything mentally.) while watching some UFOs...

"He is president of Thunder Scientific Corporation, a well known operation there, with their specialty being temperature and humidity devices. THEIR EQUIPMENT HAS BEEN ON THE SHUTTLE AND MOST OF THEIR BUSINESS IS WITH THE TOP 500 CORPORATIONS.

"His company is by Sandia on 1/2 acres and (he is) now building an additional 3500 sq. ft. building. There is another organization called Bennewitz Laboratory which is the research arm of Thunder Scientific Corporation owned 90% by the latter and operated by his three sons. They have invented a hearing device that has no moving parts that makes totally deaf people able to hear and in addition, expanding the frequency range plus 100 HZ on the high side and down to less than 10 HZ on the low frequency end.

"He said that he got involved in all this merely as a hobby and it became an obsession. He simply wanted to know what was going on and to develop instrumentation to measure data, etc. Since THE SIGNALS FROM THE UFOS ARE VERY LOW FREQUENCY, DOWN AROUND 200 HZ and with an analyzer you just think you are looking at some noise. But I believe he said IT WAS A MEMORY SCOPE THAT WAS ABLE TO FILTER OUT THE SIGNAL INVOLVED THERE WHEREAS ORDINARY FILTERS DO NOT. They trigger signals in an on and off fashion, instead of O and 1 volt representing that type of communication or signal a distinction is made between a narrow pulse and wide pulse. Each communication is preceded by four or five pulses. HE HAD PREVIOUSLY BEEN IN TOUCH WITH THE O.S.I. which has been verified by (the book) 'CLEAR INTENT.' But NOW HE SAYS THAT WHEN HE CALLS THEM, THEY WON'T SPEAK TO HIM SO HE IS IN A 'SHUT

OUT' SITUATION. I pointed out that there were two O.S.I.'s (Office of Special Investigation) and the other is C.I.A. (Office of Scientific Investigation). He assured me that it was not the C.I.A. group. He said the actual title of the group that he was dealing with was the 'Office of Secret Investigation' (or 'Intelligence'). He says there is also a new pattern or [-?-] called Human Intelligence, that is they investigate the humans, that is the government. I mentioned to him that in 'CLEAR INTENT' that it said he was under surveillance. That happens to be in error. That information comes from SOMEWHERE ELSE. But he quickly said 'I know that I am under surveillance.' They set up a site across the street from his house with computers and recorders. A girl rented the house. He had a detective look into this and found that she was operating under an assumed name and SHE HAD NO SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER. HE HAS PHOTO- GRAPHS OF PEOPLE COMING AND GOING WITH 'NORAD' LICENSE PLATES, AIR FORCE, A.F. WEAPONS LAB. HE THINKS N.S.A. IS ORCHESTRATING THIS. For an entirely separate subject, he thinks (* I was told that it was by a Washing- ton source) this whole operation, THE UFO BASE DETAIL IS CLASSIFIED HIGHER THAN THE PRESIDENT. THAT IS, HE THINKS THE PRESIDENT DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT THIS (Not in total depth) (* True).

"He is also concerned that there are two levels of security involved. (1) Project AQUARIUS which is TOP SECRET and another (2) higher than that; where people in charge of the higher level information HAVING THESE NEW VEHICLES COULD SIMPLY TAKE OVER THE GOVERNMENT. He called the Air Force intelligence head headquarters in (Washington) (* Yes -- true -- AF Intel.) (He didn't say Washington, but that was the idea) The Commanding Officer was not present but he talked to a Captain who was the adjutant or executive and started talking. He said 'I know all of these facts, and this and that and what do you think about that?' The Captain said 'JUST WRITE US A REPORT AND TELL US WHAT WE SHOULD DO.' (* About it) So he prepared a 20

page report and Edwards saw it. He for- warded it by Federal Express and
also a copy to the White House in a double envelope, indicating that
sensitive material was in the inner envelope. Edwards got a call from
Colonel Smith (* Not Smith -- Col. Don ____? Have to check files.) who was
the White House Liaison to inquire who this Bennewitz fellow was. Edwards
gave a positive report. The White House was extremely interested and issued
orders 'TO GET ON WITH IT; TO DO SOMETHING, ASSURING EDWARDS THAT BENNEWITZ
WOULD RECEIVE A LETTER WITHIN TWO WEEKS.' (Note: This serves to confirm
that TWO groups, elected and unelected, are working simultan- eous in
'government' and that each seems to have two different agendas - Branton)
Such a letter was never received. Finally, Col. Smith from the Air Force
Secretary sent him a letter eventually just pursuing the 'old party line.'
That said 'he should not be troubling the headquarters of the Air Force and
the Executive offices of the White House with all of his stuff.'

"Bennewitz showed this letter to Edwards WHO BLEW UP AND CALLED SMITH (*
Col Don. ____). They got an answer from the Air Force that they were not
interested and knew nothing about it. On another point: referencing the
'STIGMATA' article where the farmer thought that the two humanoids may have
been naked. In the case with which he was dealing with -- the woman and the
son, the boy upon being questioned laughed, and said 'they had no fronts or
behinds.' I asked no sexual organs, and he said yes, no organs at all. He
has received information concerning a high metabolism rate of the creatures, even birdlike. One of the wit- nesses, I think the woman who was
being taken by the hand, said the hand of the creatures was 'red hot.' And
he guesses that it must have been 115 degrees F. The creatures cannot stand
uncontrolled environment. THEY WEAR SUITS FOR PROTECT- ION AGAINST
EXCESSIVE HEAT. They are fed by a formula and if they are short of that
intake, they will turn green. (* Turn Grey -- They are a light yellow green
when healthy) The heart is on the right side and they have one lung.
Elimination is through the skin. The creatures are very strong...

"He says that the UFOs can be detected by radar detectors and they also trigger highway patrol radar or Police radar guns. His friend Valdez, at his suggestion, was looking for water intake to the site and within about 1 1/2 miles he came upon a flying saucer at a distance of about 300 ft. THE INDIANS OWN THE AREA -- ARE QUITE SCARED AND VERY SUPERSTITIOUS AND 90% OF THEM HAVE MOVED INTO TOWN. The Chief of Police told him about an experience he had. A tribal chief had gone deer hunting on a mesa SOUTH of Dulce. Two days went by. When he didn't return, a search party was sent out. In the day- light on the mesa, a ship 'hopped up' from down below and came above the mesa. The guys (human) kicked the tribal chief to the ground. Then they got into the ship and disappeared. He had been hunting and had 'fell'. He had a broken leg and he was picked up by these people in the craft. They were blacks... (* No -- No --the SHIP was black... black uniforms) He discussed something about some devices called sphericals that are optical in sound (* They have a sound when they move abruptly.) and apparently remotely controlled little vehicles... Spheres from 1 1/2" to 12" in diameter. We discussed weapons used by aliens and whether or not they are used to paralyze people. Yes, they consist of a cube about 2" on a side -- called a lens, hung around the neck -- that emits a beam. Another on the ship produces a BLUE LIGHT that he has seen. It comes from a device about 4" high and 14" long with grid black lines on it. The color produced is very light blue which is like ionized oxygen. He has not sought publicity on any of this. He is only interested in getting the facts...

"I continue to get reassurance that the guy is continually on the level and what he has to say should be taken seriously... (Jim McCampbell comment.)"

Following are quotations from a document which was put together by Paul Bennewitz. Although Paul has apparently been 'silenced', the discoveries he has made in the physical/techno- logical area of this 'para-physical' war

cannot be covered up. The following is apparently a proposed plan for a
physical assault against the aliens and may be useful in any future
attempts to re- take the bases from alien or ALIEN-CONTROLLED elements (and
possibly set free the various 'captives' being held there):

"IN BRIEF -- THESE ARE APPARENT CAPABILITIES OBSERVED AND GLEANED THROUGH
THE COMPUTER COMMUNICATION AND OBSERVATION. YOU MAY KNOW THESE, HOWEVER,
THEY ARE DIRECTLY RELATED TO THE LAST AND FINAL PORTION OF THIS REPORT.
WHAT CAN BE DONE?

"1) Because of the alien's apparent logic system (they appear to be logic
controlled) A KEY DECISION CANNOT BE MADE WITHOUT HIGHER CLEARANCE. ALL ARE
UNDER THE CONTROL OF WHAT THEY CALL 'THE KEEPER'; YET IT WOULD APPEAR THIS
IS NOT THE FINAL SAY. THEREFORE, DEPENDENT UPON URGENCY, DELAYS OF AS LONG
AS TWELVE TO FIFTEEN HOURS CAN OCCUR FOR A DECISION. HOW SHORT/LONG THIS
TIME FRAME UNDER BATTLE CONDITIONS MAY BE, I DO NOT KNOW.

"Because of this apparent control, INDIVIDUAL INSTANT- ANEOUS DECISION
MAKING BY THE ALIEN IS LIMITED. IF THE 'PLAN' GOES EVEN SLIGHTLY OUT OF
BALANCE OR CONTEXT, THEY BECOME CONFUSED. Faced with this, possibly, the
humanoids would be the first to break and run.

"The same applies to their Mission MASTER PLAN, if one can call it that. IF
PUSHED OUT OF CONTEXT, IT WILL COME APART -- THEY WILL BE EXPOSED TO THE
WORLD SO THEY WILL POSSIBLY RUN BEFORE THEY FIGHT IN THE OPEN. THEY
DEFINITELY DO NOT WANT THAT TO HAPPEN.

"Psychologically, at present, their morale is down -- near disintegration.
There is pronounced dissension in the ranks; even with the humanoids.
Communication can encourage this (not necessity to expound upon this other
than to say BECAUSE OF THEIR OWN INTERNAL VULNERABILITY MIND-WISE TO EACH
OTHER, THEREIN LIES A PRIME WEAKNESS). Inter-echelon or individual 'trust'
appears to be totally lacking so suspicion of each other is rampant. They
are highly segregated as to levels -- a 'low' dare not conflict with a

'medium' or 'high' or it literally means death. Death being, to the
humanoid, deprogramming or, in the end perhaps total physical death.

"THEY APPEAR TO BE TOTALLY DEATH ORIENTED and because of this, absolutely
death-fear oriented. THIS IS A PSYCHOLOGICAL ADVANTAGE. The computer also
gives indications of a real possibility of adverse or 'ground programming'.

"2) Consider their ships -- most if not all run on charge. The source
depletes and so dependent upon size, depletion can occur from some within a
week or less. Ships can replenish each other but only up to charge balance.
This is done with antennae- like extensions and the charge is distributed
observing conservation of energy laws. THEY CAN REPLENISH FROM POWER LINES
-- BUT AGAIN ONLY TO A POINT -- so time of flight is limited. Deprived of
their base recharge capability, it is indicated that all ships will come
down within six months to a year unless they can get transported out --
that is back to the prime launch ship.

"The disks and saucers in general cannot fly in space because of their mode
of flight (i.e. unless they are within an interplanetary or interstellar
carrier' vessel - Branton). Therefore, deprived of home base, it is not
likely they can survive. THEIR CAPABILITY IN POWER SURVIVAL OUTLASTS THEIR
CAPABILITY IN FOOD OR FORMULA SURVIVAL. IF THEY DO NOT GET THE FORMULA/FOOD
WITHIN A CERTAIN PERIOD OF TIME THEY WILL WEAKEN AND DIE.

"IN THE CASE OF MT. ARCHULETA AND SOUTH PEAK, THEY ARE DEPENDENT UPON THE
NAVAJO RIVER FOR WATER SUPPLY AND WATER TO THEM IS TOTALLY LIFE. WITHOUT
WATER THEY HAVE NO POWER; WITHOUT POWER, NO OXYGEN OR HYDROGEN TO SERVICE
THE SHIPS AND WEAPONS. NO WATER TO SUSTAIN THE ORGANS AND FEEDING FORMULA
(Note: We should also take into account the possibility of subterranean
water sources. Also, if the base can be weakened by shutting off the
supply-line of water, the 'formula', and so-on it might be wise -- for the
sake of human 'prisoners' below -- to not wait until the base is too weak

as this might endanger these humans. We suggest that in addition to the
strategies Bennewitz gives in this document, an all-out under-"ground"
invasion force should also be considered, prepared to enter the base when
it is at a specific 'weak' point, still considering the human captives -
Branton).

"Simple? Not really. However, THERE IS A WATER INTAKE AND THERE IS A DAM
UPSTREAM THAT CAN BE TOTALLY CUT OFF AND THE WATER RE-ROUTED TO CHAMA, NEW
MEXICO. SHOULD THIS OCCUR, AT LEAST THREE OF THE INTERNAL BASES WILL GO
DOWN. They could possibly go atomic periodically but obviously problems
without cooling.

"Once the bases are pressed on a large scale, all disks and saucers will go
airborne immediately. TROOPS ON THE GROUND CAN GAIN TERRAIN COVER TO QUITE
A DEGREE -- IT IS ROUGH TERRAIN.

"3) OUR NEED IS FOR A WEAPON, workable and preferably NOT like the alien's.
I believe unless the alien is caught unawares (with their screen up their
weapons are equal so they are like children pillow boxing) there can be no
result; THE WEAPON MUST PENETRATE THEIR SCREEN AND IT MUST ALSO PENETRATE
THE GROUND. I BELIEVE I HAVE THAT WEAPON (Note: Was this suggestion of
Bennewitz', for a ground 'penetrating' device, the original inspiration for
the Los Alamos 'Excalibur' weapon? -- a nuclear device which was designed
to bore through the earth and destroy 'aliens' in their underground bases?
- Branton). Two small prototypes have been funded and constructed by my
Company. Tests conducted to date indicate they do work and work rather well
considering their small size. Because of this weapon's present status and
proprietary nature (a basic patent is in process), the theory will not be
explained here. However, the weapon appears to do two things at very low
power. 1) The disks within it's range begin to discharge when exposed to
the weapon beam. To counteract, they must apply more power and so doing
consume power. Again conservation of energy laws strictly apply.

"This effect can be observed on the detection instruments as they back away
in response to slow discharge. DISCHARGE, AT LOW POWER IS SLOW BUT AT HIGH
POWER IN THE FINAL SOPHISTICATED WEAPON, THE RATE CAN BE INCREASED BY MANY
ORDERS OF MAGNITUDE. 2) MOST IMPORTANTLY, THIS WEAPON CAN PENETRATE THE
SCREEN -- HULL ALLOY, EVERYTHING. They cannot shield it in any way. Lastly,
BECAUSE OF THE IMPLANTS, THE WEAPON'S BEAM GETS TO THEM MENTALLY; THEY LOSE
JUDGMENT AND INDICATE ALMOST IMMEDIATE CON- FUSION, PARTICULARLY THE
HUMANOIDS.

"It is believed at this early stage -- based upon present testing, that the
weapon when full on and full size will kill and bring down disks at
substantial range. The alien weapons operate substan- tially the same as
their disks using a charge source and charge distribution. So, in the same
sense it is indicated that this weapon design will pull their charge
weapons down very rapidly.

"The range of my weapon exceeds that of their present weapons and in its
most sophisticated form can be readily computer controlled to allow
extremely rapid tracking and lock-on regardless of speed along with
electronic wobbulation of the beam. IT IS A BEAM WEAPON and even at this
early stage of miniature prototype testing and development, it indicates
EVENTUAL superiority to their weapons.

"4) Initial logistics would indicate a plan sequentially implemented as
follows: This plan DOES NOT INCLUDE ALL REQUIREMENTS AND PREPARATORY SAFETY
MEASURES TO BE EMPLOYED BY GROUND FORCES; HOWEVER, IF AIR FORCE
INTELLIGENCE DESIRES TO PURSUE THE APPROACHES SUGGESTED IN THIS REPORT,
EACH SIGNIFICANT REQUIREMENT WILL BE DISCUSSED IN DEPTH.

"AN ATTACK MUST BE DIRECTED NEAR ENTIRETY ON THE GROUND FOR OBVIOUS
REASONS. One would, if familiar with the alien capability, indicate that
vehicle ignition problems will be encountered. This is precisely true;
however, the reason for this is not mysterious but is based upon good solid

laws of physics and are known. (From) experience gained through my study,
it is now known how to prevent this from happening and will be discussed in
detail at some later date. All electrical and electronic equipment must be
'hardened' using these specific techniques prior to implementation. Because
of the known capability of the alien (by use of scanning beams to know in
advance details of planning) only the initial outline is presented in this
report.

"Again through the communicative interaction (computer-linked 'interrogation'? - Branton) with the alien, testing has simultaneously been
done upon this facet, i.e. eavesdropping and ways to abort this capability
have been tested and proven.

"The program would be instigated in phases. The first phase -- planning and
logistics -- would include continued implementation and testing of the
final weapon prototype through the pre-production stage. Production of at
least fifty minimum quality should be planned. Additional backup spares
should also be included.

"On a full time shift basis, it is estimated that at least one year or less
would be required to arrive at the pre-production stage. A team would be
organized by THUNDER SCIENTIFIC to accomplish this. The key work is now and
would be done by an associated company, BENNEWITZ LABS., LTD.

"Specific attack phases would be incorporated:

"1) The first procedure would be TO CLOSE THE GATES OF THE DAM ABOVE THE
NAVAJO RIVER. THIS DAM WOULD BE HELD CLOSED FOR THE DURATION. INTERNAL TO
THE ONE CAVE, THERE IS A SMALL DAM FOR WATER STORAGE. It's capacity is
small. THERE IS ALSO A DISCHARGE OUTLET DOWNSTREAM THAT COULD BE CLOSED
CAUSING WASTE WATER TO BACK-UP INTO THE CAVES. THE WATER IS VACUUM PUMPED
APPARENTLY BY SOME ELECTROSTATIC MEANS FROM THE RIVER. At close range, the
weapon will take out this capability.

"2) Once deprived TOTALLY of water for a minimum period of four weeks,
conditions in the alien bases under discussion will have badly

deteriorated. PSYCHOLOGICAL SHOCK IS EXTREMELY EFFECTIVE WITH THE ALIEN;
total advantage can be taken by instantaneous action or planned observable
deviation from the norm. AT LEAST THREE BASES WILL GO DOWN.

"3) If they follow their normal strategic pattern as when pressed previously, they will launch most if not all ships.

"4) Prior to the implementation of water deprivation, the weapons should be
deployed at strategic hardened locations and activated in a certain
pre-planned manner determined by final weapon coordinate locations.

"5) This will put an immediate power drain upon those airborne and the
alien weapons ringing their bases.

"6) Because of the inherent psychological aspect of the alien (does
Bennewitz refer to the Grays in the singular, in that the aliens operate in
one 'collective conscious'? - Branton), much can be done in the open with
no attempt to preserve secrecy. Much of what is done can be of a diversionary nature. UNDER MOST CIRCUMSTANCES THEY WILL ATTEMPT TO HARASS
BUT WILL NOT OPENLY ATTACK (They are more into "Mind" warfare than Material
warfare, although they have used physical weaponry when pushed into a
corner -- as in airborne assaults against their craft or ground assaults
against their bases. Apparently they would prefer to take control of a
world without the trouble of risking the loss of machinery and personnel -
Branton)

"7) Throughout and prior to this, the open computer communica-tions link
will be operational for continued PSYCHOLOGICAL INTERROGATION.

"8) At some point in time -- again resting upon battle status, THE
DEPLOYMENT OF OFFENSIVE FORCES WILL BEGIN. This deployment should be done
in a near instantaneous manner under certain special conditions that can be
discussed.

"9) The weapon system should be kept powered up throughout. In this manner,
the disks will be made to stay airborne. They cannot land in the interval
the system is powered.

"10) When the weapon is used in one specific power mode, in addition to
continuous discharge on the disks that are airborne and the ground based
weapons, THE MIND CONFUSION AND DIS- ORIENTATION WILL BUILD IN THOSE
PERSONNEL AT THE BASE AND UNDERGROUND. At the end of four to five weeks or
less, all weapons should be totally discharged and power out on the bases.
Most personnel if not all, will be totally incapacitated. THE FEEDING
FORMULA WILL BE DOWN AND IT'S CRITICAL PROCESSING RUINED. ALL (alien)
EMBRYOS SHOULD BE DEAD AND ALL HYDROGEN AND OXYGEN CONSUMABLES DEPLETED.
(Note: This is of course speaking in 'conventional' warfare terms, however
one must balance this by taking into account the spiritual-supernatural
aspects of the conflict as well, being that this is a psycho-spiritual as
well as a conventional conflict. Also, if the extent of the base is much
deeper and wide- spread then previously believed -- via interconnected
caverns and shuttle terminals -- then these facts should be brought into
the scenario as well. For instance the 'aliens' might escape through the
'tubes' to other installations. Even if this occurs this major base can be
conquered fully by human [Evadamic] forces, from whom the 'draconians'
apparently took 'control' of it in times past. For instance, Hopi-Apache
activist Robert Morningsky says that his people were driven FROM the caves
centuries ago by the invading "children of the reptile" - Branton)

"11) Based upon data gathered on the miniature prototype weapons, the full
power weapons should have no problem holding off the disks. In many cases
some will break within the first forty- eight hours without being directly
hit.

"12) At that point, standard weapon technology and logistics can come into
play and (be) used to the extent of destruction desired at the direction of
those in charge.

"13) The communications can be used throughout to determine status and near

the end to attempt to instigate surrender. If no response results, then
they should simply be closed in and waited out.

"SUMMARY -- It is important to note that the initial implement- ation of
the computer communications WAS NOT INSTIGATED FOR THE PURPOSE OF TALKING
TO THE ALIEN FOR THE 'FUN OF IT'; BUT WAS DELIBERATELY INSTIGATED TO USE AS
A TOOL TO STUDY, IN DEPTH -- LONG TERM WITHOUT PHYSICAL CONFRONTATION --
THE STRENGTHS AND WEAK- NESSES OF THE ALIEN.

"The weapon theory and prototypes were built to capitalize upon and test
two KEY and prominent weaknesses discovered. This in-house funded program
has been expensive, in excess of $200,000; done ON BEHALF OF OUR NATION and
handled in the best representative manner humanly possible.

"1) The PRIME and weakest area discovered, probed and tested is exactly
what they have used thinking it is their key strength - that being, THE
MANIPULATION OF AND CONTROL OF THE MIND; NOT ONLY OF COMMAND BUT ALSO
HUMAN- OID. MANIPULATED IN REVERSE PSYCHOLOGICALLY AND BY THE LANGUAGE
(COMPUTER) AND DUE TO THE EXTREME OF MENTAL DISTORTION AND INCAPACITY
CAUSED BY THE WEAPON, IT HAS BEEN FOUND THAT THIS FACET IS FOR THEM A
DISASTER AND A DIRECTLY VULNERABLE INTE- GRATED WEAKNESS.

"2) Though their ships are magnificent, they are also weak - solely BECAUSE
of their method and unique mode of flight. They do not have a stable
fighting platform (Note: The effectiveness of stable-flying conventional
jet craft ARMED with high-tech beam weaponry has been confirmed by the
'South African Incident' described elsewhere -- if in fact that event was a
true account. However we MUST realize that there are 'human' as well as
'alien- sauroid' occupied UFO-type craft in the atmosphere, and the PROBLEM
would be our ability to determine whether these craft are friends or foes!
- Branton). Charge distribution CAN also be discharged. The weapon does
this - even in it's present miniature prototype state.

"IT IS NOT THE PURPOSE OF THIS REPORT TO IMPLY THAT THE OVERALL PROBLEM

WILL BE SOLVED WITH THE CAPTURE OF THESE BASES. Obviously IT WILL NOT, but it is a firmly based beginning with a high degree of rated projected success ratio. IT IS NOT INTENDED TO IMPLY THE ALIEN WILL NOT FIGHT; THEY MAY - THOUGH THEIR INCLINATION IS GENERALLY THE OPPOSITE - THIS BASING AREA IS KEY! WITHOUT IT, THEIR MISSION IS IN VERY DEEP (TROUBLE)..."

(Note: The copy of the document on which the above quotations were based was missing the first 8 and last 2 pages).

Relative to the above, LEADING EDGE RESEARCH released the following synopsis of 'THE DULCE PAPERS':

"The Dulce papers were comprised of 25 BLACK AND WHITE PHOTOS, A VIDEO TAPE WITH NO DIALOGUE and a set of papers that included technical information of the allegedly jointly occupied (U.S.-Alien) facility 1 kilometer beneath the Archuleta Mesa near Dulce, New Mexico. SEVERAL PERSONS WERE GIVEN THE ABOVE PACKAGE FOR SAFE KEEPING. Most of those given the package were shown what the package contained but were not technically oriented and knew very little about what they were looking at. The following is written by ONE OF THESE PERSONS about what the papers contained. This person described the scenes that the video tape showed... What you see is what you get; I can't decipher what is written or drawn anymore than you can. I pass these papers on only in the interest of getting to the truth. (From) other information I have, I believe the infor- mation herein is true. I believe the facility exists and is CURRENT- LY OPERATIONAL. I also believe that there are 4 ADDITIONAL FACILITIES OF THE SAME TYPE, ONE LOCATED A FEW MILES TO THE SOUTHEAST OF GROOM LAKE, NEVADA. What is the truth? Only God, MJ-12 and the aliens know for sure.

"Dulce papers: Lots of papers-documents that discuss COPPER AND MOLYBDENUM, also papers about MAGNESIUM AND POTASSIUM, BUT MOSTLY ABOUT COPPER. Lots of 'MEDICAL TERMS' that I don't understand. A sheet of paper with charts and strange diagrams. Papers that discuss ULTRA VIOLET LIGHT AND GAMMA RAYS.

Papers that discuss COLOR AND BLACK AND WHITE AND HOW TO AVOID DETECTION
THROUGH USE OF CERTAIN COLORS. In addition to these papers THERE ARE ABOUT
25 PICTURES, BLACK AND WHITE, PLUS ONE VIDEO TAPE WITH NO DIALOGUE, ALL
TAKEN INSIDE THE DULCE FACILITY. THESE PAPERS TELL WHAT THE ALIENS ARE
AFTER AND HOW THE BLOOD (TAKEN FROM THE COWS) IS USED. Aliens (i.e.
REPTILIANS or SAUROIDS - Branton) seem to absorb atoms to 'eat'. ALIENS PUT
HANDS 'IN BLOOD', SORT OF LIKE A SPONGE, FOR NOURISHMENT. IT'S NOT JUST
FOOD THEY WANT, THE DNA in cattle and humans is being altered. THE 'TYPE
ONE' CREATURE IS A LAB ANIMAL. 'THEY' (again, the SAURIOIDS - Branton) KNOW
HOW TO CHANGE THE ATOMS TO CREATE A TEMPORARY 'ALMOST HUMAN BEING'
(MIB-like? - Branton). IT IS MADE WITH ANIMAL TISSUE AND DEPENDS ON A
COMPU- TER TO SIMULATE MEMORY, A MEMORY THE COMPUTER HAS WITHDRAWN FROM
ANOTHER HUMAN BEING. THE 'ALMOST HUMAN BEING' IS SLIGHTLY SLOW AND CLUMSY.
REAL HUMANS ARE USED FOR TRAINING, TO EXPERIMENT AND BREED WITH THESE
'ALMOST HUMANS'. SOME HUMANS ARE KIDNAPPED AND USED COMPLETELY (EVEN
ATOMS). SOME ARE KEPT IN LARGE TUBES, AND ARE KEPT ALIVE IN AN AMBER
LIQUID. SOME HUMANS ARE BRAIN- WASHED AND USED TO DISTORT THE TRUTH.
CERTAIN MALE HUMANS HAVE A HIGH SPERM COUNT AND ARE KEPT ALIVE. THEIR SPERM
IS USED TO ALTER THE DNA AND CREATE A NON-GENDER BEING CALLED 'TYPE TWO'.
That sperm is grown some way and altered again, put in large wombs, many
destroyed, certain are altered again and then put in separate wombs. THEY
RESEMBLE 'UGLY HUMANS' WHEN GROWING BUT LOOK NORMAL WHEN FULLY GROWN WHICH
TAKES ONLY A FEW MONTHS FROM FETUS SIZE. THEY HAVE A SHORT LIFE SPAN, LESS
THAN A YEAR. SOME FEMALE HUMANS ARE USED FOR BREEDING. COUNTLESS WOMEN HAVE
HAD A SUDDEN MISCARRIAGE AFTER ABOUT 3 MONTHS PREGNANCY. SOME NEVER KNEW
THEY WERE PREGNANT. Others remember contact some way. THE FETUS IS USED TO
MIX THE DNA IN TYPES ONE AND TWO. THE ATOMIC MAKEUP IN THAT FETUS IS HALF
HUMAN, HALF 'ALMOST HUMAN' AND WOULD NOT SURVIVE IN THE MOTHERS WOMB. It is
taken at 3 months and grown elsewhere."

In a letter dated Sept. 1990, written by Thomas Castello and addressed to researcher 'Jason Bishop', the former Dulce Base security officer stated:

> "...The room for (the electro-magnetic) generator is nearly 200 feet diameter. This circular room covers the fifth and sixth levels (extreme westsouth wing). Here, is the intense magnetic generator. There is a 'buffer area' made of ceramic and Latex that is four feet thick, in all directions. There (are) five entrances (plus an escape trap door on the sixth floor) on each floor. Each portal has double door (one at the out-side of the buffer and one at the inside of the buffer). The security is severe. Armed guards patrol constantly, and in addition to weight sensitive areas there (are) hand print and eye print stations. No one under ULTRA 5 clearance is allowed near the portals. Here, is the device that powers the transfer of atoms. No information is available to personnel with ULTRA 7 or less. (I was ULTRA 7)"

William F. Hamilton adds yet another detail in his book 'COSMIC TOP SECRET' (p. 109): "...According to Thomas, the alien androgynal breeder is capable of parthenogenesis. At Dulce, the common form of reproduction is polyembryony. Each embryo can, and does divide into 6 to 9 individual 'cunne' (pronounced cooney, i.e. siblings). The needed nutriment for the developing cunne is supplied by the 'formula,' which usually consist of (blood? - Branton) plasma, deoxyhemoglobin, albumin, lysozyme, cation, amniotic fluid and more." (Note: Christa Tilton described '...strange vats filled with eerie liquid...where aliens are being grown.' She stated that there were: 'dozens of creatures in each womb. Can't count tanks, maybe SCORES or HUNDREDS... womb submerged in sort of yellow liquid. Looks thicker than water. Creatures float in amber colored water. Womb is greyish...' The creatures or embryos being bred were 'not human', had bluish-grey 'resilient' skin, and possessed 'three fingers' and 'two toes'.
She confirmed that parts of human bodies may be used in the 'fluid'. She

says that they used her to breed a human-like child [or children] who is
being held prisoner in the underground base. - Branton)

Researcher Jim Bennett, in a letter to Jacques Vallee dated Jan. 15, 1992
stated the following (It is our belief that even if there is a Fascist-CIA
cabal trying to establish a world dictatorship using the 'threat' of an
alien invasion to foment world government, that the 'threat' may be real
all the same. It is possible that the Illuminati may be working with very
real ALIENS in an end-game designed to establish a world government using
this 'threat' as an excuse to do so, although when the world is under
'their' control the serpent cults may betray the human race by turning some
global government controls over to the reptilians [the Beast?], which
assisted the Bavarians in carrying out their despotic plans in the first
place):

"...1947 brought the passage of the National Security Act, the start of the
NAZI GERMINATED CIA and NSA. The influx of at least a hundred Nazi
scientists, engineers, etc., into the United States and Canada. A Nazi
aeronautical engineer, a certain Herr Mieth -- who had designed four
different types of saucer shaped craft by 1943 using either rocket power or
DONUT CONFIGURA- TION jet turbine engines (rather than cylindrical), with
the cabin stabilized by gyro, the compressors rotating in one direction and
the expansion chambers and vectored exhausts rotating in the opposite
direction -- was traced to Canada in 1947 and began work for the A. V. Roe
company (Avroe disk). The phony AVROE 'aircar' was definitely to disinform
the press as to the real projects underway underground in Canada.

"The eight mile long train that went out of Austria in 1945 (672 train
cars!), to the coast of Brittany, the contents loaded on board SHIPS,
eventually end(ed) up underground in Southwestern Canada. At the same time
over 100 prefab factory buildings were shipped from England to British
Columbia.

"...the Nazis had everything before any other country, they had radar in 1933, they had infra-red sensors, heavy water, etc., etc. We have been told lie after lie in terms of who invented these things. If anyone in the world had access to 'alien' technology it was the...'Aryans' (Nazis). Their metallurgy and casting were flawed or they would have conquered the world.
As you probably know, many expatriot Nazis were given carte blanche, new I.D.'s., and were included in (the) startup of more than several departments of the CIA in 1947. Departments including 'genetics and cloning' (with some of the same 'doctors' who had given death camp residents gangrene, etc.) 'designer drugs and mind control' using the same scientists who had designed Methadone and Methedrine for Hitler's maniac efforts. In 1952, a public stir caused the CIA to shuffle these fab fellows out of town. My guess is to various underground centers that were being built.

"...I have talked to Paul Bennewitz at length, several times. On his behalf, you only tell people how they drove him nuts, not why. I ask myself why would you leave out that reason why they sent him reeling? (here Bennett is addressing Jacques Vallee concern- ing his book 'REVELATIONS' - Branton) To fill you in, because you obviously took Linda Howe's and Tracy's opinion rather than questioning Paul directly; he's a pilot, he flew over the Dulce area numerous times on his way between Albuquerque and Denver. He took many pictures of the construction going on, and according to Paul, he also took pictures of circular craft on the ground at this site which, as late as 1973, according to him, had large hanger doors much the same as Lazar's second hand explanation about the doors at S-4. (All the stuff from area 51 and 'S-4' having to do with inertial mass cancellation was moved TO AN AREA NEAR ST. GEORGE, UTAH). The most revealing photos and their negatives disappeared in about 1975 when various 'fringe UFO experts' visited Paul. Also, his house was burglarized and ran- sacked more than

once. In later years Moore, Shandera, and Torme made a meaningless tour of Dulce when they went on to Albuquerque (the real reason for their travels) to see if there was any more evidence of serious consequence still in Paul's possess- ion that they could grab, and sure enough, he was missing some photos when they left his house. If you even talked to Bennewitz, you would have gotten a lot closer to having a 'revelation'. But by listening to what Linda has to say about Bennewitz, you might as well call your book 'Heresy'...

"The 'waste' from the underground bio-genetic lab (no aliens involved, although that is where we humans produce the short lived, big-eyed, big headed imitation 'aliens') comes out in the river canyon about TEN MILES BELOW Navajo Dam (Note: An alternat- ive scenario to the above would be that saurioid 'aliens' ARE involved, AS WELL AS genetically constructed beings developed by the serpents cults, or the Bavarian Illuminati scientists working in the Dulce facility - Branton)... Although these days they 'treat' it a lot more before letting their 'grey' water back into the environ- ment. This base and others are of course connected by tunnels to Los Alamos. The Archuleta Mesa installation rivals Pine Gap at Alice Springs, Australia for security, etc. Every U.S. Air Force base has a so-called 'bolt-hole' and is connected to this bolt-hole by tunnel...

"A group of 21 people led by an individual we will call Rick, went to area 51 in 1989 in a small bus to watch 'saucers'. They were stopped on 'mail-box road' by two individuals carrying auto- matic weapons and wearing camouflage togs. One individual popped a can of 'gas' in the aisle of the bus, and that's all for three hours. When they came to their senses, they cut their trip short, returned to L.A. and five persons got separately regressed using hypnotic regressors that did not know one another, and found that during the lost time their memories had repressed similar

events. They had been marched off the bus, taken in jeeps to a building
nearby, and had their lives threatened by military personnel...

"In the U.S., the group that runs the 'alien abduction scam' can only use
some of the hardiest of these short lived bio-genetic bad luck stories.
Short lived because they have no digestive tract and can survive only about
two weeks maximum after they are removed from the growing matrix, then they
deteriorate and die. They have no 'soul' and are not considered 'sentient
beings' by Tibetan Buddhists." (Note: One would ask, why would they bother?
The REPTILIAN Grays ['cloned' branch -- although there are also the
'polyembryons' and 'egg-layers'] reportedly have no digestive tract and
thus intake 'food' and excrete waste through the skin. Jim Bennett may have
just assumed that, since they have no digestive tract, they were government
creations which died after two weeks of starving. We grant however that
Bennett is right -- according to the DULCE PAPERS -- that human and cattle
DNA may be used to develop "Almost Humans", and other unnatural living
forms - Branton)

"...The army's mind control unit must take well deserved credit for the
veterans who seemingly go suddenly crazy, killing many people and then
themselves. The most recent event in Killeen, Texas was planned for the day
BEFORE a Congressional vote on gun control, hoping to influence Congress
with yet another mass automatic killing. Handlers (psychiatrists) at each
perpetrat- ors's local Veterans Hospital are involved in each and every
case of these mass killings/suicides. Prozac is also involved with each
case having been prescribed by the aforementioned 'handlers' in each and
every case. The fellow in Canada who killed 12 women at a women's college,
the fellow in Stockton, California schoolyard, etc. etc..."

According to Val Valerian, newspaper accounts in the state of New Mexico in
the years before the beginning of World War II indi- cated that the Germans
were "all over" the state exploring caves and mines, buying up land, and

engaging in other activities suggest- ive that they were preparing for
something big. Could this have had some connection with the underground
sub-net beneath New Mexico, particularly the Dulce facility near the
4-Corners area?

Some sources indicate that Aryan or Nazi activity might have a part in the
scenarios taking place BELOW the Nevada Military complex, although possibly
not a major part. It is said that there is a Nazi saucer base near Reno,
and at least one individual reported that he was approached by a man who
was tied-in with a group of (ex?) Nazis who were now at odds with the
Grays, although they still used the swastica on their craft, etc. Other
sources claim that the main "Nazi" fleet in Antarctica is still in
collaboration with the reptilian Grays and that they are working with the
aliens in a joint effort to control the minds of influential persons from
all nations via abduction and implantation. Also other sources indicate
that Germans occultists themselves were involved in 'alien' things long
before the rise of the Nazi Party. One source accuses them of sabotaging
early expeditions to the North Pole, as if there were something there that
they were trying to hide.

Could they have been trying to hide a secret city populated by a race of
ancient hi-tech Germanic-Aryans like the one described by Dr. Harley Byrd?
John Lear stated that such 'aliens' backed Hitler's effort -- by suggesting
that he kill off a few million people in a war, apparently as part of alien
'concerns' about overpopulation. Harley Byrd claims that his uncle did meet
with ancient Germanics during one of his post-World War II South Polar
expeditions, and that they expressed concern over America's military might
and especially it's nuclear weapons. Just how this may have played- in with
Byrd's reputed military engagement with entrenched Nazi forces during
OPERATION HIGHJUMP is uncertain. The master of the city that Byrd allegedly
found "beyond" the South Pole referred to their craft as "flugelrads"

(which is an ACTUAL German word meaning "wing-wheel". Could these "flugelrads" be the so-called "Adamski" or "Venusian" type craft?). The "master" also expressed concern over incidents in 1945 when American fighter jets fired on their craft. At that time, of course, America was on edge and sus- picious of anything unusual in the skies. For all they know the UFO's could have been a "Nazi" secret weapon. Although the "Aryanni" may not have condoned Hitler's genocidal policies -- or did they? -- they certainly did little or nothing to discourage them. These "Aryanni" -- possibly tied-in with the Aryans who intruduced Hinduism to ancient India -- actually bid Byrd and his radioman farewell with the words "AUF WIEDERSEHEN!!!!"

Dr. Harley Byrd, in an interview featured in the FALL, 1993 issue of FAROUT magazine titled "Harley Byrd; From Dreamland to the Center of the Earth" by Jim Brandt, said that his famous uncle "went down into the intercontinents where he sat down with who he called the FUGELRODS, blonde people who we're finding out now are the lost Aryan race, the super race... they took him into an inner chamber and he met with a lot of aliens." Some mentioned were SASQUATCH people, DRACOS, GRAYS, and "HUMANOID PEOPLE from (the) PLEIADES". Being that the Pleiades cluster consists of over 200 stars, it is possible that some of them would reject NON-INTERVENTIONISM and ally themselves with other INTERVENTIONIST species such as the serpent races.

One unusual theory is that planet Earth may actually be a geoditic sphere, being hollow within and with funnel-like openings at the poles. The Nazi's who escaped Germany supposedly enter and interact with the 'hollow earth Aryanni' from their secret bases below New Schwabia, Antarctica. It is interesting that native American contactee Paul Solem claims contact with beings who say that they are descended from the 'Lost Tribes of Israel'. Their ships reportedly appeared en masse over the Hopi Indian reserva- tion years ago -- inciting a division between the Hopi contemporaries and the

Hopi traditionals. Since the Apocryphal book of II Esdres [ch. 13] says that the Lost Tribes went BEYOND a far northern country called "Arzareth" which had never been colonized by man, could "they" have passed through the northern vortex into the theorized inner concavity? And if so, are they in conflict or at peace with the "Germanic-Aryans" who dwell in the southern concavity? As we've said, much of this is merely speculation, at least until new evidence turns up which can confirm or refute some, most or all of the above.

Another possible confirmation of a Nazi-UFO connection comes from W. A. Harbinson, who in his book 'GENESIS' (Project Saucer, Part II)., -- Dell Books., 1980., -- reveals some remarkable information about top-secret German developments in 'flying disk' technology during World War II. The bulk of his book, although based on the authors' own research into the subject, is admittedly written in fiction or novel form. However, near the end of the book, aside from an extensive bibliography of Nazi-saucer-research literature, Harbinson adds an appendix containing many actual facts concerning the German-saucer experiments around which he built his novel.

According to Harbinson, one of the most dangerous leaders of the Nazi Party and founder of the Order of the S.S. (an organization that was admittedly based after the militant structure of the Jesuit Order, which supplied it's own advisors for the S.S. movement according to Himmler -- see: THE SECRET HISTORY OF THE JESUITS, by Edmond Paris., c/o Chick Publications., P.O. Box 662., Chino, CA 91710), Himmler, was initially involved with the 'saucer' projects. These projects were allegedly carried out in top-secret underground 'factories' or installations.

In his novel Harbinson, based on various hints and indications that he gathered throughout years of in-depth research, concludes that Himmler desired to establish a 'New Order' which involved an elite society of 'pure

bred' Aryans; vast underground facilities constructed within hollow mountains; secret interconnected colonies based entirely on the pursuit and development of science and technology as a means to bring about the 'New Order', yet rooted in occult societies and philosophies such as Theosophy and Rosicrucianism which taught of the imminent resurrection of the lost Atlantis and Lemuria; massive projects involving the study of the brain and how to manipulate it -- including electronic implant technology whereby the envisioned subterranean master-slave colonies could be operated; the use of hundreds of thousands of sub-human slaves (or rather those whom the Nazi's supposed to be sub-humans and who they believed were inferior to the 'master race', themselves), controlled by 'implants' and other mind control techniques, who would be used as slave laborers -- these including the Poles and Chzeks. These would be taken to the concentration camps (where massive mind control and brain-related experiments were being carried out) after their usefulness had worn out, where they would be killed so as not to reveal to the outside world their knowledge of the underground facilities, etc.

Harbinson's scenario also includes the alleged development of a blond-haired/blue-eyed race which would be integrated with the S.S. and the subterranean societies as the masters, whereas the sub- humans would be the slave-workers; and so on.

Harbinson presumes that there are indications that many of the slave-laborers used to build the 'underground cities' were among the many who mysteriously 'disappeared' during the war years. Also, he concludes that German men, women, and children who were deemed suitable for the breeding experiments were abducted as well. Harbinson also gives in his postscript section many remark- able evidences that all during the war Hitler was sending out expeditions to Antarctica where they discovered vast areas of iceless terrain beneath the Queen Maud Land region, and began constructing huge underground bases. All during the war, as the 'saucer'

projects were progressing and as new components were developed, the new components were allegedly shipped via U-Boat to the secret Antarctic base, where saucer research and development continued.

As the Allies continued to encroach upon Germany, the saucer program (directed by genius scientists -- one or two of which allegedly equaled or even surpassed Einstein) continued at a mad- dening pace. At least one prototype disk or flying airfoil -- capable of speeds of over 1000 MPH and altitude climbs of up to 40,000 feet -- was successfully flown and later stripped of the most import- ant saucer components and the shell destroyed, along with the underground facility at Kahla where it was built, so that they would not fall into the hands of the Allies. As the war was coming to a close, American and Russian as well as British forces began to overcome German forces and discovered many of the underground saucer and aerospace research factories, where they apprehended many of the lesser components, documents and scientists (von Braun, Schauberger, etc.), who later became the basis of the rocket and even 'saucer' projects which were later implemented in Canada, the U.S. and other countries. These have not been able to catch up with the German/S.S./New Order/Hidden Society tech- nology until just recently, if we are to believe the reports coming out of the Nevada Aircraft Test Site (Nellis AFB, Nuclear Test Site, Groom Lake, etc.) of advanced disk-craft being flown by the Military.

This German secret society hidden in Antarctica, as well as below certain parts of South America and other countries according to some sources, apparently was and is a branch of the Third Reich, the very same forces the Allies fought during the war (and, some allege, following the war as well).

The documents, minor components, etc., which survived, as well as those scientists apprehended by the Allies, were of far less 'importance' than the components, plans, diagrams and scientists which allegedly escaped to

the top-secret Antarctic base. One source claims that as many as 2000 S.S.
[scientists and "breeders" included] and 1,000,000 Germans mysteriously
dis- appeared during World War II and ended up in the top secret under-
ground bases below New Schwabenland/Queen Maud region of Antarctica.

When the Nazi's realized that the invasion by the Allies was imminent, they
knew their fate was sealed as a nation, but the secret core involved in the
sophisticated aerospace-disk research nevertheless had time to escape
before the Allies reached Berlin. According to Harbinson (as well as
certain post-war records and other sources including quotes from captured
German scientists and other researchers), as Berlin was being bombed
top-secret saucer components and plans for massive underground facilities,
etc., were moved by train transport to the Baltics and loaded onto two
German U-Boat submarines, the U-530 and U-977. These U-Boats were allegedly
taken from their docking-sites in the Baltics and to the Antarctic base,
and unfounded rumors state that Hitler and Boorman may have escaped to
Antarctica on these.

Previously we referred to the DRACO, an alien species that was reportedly
encountered by Admiral Richard E. Byrd as well as former head of Dulce Base
Security Thomas Edwin Castello.

What may well have been the most notorious of all 'scares' involving these
reptilian beings, according to researcher John Keel, involved a combined
'invasion' of pterodactyloid-hominoid 'Mothmen' (Winged Draco) AND 'Men In
Black'. These creatures have been referred to as the Mothmen, Winged
Dracos, and Winged Serpents, depending on the source involved. They
reportedly terrorized a particular area in West Virginia, according to John
A. Keel, in the mid-1960's. Keel is convinced that these malevolent
entities were involved in the tragic 'silver bridge' disaster in which
several UFO witnesses and hundreds of locals perished, this conclusion

being based on certain strange circumstances surrounding the event. In his book 'THE MOTHMEN PROPHECIES' (Signet Books., N.Y.) Keel reveals the following:

"...According to her story, Connie (Carpenter), a shy, sensitive eighteen-year-old, was driving home from church at 10:30 A.M. on Sunday, November 27, 1966, when, as she passed the deserted greens of Mason County Golf Course outside New Haven, West Virginia, she suddenly saw a huge gray figure. It was shaped like a man, she said, but much larger. It was at least SEVEN FEET TALL and very broad. The thing that attracted her attention was not its size but its eyes. IT HAD, SHE SAID, LARGE, ROUND, FIERCELY GLOWING RED EYES THAT FOCUSED ON HER WITH HYPNOTIC EFFECT.

"'It's a wonder I didn't run off the road and have a wreck,' she commented later.

"As she slowed, her eyes fixed on the apparition, a pair of wings unfolded from its back. They seemed to have a span of about ten feet. It was definitely not an ordinary bird but a MAN-SHAPED THING which rose slowly off the ground, straight up like a heli-copter, silently. Its wings did not flap in flight. It headed straight toward Connie's car, its horrible eyes fixed to her face, then it swooped low over her head as she shoved the accelerator to the floor-boards in utter hysteria.

"OVER ONE HUNDRED PEOPLE WOULD SEE THIS BIZARRE CREATURE THAT WINTER.

"...North American Indians have extensive legends about the Thunderbird, a huge bird said to carry off children and old people. It was accompanied by loud noises, hums, buzzes and, apparently rumbles from the infrasonic and ultrasonic levels. Known as (the dragon-like - Branton) PIASA to the Indians of the Dakotas, it was supposed to have terrifying red eyes and a long tail..." a monstrous demon with "bat's wings, and a body closely in human form."

Many of these so-called 'Mothman' sightings occurred near some old concrete domes or buildings which led to several miles of (now sealed) underground tunnels which were used during World War II to store explosives. It was known as the TNT area and John Keel reports that at one particular spot he felt an almost physical sense of "terror" which left when he walked out of the "circle". This induced terror was reported by many witnesses, and at least one of the pterodactyloid creatures reportedly disappeared into one of the dome-entrances in the TNT facility after being chased by curious witnesses, who searched the dome but could find no sign of the creature.

"...At 7:15 A.M. on November 25, a young shoe salesman named Thomas Ury was driving along Route 62 just north of the TNT area when he noticed a tall, gray manlike figure standing in a field by the road. 'Suddenly it spread a pair of wings,' Ury said, 'and took off straight up, like a helicopter.

"'It veered over my convertible and began going in circles three telephone poles high.'

"He stepped on the gas as the creature zoomed down over his vehicle. 'It kept flying right over my car even though I was doing seventy-five.'

"Mr. Ury sped into Point Pleasant and went straight to the sheriff's office thoroughly panicked. 'I never saw anything like it,' he confided to Mrs. Hyre later. 'I was so scared I just couldn't go to work that day. The thing had a wingspan every bit of ten feet. It could be a bird, but I certainly never saw one like it. I was afraid it was going to come right down right on top of me.'

"The old familiar symptom, unreasonable terror, took hold of him. 'I've never had that feeling before. A weird kind of fear,' he said. 'That fear gripped you and held you. Somehow, the best way to explain it would be to say that the whole thing just wasn't right. I know that may not make sense, but that's the only way I can put into words what I felt.'

John Keel related still other incidents of encounters with these fearful pterodactylons...

"'Look at that crazy character coming downwind in that plane,' Eddie Adkins commented. He and four other men were standing on the field of the Gallipolis, Ohio, airport, just across the river from Point Pleasant on Sunday, December 4, 1966.

"At 3 P.M. that afternoon a large winged form came cruising majestically along the Ohio River, just behind the airport. The pilots later estimated that it was about three hundred feet in the air and was traveling about seventy miles an hour. As it drew closer they realized it was not a plane but was some kind of enormous bird with an unusually long neck. It seemed to be turning its head from side to side as if it were taking in the scenery (Note: Scientists believe that the saurian-reptilian pterodactyls used their heads and neck as a 'rudder' while in flight, moving them from side to side constantly as a means of maintaining flight - Branton). The wings were not flapping.

"'MY GOD! IT'S SOMETHING PREHISTORIC!' one of the men cried.

"Everett Wedge grabbed his camera and sprinted to his small plane. By the time he was airborne the giant creature had vanished somewhere down river."

In the Alien scenario, basically three groupings have been des-cribes as interacting with Earth in some form or another. These include the NON-INTERVENTIONISTS who are mostly humans who adhere to a policy of honoring another worlds personal sovereignty and independence; the INTERVENTIONISTS which include the reptilian Grays which are notorious for their deceptive manipulations of unsuspecting human cultures; and the opportunists which include both humanoid and saurioid cultures that often collaborate in order to carry out a common agenda although with different end-goals. Often these inter-species "collaborations" eventually fail as

mistrust grows and the delicate negotiational balance is lost within the growing chasm of conflicting interests. In fact some of the most vicious species wars have reportedly occurred as a result of past collaborations which have failed. There have apparently been several humanoid cultures who have passed through the stage that planet earth is now going through (that is, a process of accepting a technology-trade alliance with the Reptilians/Grays with the motive of expanding their own technological power base -- even through the Grays are evil, they are not stupid. They will NEVER allow the 'recipients' of one of their joint-interaction ventures to come out ahead of themselves -- and ultimately finding out that the saurian Grays were offering nothing but a "Trojan Horse").

One such culture that has reportedly interacted with the Grays in the past [just as earth-governments are doing NOW] and have since come into conflict with the same, are the SIRIANS. It is believed that the Sirians are en-route to the SOL system with a large contingent or armada of warrior-vessels to wage war against the Grays who have infested our system. Apparently the Sirians have their own "interests" to protect in this system, including large underground bases that have been operational for centuries if not millenia. Their race has reportedly interacted with earth-cultures, especially those of Africa, since ancient times. Let us hope that this is their ONLY motivation for bringing their fleets into our system, because if they have an ulterior motive of capturing planet earth in the process they may find themselves fighting a double-front war like the Nazis when they challenged the two super-powers of America/Britain and Russia. If that were the case the Sirians might find themselves directly in the line of fire between the human vs. reptilian conflicts that seem to be escalating throughout the SOL system. This is not intended to be a premature judgement of the Sirians' intentions, but merely what we believe to be a justified expression of caution.

Researcher Val Valerian, in his LEADING EDGE newsletter, quoted from an

article which appeared in the "CONFIDENTIAL REPORTER", titled, "HUBBLE
TELESCOPE: BIG LIE". The article stated that the 'reason' why Hubble
supposedly 'failed' (some work- ers on the multi-billion dollar project
apparently ordered the wrong size of mirror, so goes the excuse) is because
it did not 'fail' at all. The article alleges that Hubble has seen things
which most people would not believe unless they saw it for themselves.
Quoting from the CONFIDENTIAL REPORTER:

> "...In our history, whenever an inferior culture has been exposed
> to a superior culture, it has languished and faded away. This is
> supposed to be proof that our world cultures will suffer the same
> fate, if exposed to a vastly superior extraterrestrial alien
> culture. In the past, that may have been true of cultures in
> stasis, people who were satisfied with their way of life and
> didn't want to change it. Today, we are in a vastly different
> situation... there is more techno- logical progress in a day now
> then there was once in a thousand years before. We are not now of
> a nature to bow down humbly to alien entities as 'Our Masters.'
> Give us some credit!
>
> "At least, that is the firm conviction of DR. HANS MARKOWITZ and
> the 'Secret College,' of top scientists the world over. They
> don't accept the politically fictionalized history of man, but
> instead see man as capable of holding his own. And deserving of
> the truth!
>
> "The big picture, the reason for the big lie, is this: We may be
> facing the greatest war, an interstellar war, that the universe
> has known. Far out in space, in the general direction of Sirius,
> the 'Dog Star,' a monstrous cloud of vessels is moving through
> space. All information obtained to this point has been subjected
> to computer analysis. The indications are that this is a space
> flotilla that will intercept Earth in approximately 12 years
> (Note: That is, shortly after the turn of the century. Sirius, an

AO spectrum class star being 8.7 light years distant from earth, would have been a very likely choice for ancient Terran cosmonauts to explore, as suggest- ed by the fact that the Dogon tribe of Africa is aware of various aspects of Sirius, including it's 'black hole' companion. Also the ancient Egyptians of Africa, according to Richard Hoagland, not only interacted with the "monuments" of Mars and the Moon, but also gave the star SIRIUS a central place in their cosmology - Branton).

"These vessels, though huge, do not give the impression of enclosing vast amounts of useful space, as would be the case with freighters, or passenger craft. They are up to five hundred miles long, sleek, apparently all technological muscle, and are assumed to be military in nature, and therefore likely hostile. Such a con- glomeration of power would not be put together to pay us a friendly visit! We must assume the worst!"

A more reasonable philosophy might be: "Hope for the best, but prepare for the worst."

In his article 'ALIEN INVADERS', researcher 'TAL' LeVesque reveals additional facts concerning the ancient Evadamic-Draconian conflict above, upon, and within the earth:

"The 'DRACONIAN' Group is a Confederation. They are Reptilian Humanoids, with sub-groups (The 'Serpent Race', from Sirius)... They set up Bases inside Venus, the Earth, etc...

"AN ANCIENT CONFLICT -- The Indians of the South-West U.S.A., have legends of tall, fair-haired Beings. They also have legends about the 'Little People'. Both are said to have 'Sky Craft' or 'Saucers'. American Indians speak of Underground Races, Surface Races and people living 'Above', in the Heavens. The Navajo legends state they once lived Underground (together with the Coyoteros and the White people) below a mountain near Silver- ton, Colorado. NOTE: Mt. Hesperus (meaning 'VENUS') is sacred to them. After coming to the surface they went south and settled in the canyons of the

Dinetah area, (near Navaho Dam, between Aztec and Dulce, New Mexico).

"They then set up defense sites and expanded south towards Mount Taylor and
west into Arizona. Built atop high mesas were fortresses and towers
consisting of three or more stories.

"The Pajaritan Pueblo Indians have a Legend that they emerged from the
INNER EARTH, near the Great Sand Dunes (National Monument) in Colorado.
They then traveled down the Rio Grande, setting up Pueblos. The area now
known as Los Alamos, was considered evil. The home of Underworld 'Little
People', from which would come the curse of 'The Gourd of Death'! (and so
it did) 'The Greys' are 'Deros'.

"According to New Mexican Folk Myth, Montezuma was born near TAOS and
trained by beings who lived in Caverns, inside Pueblo Peak. (NOTE: At
near-by Blue Lake, UFOs have been seen entering and exiting the water.)

"The Aztec of Mexico, who some think originally came from here, believed
that the Sun God needs Blood and sacrificed humans for its' nourishment.
They killed over 20,000 people each year.

"Near Taos, in a Cave (above the Lucero River, not far from Frijoles
Canyon) is where Human sacrifices were made - some say EVEN NOW. (Note:
According to a source from Baltimore, MD., one man encountered a hominoid
reptilian in a cave with black rock walls north of some 'springs' near San
Crystobel, not far from Taos, N.M. - Branton)

"Members of 'Secret Society' groups, in Taos, have been found beheaded.
(Like Arthur Manby, who told about a secret 'AZTLAND' Hot Springs, roughly
11 miles Northwest of Toas. It is flanked by Petroglyphs on the canyon
walls.)

"Cultists venerate the Mayan-Aztec Death God, 'Camazotz', who took the form
of a WINGED CREATURE who removes the heads of his followers who displeased
him. Research indicates the High Priesthood had contact with

WINGED-REPTOIDS (who were known to devour humans) and the creatures were seeking various articles of commerce, possibly gold, Psycho-active Plants (drugs), etc.

"Throughout Puebloland, on pottery, CAVE and Kiva walls, will be found decorations representing a Feathered or horned snake (The Plumed Serpent)...

"From the Pecos Pueblo, Montezuma is said to have led his followers south and founded Tenochtitlan (Mexico City).

"THE MANIPULATORS OF THE MIND -- Alien Civilizations have contacted some of the Earth's inhabitants and practiced various forms of thought control on those they have contacted. Officer Herb Schirmer, Betty and Barny Hill, and others were given post hypnotic suggestions to try and make them forget the contacts. Only through strength of character and hypnotic regression were they able to talk about their experiences.

"The 'Aliens' USE us, by reaching into our minds directly... WE SHOULD NOT RESPECT ANY GROUP WHICH USES A METHOD OF INTERFERING WITH OUR BRAINS' NORMAL ELECTRICAL PATTERNS. They use devices which produce a combination of flashing lights, pulsating sounds, ELF & E.M. Fields.

"It is also INSIDIOUS to put 'implants' (Brain Transceivers) into Human Beings. And WORSE, to kill them for their Blood and other nutrient substances (Vital Energy).

"The 'Greys' (the short, 'Big Heads') are mercenaries. They inter-face with humans in 'Secret Societies' and the Military/ Governmental Complex. An interconnected 'WEB' manipulates the surface Earth cultures... The 7'-8' tall Reptoid/Drac have been seen giving directions to the 'Greys'. The 'Reptoids' get their orders from the Elite WINGED DRACO. (Note: other sources seem to indicate that the chain of command begins with the 'Infernals' or 'poltergeists' that utilize bio-synthetic physical 'forms'; the paraphysical 'Mantis- Insectoid' beings; followed by the Winged Dracos

or 'Mothmen'; and then the large 'Lizard-like' saurioids or Reptons; the large-muzzled 5 ft. tall greys or 'iguanas'; and then the shorter common 'greys' and 'frog-faced' amphibious lizards; followed by various non-hominoid reptilians such as the sea-saurians, giant subterran serpents, dragon-worms, etc. -- which 'seem' to be used more for 'psychic warfare' actions and so on against the human race - Branton).

"THE WINGED SERPENT -- The Reptilian(Amphibian) Humanoids have been interacting with Earth for AGES. Many Contactees and Abductees repeatedly describe an Insignia of a Flying Serpent on a shoulder patch, a badge, a medallion or a helmet... NOTE: Snakes...have skeletal indications of atrophied arms and legs. There have been many transformations & meta-morphosis. 'The SERPENT RACE' (like snakes) lives Underground. Yet, they can come out, in their 'Saucers' and FLY...

"THE 'EL' GIANTS -- Elite Cast 'MAN,' the 'Orion Group', have Outpost Bases inside the planet MARS. They are also known as 'The Titans'...'The Brothers'...etc."

(Note: The huge 25 km long cigar-ship seen next to a Martian moon -- which many believe to be a hollowed asteroid 'base' -- in the photograph taken by the Russian PHOBOS PROBES before the 'UFO' turned towards them and they lost the signal, may have been an El-Anakim construct (not certain though).
This photo was shown in May, 1992 in Tim White's 'SIGHTINGS' documentary ['UFO Contact' segment] on the Fox network. This 'Mars-Orion' reference is the only source we have which actually alleges to identify an extra-earth colony of the giant 'EL' humans, Titans, or Anakim. The Orion star Betelgeuse is most often referred to in relation to the "giants". Although we have come across little corroborative information concerning the extraterrestrial activity of this branch of the human race, there have been round-about accounts of possible interaction with the Orion constellation.
The 'Eternity Gate', the alleged entrance into the infinite realm beyond

the time-space-matter universe OR a vortex leading to the literal domain of
the Almighty Creator, is believed by many to exist within the Orion NEBULA
several hundred light-years BEYOND the Orion open-cluster. One source
claims that a man several years ago was let down a cable into a gigantic
cavern which had been broken into by a particularly deep 'oil' well shaft
in Texas. The man claimed to have met there giant 11-12 ft. tall humans --
El-Anakim? -- who said that the Creator had ordered their civilization to
remain in these caverns and to separate themselves from surface races where
they might otherwise be worshipped as gods by ignorant humans because of
their stature. This man was told however that this racial 'punishment'
would last until the day of Judgement- Purification and also involved other
things. They didn't say exactly these other things were, however several
years ago one woman who claimed to have visited their underground
civilization -- which was not necessarily such a bad place to live,
according to her -- described her experience in AMAZING STORIES magazine
when Ray Palmer was it's editor. This woman, Margeret Rogers, was allegedly
taken to the underground cavern cities of these giant humans whom she
called the 'Nephs' or 'Nephli' [short for Nephilim?]. They said that their
name for God was 'Tamil', which was also confirmed by the Telosian
'Bonnie', whose people allegedly have some contact with the 'giants'. They
also told Ms. Rogers that one day man may develop interstellar craft and be
so presumptuous as to approach the very throne of God and invade His
personal domain, and thus invoke his wrath upon the whole planet. Another
source claimed that some centuries ago these human 'giants' RETURNED from a
great interstellar migration or expedition and upon returning
RE-ESTABLISHED their ancient vast cavern cities beneath Alaska and
elsewhere. One might ask why would the 'Titans' warn humanity to steer
clear of that part of the heavens -- the Orion Nebula? -- unless they had
in the distant past learned that lesson for themselves? Did they make the
unfortunate mistake of trying to invade the 'Eternity Gate' when the

Almighty Creator had reserved entrance only to those purified human spirits-souls who were destined for that uncorrupted Eternal Kingdom beyond the confines of this mundane physical universe? Such a possibility, although admittedly supposition, is worth consideration. As for the EL's, ancient records state that they once dwelled in the Middle East and also the ancient Gobi region, but now live mainly in large cavernous systems below Alaska, Oregon, northern California, Utah, Texas, Mexico [where Ms. Rogers encountered her friends] and other parts of western North-Central America - Branton)

TAL continues: "'The ELs' will engage 'The DRACO' in battle around this Planet. Most will die. REVELATION 12:7: 'Now war arose in Heaven, Michael and his Angels fighting against the Dragon and his Angels...'

"The Elite Corporate/Military/Governmental Complex of this country (and its' connection to One-World control cliques) are currently in negotiation with the Draco. They have threatened 'Fail- Safe', if the Draco (the Serpent Race) and their minions ('The Greys' and their human Agents) do not stop exploitation of the Earth. In other words, an Elite Control Group (who have moved most of their chosen race, to Underground Cities on the Moon & MARS) are willing to launch 'Super-Dirty' Nuclear Weapons (from Deep Sub- City Bases, manned by patriotic 'mind controlled' orphans) to poison this entire Planet and kill everyone, so that NO ONE can have the Jewel EARTH ('The Divine Tear')... (Apparently they feel that "we" on the surface are willing to make such a sacrifice in order to keep the earth "human" - Branton)

"THE SECRET OF 'V'... The following is a list of those Organi- zations which repeatedly advertised on NBC during the first 19, 'V' Programs, (a weekly, hour T.V. Series). Advertising support came from 'GENERAL ELECTRIC' (who happens to own NBC and has worked on the Government/Alien 'Saucer' Projects)...'U.S. ARMY RECRUITING COMMAND'...'AT&T'...'EASTMAN KODAK'...

'UNION CARBIDE'...'CHRYSLER CORP.'...'MARS, INC.'...
'WARNER-LAMBERT'...'FORD',...'SEARS ROEBUCK & CO.'...
'McDONALDS'...'ZALE
CORP.'...'KELLOGGS'... (Note: For years it was impossible to buy a video of
the 'V' series. Now there is GOOD NEWS... As of the beginning of 1995 'V'
is being released on video and should be available through major video
sellers! - Branton)

"The 'Reptoids' are returning to Earth! The INVADERS are here. We must
convince a disbelieving World that the nightmare has already begun. Their
Purpose: to make Earth their World. It is not over for the Human Race.
'Freedom Fighters' join together...for the sake of ALL of US..."

Researcher Val Valerian revealed the following alleged incident concerning
one apparent 'victim' of the 'Dulce wars':

"DULCE LAB TECHNICIAN HELD: In early November, 1988, we received word that
the scientist son of (B.M.) is now being held in the underground facility
at FORT WAYNE, Colorado. The under- ground base is located in southwestern
Colorado near the UTE mountains (John Lear states that other former Dulce
scientists are being held prisoner in an underground base in Utah. He
mentioned "Sleeping Ute" mountain, which may be a reference to a peak in
Utah OR a reference to a peak within the UTE mountains of south-western
Colorado - Branton) The son apparently worked at the genetics lab under
Archuleta mesa near DULCE, NM and finally grew disgusted with what he was
observing. Subsequent probes into the retention of this person have yielded
several interesting project names. His father, B.M. apparently encountered
two Nordic appearing men in Pomona, CA on 22 Oct. '88..."

The following information was released by 'Leading Edge Research' in June
of 1992. Although the alien vanguard that is allegedly behind the 'New
World Order' conspiracy is not specific- ally mentioned in the article, a
secret government group, the Trilateral Commission or "TLC" (which is in
turn reportedly moti- vated by a reptilian agenda to the extent of sharing
their pyramidal 'trilateral emblem' according to many sources) is

mentioned:

"During the UFO EXPO West 92 in Los Angeles, which took place a week after the riots in Los Angeles, I chanced to run into some fellow investigators who had observed several ships loaded with electronic antennae off the coast of Los Angeles two days before the riots took place. There are groups in Southern California that regularly conduct frequency analysis of various metropolitan areas, and they reported that the Los Angeles area was HEAVILY DOSED WITH BETA FREQUENCIES shortly before the riots occurred. Beta frequencies can produce anxiety states, and this most certainly exacerbated another scenario, which was a control- led exercise in population manipulation (a product of the microwave mind control experiments carried out at Montauk Point, Long Island in the mid-1980's? - Branton)

"The enormous media-centered campaign around the Rodney King case would not have been possible without the approval from the highest levels of the TLC and intelligence agencies, and it points to a long-standing campaign to encourage race riots -- a campaign that has apparently existed for the one-year period between the original incident involving Rodney King and the trial that ended on April 29, 1992.

"...On April 30th, the Compton Police Dept. revealed that it had arrested six people for arson, and that when questioned about their activities, the youths said they 'were on a mission to burn down 10 buildings an hour' (Note: are some of the L.A. 'gangs' tied-in to secret societies at the higher levels? - Branton). Their car contain- ed 10 gallons of gasoline for use in these fire-bombing operations. Law enforcement sources also report that many of those arrested during the disturbance had identical cover stories, indicating that there were many such groups under the coordination and control of someone.

"The Los Angeles riots were in fact intelligence agency operations that were used to invoke the application of military troops; they were an

attempt to start nationwide riots that would require the invocation of
martial law and FEMA plans.

"Another indicator that the 'riots' were probably an intelligence operation
is that the day before the Rodney King verdicts were released, a mass
leaflet was distributed in South Central Los Angeles by a group calling
itself the 'Revolutionary Communist Party'. If you are at all familiar with
US intelligence agency practices, it can immediately be seen that RCP is a
front for CIA activities. Most 'revolutionary' and 'terrorist' activities
are in fact performed by the very intelligence agencies which claim to
exist for the prevention of such activities. The leaflet said, 'There's No
Justice in the Courtroom -- It's Right to Rebel.'

"...Within days of the incident, Los Angeles Mayor Tom Bradley (who is also
a MEMBER of the Trilateral Commission, folks) used the press-orchestrated
clamor for 'police reform' to put TLC counter- insurgency apparatus in
place which launched a virtual war on local law enforcement, effectively
paralyzing, if not destroying, those functions (could Mayor Bradley and
Police Chief Gates have been two lower-level 'Hegelian' pawns? - Branton).
TLC member Tom Bradley, as it turns out, appointed fellow TLC member Warren
Christopher to form the 'Independent Commission to Investigate the LAPD.'
Christopher, whose 'specialty' is riots and urban insurgency, is a partner
in the law firm of O'Melveny and Myers. In the early 1960's, he and fellow
TLC member Cyrus Vance, then at the Pentagon, drafted 'Operation Garden
Plot', a plan for military martial law in American cities in the event of
'domestic civil disorder'. Of course, there is no distinction made of the
'cause' of domestic disorder, if you get my point.

"Warren Christopher, in fact, was one of the creators of the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), during the Johnson administration, when he was Deputy Attorney General. LEAA was one of the
early attempts to implement a top-down federal takeover of local police
departments in the U.S.

"...It is apparently a long-standing policy of the Trilateral Commission to foment civil disturbance and unrest, not just in the U.S. but worldwide, in order to foster the imposition of world dictatorship.

"Don't stop now -- it gets more interesting. Also appointed to the Christopher Commission by TLC member Tom Bradley, Mayor of Los Angeles, is a man by the name of Mickey Kantor, who just happens to be the national campaign manager for the Democratic Presidential candidate and TLC member (and later President - Branton) William Clinton, who is himself at the heart of the drug- smuggling operation that was detailed on April 21, 1992 on NBC televisions 'A Current Affair'; drugs have been flown in and out of the airport in Mena, Arkansas since the early Reagan days, and according to the television broadcast, both BUSH and CLINTON are aware of it; every time there is an effort to look into it, THE INVESTIGATION GETS STONE-WALLED BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT. Check it out for yourself..."

The following paragraphs are taken from a document titled "WAKE UP AMERICA!
AN OPEN LETTER TO ALL CITIZENS FROM COMMANDER X" [UFO REVIEW issue #37]:

"...If you were tuned in to Geraldo Rivera recently [1993] you might have seen an expose of Area 51, a Top Secret military installation located just short of 150 miles north-northwest of Las Vegas. For it is here at this vast 38,000 acre military complex -- watched over most closely by Swat-like teams of private, para- military security guards hired from an outside agency in total defiance of all known Constitutional laws -- that something very strange has been happening on a regular basis.

"...More important than the ground-level reports of sincere observers, however, are the claims of those working inside Area 51, who say that their lives were threatened when they found out what was really going on at this locale.

"The first to go public was theoretical physicist Robert Lazar, who says

that he was blindfolded every day upon entering the base and taken in a bus
with blacked out windows to an area seven levels underground. Here he was
put to work on several different craft of extraterrestrial origin, which
had either been captured by the government when they crash landed, or
[were] actually given to Uncle Sam by aliens looking for official consent
to abduct humans in exchange for their technology. Later, when it was
learned by the military -- who placed a tap on his phone -- that Lazar was
scared for his life and ready to talk, the brass had him drugged and
hypnotized so that he would not remember what he had seen or had been asked
to work on.

"According to Lazar -- and here is where his story gets some-what wild --
THE ALIENS AT SOME POINT ACTUALLY TOOK CONTROL OF CERTAIN AREAS OF THE BASE
(PRESUMABLY THE LOWER LEVELS -- LEVELS FIVE, SIX AND SEVEN) BY USING FORCE,
GOING SO FAR AS TO ERADICATE SOME SCIENTISTS WHO HAD BEEN COOPERATING WITH
THEM. Lazar believes that he was hired by the military to replace one of
those scientists who had been 'removed' from the operation.

(Note: According to several sources, a similar attack FROM BELOW resulted
in the deaths of approximately 66 scientists and security officers within
the deepest underground levels of the Dulce, New Mexico 'base'. Others
suggest the possibly that other bases in the U.S. or other parts of the
world may have suffered the same fate. This was apparently the 'reward'
which the saurians or aliens had for those 'secret government' scientists
who believed that they -- the Grays and Reptilioids -- would honor the
'treaty'. We must state however that these scientists might not have been
the willing initiators of such 'alien interaction' but may have just been
following orders from higher-ups who were in fact the initiators of the
'joint' activity [with what they may have formerly believed were benevolent
'space brothers']. This tragedy might be a useful lesson to those who may,
in the future, sell out their own race for physical

financial-technological-political gain... and who might in their insanity
expect to be 'rewarded' by their supposed alien 'benefactors' for doing so.
Unfortunately their 'reward' might be their own elimination as well, when
their usefulness as 'pawns' in an obvious takeover attempt of this or other
worlds has run its course. IF the sub-networks are ever re-taken from the
malevo- lents, there is only one way that they can be RETAINED, and that is
to make the entire underground government base-system ACCOUNTABLE to the
legal system of the United States. It was the actions of selfish
governmental and industrial organizations -- who sold out to the
'Draconians' -- that "opened the door" for the invasion of the subnet in
the first place. If all underground activities are monitored by RESPECTED
Federal Institutions, then renegade elements of government or industry will
not be so inclined to involve themselves in such alien-sanctioned
activities as the Nazi-like genetic-biological experimentation on unknown
numbers of human slaves. If surface institutions must abide by
constitutional law and legal restrictions, then so should the underground
laboratories operated by Los Alamos, Wackenhut, Rand Corp, and other
Scientific-Corporate-Industrial parasites who believe that they are above
the law - Branton).

"Lazar revealed in a series of interviews broadcast over Las Vegas radio
and TV that the vehicles being flown over Area 51 (mostly at night, shortly
before dawn) utilize a previously unknown principle of distorting space and
time, 'using gravity as a lens' with the power source being an anti-matter
reactor powered by some- thing the aliens brought with them called 'Element
115.' (Note: Bob Lazar first came public when he became convinced that
things were out of control at the test site. He contacted popular TV
personality George Knapp who investigated his allegations first by
contacting Los Alamos to see if Lazar had worked there as he had claimed.
Los Alamos said they had no record of him ever working there, but Lazar
said that 'they' were on to him and were in the process of making him a
'non-person' and that is why no record existed of him ever working there.

However when Knapp found an old Los Alamos telephone directory with Robert Lazar's name in it he started to listen more closely to what the scientist had to say - Branton)

"From a vantage spot known as a 'Mail Box Road,' near the town of Rachel, Nevada, a number of different types of craft have been seen by those who do not mind waiting into the wee hours and are patient enough to come to the area over and over until they, too, make an observation. Even NBC TV got into the act not so long ago when they took a news team to the area and managed to capture on video the flight of something that they acknowledged appeared to defy gravity..."

Incredibly enough, in spite of all of the documentation suggesting the reality of an ancient and hidden conflict between the human and serpent races, an ancient Hebrew prophesy seems to have foretold -- thousands of years ago -- that such a thing would take place:

"AND THE LORD SAID UNTO THE SERPENT... I WILL PUT ENMITY BETWEEN
THEE AND THE WOMAN, AND BETWEEN THY SEED AND HER SEED; AND IT
SHALL BRUISE THY HEAD, AND THOU SHALT BRUISE HIS HEEL."
-- Genesis 3:14-15

This prophecy has been interpreted in many ways, but perhaps one of the most interesting of these is one which was penned by an anonymous believer so many years ago, no doubt in reference to the One who was destined to deal the death blow that would even- tually result in the destruction of the 'ancient dragon' of Revelation chapter 12...

"In weakness like defeat,
He won the victors crown.
Treading every foe beneath his feet,
By being trodden down."

* * *

So there you have it, the secret of the Mojave (AND of surrounding regions where exist events that ultimately tie-in with the scenarios taking place within or below the Mojave).

This desert is and probably will remain for some time a place of mystery
and intrigue like non other on earth. The Mojave, an unknown world within a
world which may well be the 'center' of a conflict between humankind and an
ancient enemy which is as old as time itself....

[Image]

Re-Read Mojave Page 12

Return to Secrets of the Mojave Home Page
Switch to UFO Coverup Home Page

[Image] [Image]